

Bihar District Gazetteers

MUZAFFARPUR

By

P. C. ROY CHAUDHURY, M.A., B.L.,
*Special Officer, Gazetteer Revision Section,
Revenue Department, Bihar, Patna.*



PRINTED BY THE SUPERINTENDENT
SECRETARIAT PRESS, BIHAR, PATNA
1953

[Price—Rupees Ten only.]

PREFACE

The last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur by Mr L S S O'Malley, I C S, was published in 1907. At that time Muzaffarpur district formed a part of the Province of Bengal.

The Preface of Mr O'Malley's book (168 pages) was as follows —

“ When the Statistical Account of Bengal, by Sir W W Hunter, was published, the district of Muzaffarpur had only recently been constituted, and it was treated as part of the district of Tirhut, in which it was comprised until 1875. The present volume is, therefore, the first Gazetteer in which Muzaffarpur has been treated as a separate district.

I desire to acknowledge the very great assistance I have derived in compiling this volume from the Muzaffarpur Survey and Settlement Report by Mr C J Stevenson Moore, I C S, an exhaustive review of the economic conditions of the district, my obligations to which will abundantly appear in the various Chapters of the Gazetteer.”

Mr O'Malley's book had 15 Chapters as follows:—

Physical Aspects, History, The People, Public Health, Agriculture, Natural Calamities, Rents, Wages and Prices, Occupations, Manufactures and Trade, The Indigo, Means of Communication, Land Revenue Administration, General Administration, Local Self Government, Education and Gazetteer.

Some detailed Statistics were published in a separate brochure.

When the last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur had appeared in 1907, one of a series compiled by O'Malley, Bihar was part of Bengal. Much water has flowed down the Ganga and Gandak since. In 1912 a new Province called “Bihar

and Orissa" was carved out from the old Bengal Presidency. In 1936 the Province of Bihar was separated from Orissa on the basis of race, language, economic interest and geographical position.

The district of Muzaffarpur was a part of the Division of Patna when the last Gazetteer was published. It may be mentioned here that Muzaffarpur or Tirhut district comprising of the districts of Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga formed a part of Bhagalpur Division till 1856. After the Santhal Revolt in 1855 when the district of Santhal Parganas was carved out, Tirhut district was placed under the Patna Division as a matter of administrative convenience. In 1875 Darbhanga was separated and was given the status of a district. Administrative exigency again brought about the division of Patna Commissionership.

From the original documents preserved in the National Archives, New Delhi, it appears that Lord Morley gave his sanction to the division of Patna Commissionership into two Commissioners' charges in his letter no 65, dated the 15th May, 1908, issued from India Office, London. The move for the partition was made by the Governor-General of India in Council in their no 348, dated Simla, the 5th September, 1907, after measuring public opinion. One of the reasons for making the administrative change was the prevalence of famine conditions in part of the Patna Division. Sir Andrews Fraser, the Lieutenant Governor of Bengal, felt strongly about the necessity of the division of the existing Patna Division into two Commissioners' charges as a matter of urgent administrative expediency.

Before this step was taken, for several years an Additional Commissioner had been employed to assist the Commissioner. In Resolution no 202 Appointment, dated Calcutta, the 10th January, 1908, the proposal for splitting the Patna Commissionership was circularised. Criticisms and suggestions were invited and after duly considering them the Government decided that the districts of Patna, Gaya and Shahabad south of the river Ganges (Ganga) be known as Patna Division with headquarters at Patna and the districts of Saran, Champaran, Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga on the north of the river Ganges be known as Tirhut Division with headquarters at Muzaffarpur. There was some controversy as to the name of the new Division. Sir Andrews Fraser

proposed the name of Muzaffarpur Division. But the Government accepted the suggestion of Mr. Ridgley, Secretary to the Government of India, Home Department, that the name of the new Division should be Tirhut Division.

In the last 50 years there have been such fundamental changes in almost every aspect of life that it was not considered proper to merely revise the old Gazetteer and the present book is a completely re-written volume. O'Malley's Muzaffarpur Gazetteer shows his intimate knowledge of local details and deep scholarship. But the basic changes, discovery of new facts and the present set-up of a Welfare State indicated that there should be a re-written Gazetteer from a slightly different angle of vision. The plan of contents followed in the book does not basically differ from the plan followed by O'Malley. It was thought more advisable to print the Statistics as an appendix to the book and not separately.

A book like this could only be produced by the pooling of resources and personal observations. A mass of literature had to be looked into including crumbling old documents and books that have become very rare. My contact with the district of Muzaffarpur in my previous official capacity has been particularly useful. There have been no further Survey and Settlement Operations since Mr. O'Malley's time. Had there been such operations recently my task would have been easier.

The excellent source materials in the old English Correspondence Volumes of the 18th and 19th centuries in the Record Room of Muzaffarpur have been partially utilised for this work. The study of the Old Correspondence Volumes in Muzaffarpur Record Room is being followed by the publication of a separate write-up as 'Muzaffarpur Old Records'. That volume forms a sister volume to this Gazetteer and may be useful as a source material for the future research workers.

I am obliged to the collaborators, officials and non-officials, including the District Magistrates (Messrs. S. C. Roy, R. Hoda and V. Jha) and Dr. H. R. Ghoshal of L. S. College, Muzaffarpur. Under orders of Government Shri S. V. Sohoni, i.c.s., who was once Commissioner of Tirhut Division had looked into the drafts and helped me with some suggestions.

I am particularly grateful to Shri Mahesh Prasad Sinha who as Minister of Transport and Industries had always been helping me with his valuable guidance. Shri Laliteshwar Prasad Shahi, M.L.A. (now Deputy Minister of Industries) and Shri Dip Narain Singh, Minister for Power and Irrigation had also looked into the drafts and given me their suggestions.

My thanks are also due to Shri S. N. Chatterji and his staff of Secretariat Press, Gulzarbagh for their personal care in the printing of the texts and the photos and to Shri A. C. Sarkar, Deputy Director of Surveys for the printing of the maps.

PATNA :

The 29th March, 1958.

} P. C. ROY CHAUDHURY.

PLAN OF CONTENTS.

CHAPTERS.	PAGES.
I—PHYSICAL ASPECTS ...	1—16
II—CLIMATE AND RAINFALL ...	17—30
III—DAILY LIFE ...	31—45
IV—ECONOMIC CONDITION OF THE PEOPLE	46—57
V—AGRICULTURE, LIVESTOCK AND IRRIGATION.	58—67
VI—OCCUPATION, MANUFACTURE AND TRADE.	68—78
VII—EDUCATION ...	79—91
VIII—SOCIAL WELFARE ...	92—95
IX—PUBLIC HEALTH ...	96—108
X—LOCAL SELF-GOVERNMENT ...	109—120
XI—COMMUNICATION ...	121—141
XII—HISTORY ...	142—165
XIII—NATURAL CALAMITIES ...	166—184
XIV—LAND REVENUE ADMINISTRATION ...	185—199
XV—GENERAL ADMINISTRATION ...	200—220
XVI—DIRECTORY ...	221—243
ENCLOSURE I ...	244—252
ENCLOSURE II ...	252—262
ENCLOSURE III ...	263—273
APPENDIX—STATISTICS ...	275—291
GLOSSARY ...	295—301
INDEX ...	i—vii
PLATES ...	1—7
MAPS ...	1—4

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER I

PHYSICAL ASPECTS

PAGES

GENERAL DESCRIPTION—BOUNDARY—ORIGIN OF NAME— GENERAL CONFIGURATION—NATURAL DIVISIONS— RIVER SYSTEM—The Ganga—The Great Gandak—The Baghmati—Tributaries of the Baghmati—The Little Gandak—The Baya—GEOLOGY—EARTHQUAKE—VEGE- TATION—Vegetation Zones—THE INTERESTING PLANTS OF THE DISTRICT—FAUNA—AVIFAUNA—The Ducks— FISH—REPTILES	1—16
--	------

CHAPTER II

CLIMATE AND RAINFALL

CLIMATE—RAINFALL—Temperature—Humidity—SURFACE WINDS—STATISTICS Rainfall, Temperature, Cloud	17—30
--	-------

CHAPTER III

DAILY LIFE

RECENT TRENDS—URBAN AND RURAL—FFESTIVALS—Raid Navami—Vivah Panchami—MELAS AND FAIRS—DAILY LIFE—FOOD—ENTERTAINMENTS—INFLUENCE OF COURTS—LADIES—TOILET—DRESS, ETC—SALUTATION —EATING PLACES—COMMON FOODSTUFF AND COOKING— TEA AND SMOKING—HOBBIES—PASTORAL SONGS— FOLK LITERATURE AND SONGS—WITCHCRAFT—SNAKE WORSHIP—TREE WORSHIP—HOUSING AND HOUSEHOLD —ORNAMENTS—MIDDLE CLASS—THE BAR—THE PLAN- TERS—THE ZAMINDARS	31—45
---	-------

CHAPTER IV

ECONOMIC CONDITION OF THE PEOPLE

INTRODUCTION—AREA—LAND TENURE—TENURES—CESS AND RENT—CROPS—CONDITION OF CULTIVATION—LARGE FARMS—PLANTERS—POPULATION—INDUSTRIES AND LABOUR—FACTORIES—AGRARIAN POLICY—ABOLITION OF ZAMINDARY—AGRICULTURAL INCOME	46—57
---	-------

CHAPTER V

AGRICULTURE LIVESTOCK AND IRRIGATION

NATURAL CONFIGURATION—SOIL—RAINFALL—AGRICUL- TURAL STATISTICS—PRINCIPAL CROPS—FOOD CROPS— Rice—Transplantation and Broadcasting—OTHER	
---	--

FOOD GRAINS —Barley —Maize —Marua —Wheat—
Gram—NON FOOD CROPS —Sugarcane—Oil seeds—
Tobacco—Other Crops—EXTENSION OF CULTIVATION—
IMPROVED METHODS OF CULTIVATION—LIVESTOCK—
FODDER —CATTLE FAIRS —DISEASES —VETERINARY
AID—BREEDING —GOSHALAS—IRRIGATION —METHODS
OF IRRIGATION

58—67

CHAPTER VI

OCCUPATION, MANUFACTURE AND TRADE

AGRICULTURAL LABOUR—INDIGO AND SALTPETRE—SUGAR
FACTORIES—RECENT INDUSTRIALIZATION—AUTOMOBILE
REPAIRING WORKSHOPS—HOSIERY MILLS—RICE, OIL
AND DAL MILLS—OTHER MISCELLANEOUS FACTORIES—
OTHER OCCUPATIONS—HORTICULTURE—COMMUNICA
TION—MELAS—WEIGHTS AND MEASURES

68—78

CHAPTER VII

EDUCATION

PROGRESS OF EDUCATION—ORGANISATION AND ADMINISTRATION—
COLLEGIATE EDUCATION—SECONDARY EDUCATION—
MIDDLE SCHOOLS—PRIMARY EDUCATION—
TECHNICAL EDUCATION—SPECIAL SCHOOLS—BASIC
EDUCATION—SOCIAL EDUCATION CENTRES—LIBRARIES
—EDUCATION OF THE BACKWARD COMMUNITIES—YOUTH
WELFARE ACTIVITIES—JAIN PRAKRIT RESEARCH
INSTITUTE

79—91

CHAPTER VIII

SOCIAL WELFARE

CO OPERATIVE INSTITUTIONS—CO-OPERATIVE HEALTH
ASSOCIATION—THE COLLEGE OF PHYSICAL EDUCATION—
SRI RAM KRISHNA VIVEKANANDA SEVASHRAM—THE
MAHILA SHILPA KALA BHAWAN—THE DISTRICT
SOLDIERS, SAILORS AND AIRMEN'S BOARD—HOME FOR
THE HOMELESS—MUZAFFARPUR CLUB—THE ORIENT
CLUB—THE TOWN CLUB—SUHPRID SANGH—THE ROTARY
CLUB—HARI SABHA—KALI BARI

92—95

CHAPTER IX

PUBLIC HEALTH

NUTRITION—VITAL STATISTICS—PRINCIPAL DISEASES—
Fever—Malaria—Plague—Cholera—Small pox—Other
fevers—Kala azar—Other Diseases—SANITATION IN THE

TOWNS—ADMINISTRATION AND MEDICAL RELIEF— MATERNITY AND CHILD WELFARE CENTRE—PUBLIC HEALTH ORGANISATION—MEDICAL PERSONNEL— MEDICAL STATISTICS	96—103
--	--------

CHAPTER X.

LOCAL SELF-GOVERNMENT.

DISTRICT BOARD—LOCAL BOARDS—GRAM PANCHAYAT— MUZAFFARPUR MUNICIPALITY—HAJIPUR MUNICI- PALITY — LALGUNJ MUNICIPALITY — SITAMARHI MUNICIPALITY—DUMRA NOTIFIED AREA COMMITTEE, SITAMARHI—STATISTICS	109—120
--	---------

CHAPTER XI.

COMMUNICATION.

COMMUNICATION IN THE EARLY YEARS OF BRITISH ADMINIS- TRATION—ROAD CESS COMMITTEE—O'MALLEY'S DESCRIPTION OF THE ROADS, 1907—ROADWAYS NOW— NATIONAL HIGHWAY—PUBLIC WORKS DEPARTMENT ROADS—EARTHQUAKE—DIFFICULTIES IN ROAD MAINTEN- ANCE—BRIDGES AND CULVERTS UNDER THE DISTRICT BOARD—PRINCIPAL ROADS—ARBORICULTURE—ROAD FINANCES—VEHICULAR TRAFFIC—WATER TRANSPORT— LOCAL FERRIES—BRIDGES—REST HOUSES—RAIL- WAYS—AVIATION—MOTOR TRANSPORT SERVICE— POSTS, TELEGRAPHS, TELEPHONES AND WIRELESS	121—141
--	---------

CHAPTER XII.

HISTORY.

REPUBLIC OF VAISALI—VAISALI IN JAIN AND BUDDHIST LITERATURE—ANNEXATION OF VAISALI TO MAGADHA— VAISALI DURING MAURYA AND SUBSEQUENT TIMES— UNDER PALA AND SENA DYNASTIES—MUSLIM INVASION—SUOARNA DYNASTY—MUSLIM INFLUENCE— MUGHAL PERIOD—EARLY BRITISH PERIOD—TRADE WITH NEPAL—NEPALESE INCURSIONS—EXTENSION OF PER- MANENT SETTLEMENT—MOVEMENT OF 1857-58—INDIGO MANUFACTURE—ADMINISTRATION REPORT OF 1876-77— CRIMES AND JUSTICE—BOMB CASE OF 1908—POLITICAL MOVEMENTS—EARTHQUAKE OF 1934—ARCHAEOLOGICAL REMAINS—ASOKA PILLAR AT KOLHUA—STUPA-MOUND AT KOLHUA—BASARIH MOUND—A SECOND MOUND ...	142—165
---	---------

CHAPTER XIII NATURAL CALAMITIES

PAGES

FLOODS—CAUSES—EARLY FLOODS IN 1780—1902—1 FLOOD IN 1953—IMPROVEMENTS—FLOOD CONTROL SCHEMES—RIVER TRAINING SCHEME—FAMINE AND SCARCITY—PROTECTIVE SCHEMES—Gandak Project—EARTHQUAKE OF 1931

166—181

CHAPTER XIV

LAND REVENUE ADMINISTRATION

EARLY HISTORY—EARLY COLLECTORS OF LAND—DECENNIAL AND PERMANENT SETTLEMENTS—NINETEENTH CENTURY REVENUE HISTORY—PARTITION OF ESTATES—RATE OF REVENUE—REVENUE SERVICES—PRIVATE LAND OF PROPRIETORS—DIFFERENT CLASSES OF RAJATS—SIZE OF ESTATES—TENURES AND UNDER TENURES—CONDITION OF THE TENANTS—TWENTIETH CENTURY REVENUE HISTORY—AGRARIAN LAWS—RENT REDUCTION—LAND REFORMS ACT 1950—ABOLITION OF ZAMINDARI—DEVELOPMENT WORK

185—193

CHAPTER XV

GENERAL ADMINISTRATION

ADMINISTRATIVE CHANGES—SET UP IN 1907—PRESENT SET UP—POLICE—GRAM PANCHAYAT—HOME GUARDS—JAIL—CIVIL JUSTICE—CRIMINAL JUSTICE—INCOME TAX—COMMERCIAL TAXES—REGISTRATION—EXCISE—CENTRAL EXCISE—LAND REFORMS SECTION—MISCELLANEOUS DEPARTMENTS

200—220

CHAPTER XVI

DIRECTORY

Ambara Chauk—Bairagnia—Baruraj—Batesar Asthan—Bela—Bela Muchpakauni—Belsand—Chak Ramdas—Charaut—Deokali—Goraul—Hajipur subdivision—Hajipur town—Sonepur fair at Hajipur—Hazrat Jandaha—Jaintpur—Juridili—Kanti—Katra—Khudiram Bose Memorial—Kollua—Konharaghat—Lalganj—Mahnar Bazar—Matila—Motipur—Muzaffarpur town—Nanpur—Palmaul—Parihar—Parsauni—Patepur Asthan—Rajpara—Sadar subdivision—Sahebganj—Sarkhandi Bhita—Shakra—Sitamarhi subdivision—Sitamarhi town—Subhagarh—Tihnat—Turki—Vaisali—VELAS

221—243

ENCLOSURE I

RENTS, WAGES AND PRICES

PAGES

PRODUCE RENTS—BATAI SYSTEM—BHAOLI SYSTEM— MANKHAP SYSTEM—CASH RENTS—ENHANCEMENT OF RENTS—PAYMENT OF RENTS—WAGES—LABOUR SUPPLY —PRICES—FAMINE PRICES—MATERIAL CONDITION OF THE PEOPLE	244—252
--	---------

ENCLOSURE II

THE INDIGO INDUSTRY

PROGRESS OF THE INDUSTRY—CULTIVATION—SOILS AND MANURES —MANUFACTURE —LANDED INTERESTS— SYSTEMS OF CULTIVATION—INFLUENCE OF THE INDUSTRY —THE BIHAR PLANTERS' ASSOCIATION—FACTORIES	253—262
---	---------

ENCLOSURE III

THE PEOPLE

GROWTH of POPULATION—CENSUS of 1901—GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS—MIGRATION—Towns and Villages— Sex—Language—Written character—Literature— RELIGIONS—PRINCIPAL CASTES—GROWTH OF POPULA TION SINCE 1901—Urban population—Rural population —Emigration and Immigration—Density—Sex and Civil Conditions, etc	263—273
APPENDIX—STATISTICS	275—294
GLOSSARY	295—301
INDEX	i—vii
PLATES	1—7
MAPS	1—4

LIST OF PLATES

- 1 Figure of Lord Buddha at Kolhua
- 2 Ashoka pillar at Kolhua
- 3 Terracotta figures from Vaisali
- 4 Ivory and Bone objects from Vaisali
- 5 Beads and weights from Vaisali
- 6 New Bridge on Burhi Gandak
- 7 Shaojee's temple at Muzaffarpur

LIST OF MAPS

- 1 Population map
- 2 Isoseismal map of Bihar Earthquake, 1934
- 3 Embankments of the district
- 4 Roads of the district

ERRATA.

Page 8, line 17—*for* 'Azella' *read* 'Azolla'.

Page 38, line 1—*for* 'Snaks' *read* 'Snacks'.

Page 41, line 16—*for* 'work' *read* 'word'.

Page 15, line 12—*for* 'them' *read* 'him'.

Page 79, line 37—*for* '1911-52' *read* '1911-42'.

Page 91, line 17—*for* 'had' *read* 'has'.

Page 95, line 11—*for* 'warshippers' *read* 'worshippers'.

Page 164, line 25—*for* 'I A S B, Vol. \1' *read* 'J. A S B., Vol. XI'.

Page 183, line 18—*for* 'bumber' *read* 'bumper'.

Page 248, line 3—*for* ' 'th' *read* $\frac{1}{2}$ th'.

Page 256, line 10—*for* 'Sumatrana' *read* 'sumatrana'.

Page 262, line 14—*for* 'Munden' *read* 'Minden'.

Page 283, line 2—*for* 'ntoxicant' *read* 'intoxicants'.

GAZETTEER OF THE MUZAFFARPUR DISTRICT

CHAPTER I

PHYSICAL ASPECTS

GENERAL DESCRIPTION

The district of Muzaffarpur lies between 25°29' and 26°53' north latitude and between 84°53' and 85°50' east longitude. It has a total area of 3,035 square miles, i.e., 19,31,520 acres of land. It is 96 miles in length from north to south and 48 miles in breadth from east to west. Muzaffarpur town is the principal civil station of the district. It is situated in 26°7' north latitude and 85°24' east longitude.

BOUNDARY

On the north the district is bounded by Nepal, on the east by the district of Darbhanga, on the south by the river Ganga, on the south-west by the district of Saran where the Great Gandak serves as a natural boundary and on the north-west it is bounded by the district of Champaran. The northern frontier between Indian territory and Nepal is demarcated by ditches and streams, besides masonry and wooden pillars.

ORIGIN OF NAME

At first Muzaffarpur constituted a part of the district of Tirhut. Later on, in 1875, it was divided into two districts, the eastern portion formed into the district of Darbhanga and the western portion formed into a separate district of Muzaffarpur after the name of its chief town founded by Muzaffar Khan a general of Akbar.

GENERAL CONFIGURATION

Muzaffarpur district is a vast alluvial plain intersected by a number of streams which flow mostly in south easterly direction. The ground is not marked by any high contour and at many places there are chains of shallow marshes which serve the purpose of drainage for excessive water due to rainfall and overflow of the streams. The rivers flow through raised beds formed out of the silt brought down by rivers from the mountains of Nepal. The alluvial plain is a tract of great fertility.

NATURAL DIVISIONS

The district is divided into three distinct tracts by the Bagl and the Burhi Gandak rivers. The first tract which lies on the of the Little or Burhi Gandak is bounded on the west and south by the Great Gandak and the Ganga and covers the whole of pur subdivision and a large part of the headquarters subdivision is the richest, most fertile and productive tract of the district consisting of a large block of upland with slight depressions here and there especially towards the south east, where there are small *ch* (water logged low areas) the largest of which is Tal Barailla. The second tract lies between the Burhi Gandak and the Baghmati consists of low lying lands which frequently get inundated. A famous Turki embankment has been constructed here to protect area from inundation. This tract is the lowest tract in the district and due to the shifting courses of the rivers there are long circular *chauris* in all directions. The third tract lying north of Baghmati and extending up to the border of Nepal covers nearly half of the district, including the whole of the Sitamarhi subdivision and stretches in a great marshy plain, traversed at intervals by ridges of upland from the Baghmati to the Nepal frontier.

RIVER SYSTEM

Roughly speaking the slope of the country north of an imaginary line drawn from Belsand to Pupri in the Sitamarhi subdivision is from the north to the south and below that south eastward. On the south the great stream of the Ganga rolls on to the sea on the south and the Great Gandak forms a natural boundary and on the north the district is intersected by a series of streams running diagonally across it from the north west to the south east and connecting with the great boundary rivers. The most important of these are the Baghmati, the Burhi Gandak, its tributary the Lakhandai and the Baya. The most marked characteristic of the river system is that the rivers flow on ridges elevated above the surrounding country, and each pair of rivers thus encloses a shallow depression leading into one another. These low lands are first filled by the local rainfall when the excess water passes off from one into another until its flow is checked by some high ground. Having no other course to take, it breaks into one of the nearest rivers at a point where the banks are low after the level of the stream has somewhat subsided and in this way the rivers although running upon comparatively high ground become ultimately the receptacles of the drainage of the country.

The Ganga

The Ganga forms the southern boundary of the district for about 20 miles from Sikmariapur near Hajipur where the main stream is joined by the Great Gandak to a point almost due north of Bakhtiarpur station on the Eastern Railway. Its channel widens

clear of sand banks, is generally about a mile wide. In the rains, however, the river swells up and its breadth is much greater, and larger expanses of sand, which lie on either side of the bank at other seasons are then covered with water. The sand banks are regularly changing, forming and re-forming in apparently a most capricious manner. The Ganga receives the Great Gandak a little below Hajipur but the confluence of the two rivers is according to local belief supposed to take place just opposite that place. When the Ganga rises in flood, it not only spills over the country near its banks but also presses back the water of the Great Gandak and floods the land between the Gandak embankment for miles above.

The Great Gandak

The Great Gandak, which joins the main stream of the Ganga opposite Patna, is also locally known as the Narayani and Saligrani*, it has been identified with the Kondochates of the ancient Greek geographers, and according to Lassen, it is Sadanira of the Epics. Rising in the central mountain basin of Nepal, where its sources are known as the Sapt Gandaki, it first touches the district near Haranul in the headquarters subdivision, and then pursues a winding course in a south easterly direction, as far as Hajipur, where it falls into the Ganga, after a course of 192 miles. Beginning as a snow fed torrent, the Gandak, soon after its entry into Indian territory, acquires the character of a deltaic river. It has no tributaries in this portion of its course, in fact, the drainage sets not towards it but away from it. Its banks are appreciably higher than the surrounding country. In order to safeguard against inundation, two series of embankments have been constructed—one, which is the more effective, on the Saran side, the other along the Muzaffarpur bank, as far as Hajipur. The latter has been repeatedly overtopped and breached by floods, and enormous tracts of land have been submerged. In addition to the dangers caused by the rapid current, numerous snags are found and near Haranul, midway between Hajipur and Lalganj, there is a large bed of *Kankar*, which extends across the river, and so narrows the channel that boats can only proceed with the utmost caution. The lowest discharge of water into the Ganga towards the end of March is 10,391 cusecs and the highest recorded flood volume is 2,66,000 cusecs.

The Bagmati

The Bagmati, rising in Nepal, near Kathmandu, enters Muzaffarpur district two miles north of Dheng station on the North-Eastern Railway and 17 miles north west of Sitamarhi. After its junction with the Lal Bakava, it forms the western boundary of the

* *Saligrama* are small stones used for worship by the Hindus. They are sometimes found in rivers Pachnad and Sona which fall in the Gandak near Tribeni Ghat.

district flowing in a more or less irregular southerly course for some 30 miles, and then strikes off near Narwa in a south easterly direction across the district. After the river has turned to the south-east, it flows almost parallel to the Burhi Gandak, crossing the Darbhanga-Muzaffarpur road at Gaighat, and leaves the district near Hathwa, 20 miles east of Muzaffarpur. It ultimately joins the Burhi Gandak above Rusera in the Darbhanga district. The Baghmati, being a hill stream, rises so quickly after heavy rain that its banks are unable to contain the water, and as it runs upon a ridge, it sometimes causes great damage when the bank is overtopped. A portion of the country north of Muzaffarpur is, however, protected by the Turki embankment. Both this river and the Burhi Gandak are apt to change their courses. In the dry season the Baghmati is fordable and at places is not more than knee deep. In the rains, however, the current is very swift, sometimes running seven miles an hour in the upper reaches and there are many snags which render navigation dangerous. A former bed, known as the old Baghmati, is still pointed out, extending from Mallu, on the frontier, to Belanpurghat, about $3\frac{1}{2}$ miles north east of Kalvaghat, where it joins the present deep stream. This bed has steep banks and is about 50 yards wide. It carries a good deal of water in the rains when it occasionally overflows. But in the cold weather it is only about two feet deep.

Tributaries of the Baghmati

The Baghmati has a number of tributaries, of which the most important are the Lal Bakaya, the Bhurengi, the Lakhandai, and the Adhwara or Little Baghmati. The first tributary is the Lal Bakaya, which flows in a southern direction and joins the main stream near Adauri. The next affluent is the Bhurengi, which leaves the main stream near Maniari and rejoins it near Belanpur. Another tributary is the Lakhandai which rises in Nepal. Lakhandai enters Muzaffarpur district at Itharwa, eighteen miles north of Sitamarhi. It is at first a small stream, but after being joined by the Sanran and Basiad, it becomes a large navigable river. Flowing south, it passes through Sitamarhi, where it is spanned by a fine bridge. Continuing in a south easterly direction it skirts the old now defunct indigo factories of Dumra, Rumi Sayadpur, Ourai and Tehwara and joins the Baghmati seven or eight miles south of the Darbhanga Muzaffarpur road. The river rises and falls quickly. Its current is rapid especially in the higher reaches which renders it dangerous for navigation. The next tributary is the Adhwara or the Little Baghmati, which flows southwards from Nepal some eight miles east from Sitamarhi. With the Puranadhar Baghmati, the old bed of the Baghmati mentioned above, which flows eight miles to the west of Sitamarhi, it is invaluable for irrigation in years of drought. During such periods numerous dams are thrown across each stream. Like its parent river, it has several tributary streams. The main stream of the Kamala joins it near Kamtaul, above that place, near

Pali, a branch goes off towards the west, losing itself in a *chaur* near Rasulpur, and above Pali, the Dhans joins it from the east and the Jhum from the west. The Dhans again is formed by the union of the Bigi and the Bilaunti, the former flowing from the west, the latter from the east. The Little Baghmati, after receiving these tributaries, falls into the Baghmati at Haia Ghat, about eight miles south of Darbhanga.

The Little Gandak

The Little Gandak, which is also known as the Harba, Sikrahna or Burhi Gandak rises in Champaran in a *chaur* in P-S Bagaha. It enters the district near the village of Ghosewat in the headquarter subdivision, and flows along a very tortuous course towards Muzaffarpur, twenty miles to the south east. Muzaffarpur stands on its southern bank. After leaving it, the river still pursues a winding course to the south east almost parallel to the Baghmati, and passing into the Darbhanga district near Pusa, twenty miles south east of Muzaffarpur, it ultimately falls into the Ganga opposite Monghyr. In the hot weather it is fordable at several places, and its banks are high or low according to the sweep of the current. For purposes of navigation, the Burhi Gandak is an extremely valuable river. During the rains boats of 1 000 maunds burden can easily reach Muzaffarpur. The opening of the North Eastern Railway, which crosses it at Nagarhasti, has considerably diminished its importance as a trade route. The Burhi Gandak, like the Baghmati, is very liable to shift its course and old beds which the stream has now deserted are extremely common especially from near Muzaffarpur to Motipur.

The Baya

The Baya is a spill channel of the Great Gandak. It issues near Sahibganj, thirty four miles north west of Muzaffarpur. It enters this district near Karnaul and flowing in a south easterly direction through it, becomes an important drainage channel with a catchment basin of 800 square miles. In Muzaffarpur district it passes Deoria, Karnaul, Sariya, Blatuka, Karhari and Chitwara, and leaving the district at Bajitpur, thirty miles south of Muzaffarpur, ultimately empties itself into the Ganga. The head of the stream is apt to silt up. The Baya is largely fed by drainage from *chaurs*, and attains its greatest flood height when the Gandak and the Ganga are both in flood.

GEOLOGY

The district is a vast alluvial country wherein two types of alluvium are to be found, the older alluvium and the newer alluvium. The older alluvium, which is yellow and often rich in *kanlar*, is met with in the north of the district. In the south newer alluvium, darker in colour, consisting of sands, salts and clay, devoid of *kanlar* occurs. During the flood season, the rivers that flow southwards

and south-eastwards tend to re-distribute the alluvium, while spreading far beyond their banks with their load of sediment brought from the submontane tracts in the north. The great thickness of alluvium conceals all the ancient crystalline rocks below.

In the north of the district *Lankar* may be used for burning lime and also as road metal.

Sodium sulphate is extracted from the *reh*, a saline efflorescence on the surface of the soil, and during the period between 1908 and 1923 the production of *khari* (sodium sulphate) amounted to 1,20,203 tons.

Salt-petre or potassium nitrate is also extracted from the efflorescences in the district.

EARTHQUAKE

During the earthquake of 1931, Sitamarhi town lay in the epicentral tract which extended east south eastwards through Madhubani in the Darbhanga district. Within this area there was a general subsidence of the ground, giving rise to widespread fissuring and to destruction of buildings by tilting and break up of the foundations. A very large number of houses were completely damaged. The emission of sand through fissures was maximum in this area. In the lowlands, sand and water vents and crater like depressions appeared at a large number of places.

The area to the south lay in the influence of the isoseismal IV of the Mercalli Scale of intensities of earthquake shock. Muzaffarpur town was included in this zone and the effects of the earthquake were disastrous. There was complete or nearly complete ruin of many houses and serious cracks in many others, rendering them uninhabitable. Extensive fissuring and sanding were also observed in the area.

Further south in the district, the earthquake led to the partial ruin of some houses and frequent and considerable cracks in others. Fissures occurred in the alluvium, and there was moderate degree of sanding.

This earthquake was explained by a tendency for elevation of the country north of a line passing through Sitamarhi east south eastwards and a tendency south of it for depression and the relief sought from the strains set up along this line due to the contrasted movement.*

*REFERENCES

- The Economic Geology and Mineral Resources of Bihar Province* by J A Dunn—Mem. G S I, Vol 78 1941
The Bihar Nepal Earthquake 1931, Mem G S I Vol 73
Report on Sodium Salts in U P with notes on occurrences in other parts of India by J B Auden B C Gupta P C Roy and M Hossain
 Rec G S I, Vol 77, Prof paper no 1

VEGETATION

For the purpose of describing the vegetation, the district may be divided into several zones, namely,—

- (1) The rivers and their old channels
- (2) The Raghobpur Diara in the Ganga
- (3) The area south of Burhi Gandak, and the *chaurs*
- (4) Tal Barula
- (5) The Doab between the Burhi Gandak and the Bagmati, the "Mans"
- (6) The area north of Bagmati river
- (7) The lands along the roads and railways the waste lands in the towns
- (8) The ponds and ditches in the towns and villages

(1) *The Ganga, Gandak, Bagmati and Lakhandai*

They are all perennial streams, the first three being fast flowing rivers, hold very little vegetation in them. The Ganga has some sheltered pools here and there in winter, especially on the southern edge of the Raghobpur Diara, in which are seen some algae, particularly *Chara* and *Nitella*. *Vallisneria spiralis*, *Potamogeton pectinatus* and other angiosperms. The Lakhandai in its lower course has much of its water distributed into irrigation channels and becomes very narrow and slow flowing, there it contains some aquatic plants.

The Burhi Gandak is shallow and slow flowing but does not hold much vegetation except some *spirogyra* in deep pools here and there.

(2) *The Raghobpur Diara.*

This is a huge island in the Ganga. Its banks are low and sloping towards the south and high and steep towards the north due to the cutting action of the water. The lower portions are covered with deep layers of sand and are either left uncultivated, or where the sand is not very deep, cultivated with various cucurbits. The higher portions having less of sand on the top are fertile and sown with wheat and barley in winter and maize, pigeon pea, sugarcane, etc., in the rainy season, maize of course being planted on such lands that get inundated in August before which period that crop has to be harvested. The undulating portions of the banks are planted with mustard and gram. Some portions of the land are under tobacco, turmeric, chillies, etc.

Weeds are many particularly such as are brought every year by the Ganga from the west, such as *Fragaria* spp., *Digitaria marginata*, *Eleusine aegyptica*, *Helicocloa schoenoides*, *Phalaris minor*,

Cyperus rotundus, *Kyllingia cylindrica*, *Vandellia brachiata*, *Ocladia corymbosa*, *Euphorbia hirta*, *E. thymifolia*, and occasional *Tamarix ericoides*, and *Equisetum* spp. Of these a few are in the moist places. They not only serve to harden the soil but also supply the much needed thatching material.

(3) The area south of the Burhi Gandak

In spite of the general level being high, due to inefficient drainage by the rivers and streams, many ditches and pools are formed during the rains and the soil becomes alkaline. There is a great pressure of population on land, even the ditches are cultivated with a variety of coarse paddy, the plants of which do not die when being submerged, but elongate as the water rises. Only areas deep to be cultivable are left unutilized for cultivation. In this there grows up, particularly towards the end of the rains, a native vegetation consisting of *Panicum proliferum*, *Leersia hexandra*, *Asteracantha longifolia*, *Azella*, etc. Some *spirogyras* are seen here and there especially nearer the banks.

The small bits of raised lands enclosed by the ditches are kept under grasses useful for thatching, the very alkaline lands are unmoony (*Saccharum munja*) and others under kans (*S. spontaneum*).

All high lands are under cultivation. Those nearer Hajipur town have fruit trees particularly mango, banana, litchi and guava. *Sissoo* (*Dalbergia sissoo*) and *sunri* (*Hymenodictyon excelsum*) are commonly planted on the boundary walls of the orchards. Lands to the north and east of Hajipur are under cultivation of the usual crops consisting of paddy on the low lands and sugarcane, pigeon pea, maize, tobacco, castor, turmeric, chilli, *suthni* (*Ligna vexillata*), *misrikand* (*Pachyrhizus angulatus*) and *atarand* (*Ipomea batatas*) on the higher lands. Some of the paddy lands and all the fields under maize have a rotation of winter crops like mustard, wheat and peas.

Lands to the south west are generally alkaline and, therefore, the crops are poor. A few raised spots like the Jandaha townships have good soil and bear good crops.

Lands strictly in the villages and around the houses where irrigation from wells and protection from cattle and goats are possible are given over to vegetables. Betel leaf plantations are frequently seen nearer towns. Weeds of cultivation include *Cannabis sativa*, *Anagallis arvensis*, *Androsace sarifragifolia*, *Hydrocotyl asiatica* and others.

With the opening of the Baraula Tal canal in 1955 the drainage of this portion of the district is bound to improve. The *chaurs* will disappear and the alkaline lands will lose the excess salts so that the fertility of the soil will improve.

(4) *Tal Baraila*

This is a big *chaur* several square miles in area, according to the local legend, 24 miles by 26 miles during the rainy season. Baraila village is located on the south west of this on an elevated tract of land. The marginal parts of this *chaur* that are under shallow waters in the rains are planted with coarse paddy. This is followed in winter by wheat, mustard and gram. Where it is left uncultivated, there grow up *Hygrophila polysperma*, *Alternanthera sessilis*, *Ipomea reptans* and other amphibious plants in winter.

The deeper portions of this *chaur* are full of aquatic plants, mostly the rooted submerged types like *Chara spp.*, *Hydrilla verticillata*, *Potamogeton crispum*, *P. indica*, *P. pectinata*, *Najas graminea*, *Lagarosiphon alternifolia*, and others. *Limnanthemum cristatum* and *Nelumbium spp.* are two of the aquatic plants with immersed leaves. There are also a few floating grasses. The aquatic vegetation serves to feed the ducks and fowl which live here or migrate to this *chaur* in winter, as also to feed the fish.

(5) *The Doab between the Burhi Gandak and the Baghmati rivers*

This area is very low lying, so much so that the Muzaffarpur-Sitamarhi road runs all along on an embankment. All cultivated land is given over to rice cultivation during the rains, coarse paddy in the low and partly submerged areas and finer varieties on higher lands. The paddy crop is followed in the winter by *ankari* (*Vicia sativa*), mustard, *bakula* (*Vicia faba*), linseed, pea, tobacco, and in the villages by vegetables.

On the wet banks is seen *Lippia geminata* and some amphibious grasses. On the low banks of rivers may be seen *Xanthium strumarium*, *Rumex spp.*, *Solanum nigrum*, *Nicotiana plumbaginifolia*, *Amarantus spinosus*, and a few babool plants.

(6) *The lands to the north of the Baghmati river and extending up to the Nepal border*

The depressed portions of land grow a coarse variety of paddy during the rains, followed by the usual winter crops. The higher lands grow either the better variety of paddy or maize. The still higher lands are given over to growing of pigeon pea and sugarcane. On the embankments of the river is grown *parwal* (*Trichosanthes dioica*). The paddy and maize crops are followed by *bakula*, masur (*Lens esculenta*), pea, wheat, tobacco, mustard and linseed. Nearer the houses where protection and some irrigation are possible, are grown vegetables. The vegetable fields are fenced off by hedges of *jayant* (*Sesbania aegyptica*), arand (*Ricinus communis*) and sometimes *Opuntia*. There are innumerable weeds of cultivation noticed, the chief being *Nepeta himalustana*, *Angallis arvensis*, *Cannabis sativa* and *Chenopodium murale*.

There are a few varieties of mango and bamboos which predominate. Babool grows spontaneously along the roadsides.

(7) The lands along the roads, railways, in the railway yards and all waste lands in the towns

All such lands are full of weeds, particularly, the introduced ones. The bigger a town and the greater the means of communication with it, the larger the type and number of weeds in it. The weeds have spread even to the interior along the roads and railways. Some of the commonest ones are *Lantana camara*, *Chrozophora rotleri*, *Xanthium strumarium*, *Sida* spp., *Clerodendron infortunatum*, *Glycosmis pentaphylla*, *Cassia tora*, *Coccidentalis*, and *Croton sparsiflorus*. *Hyptis suaveolens*, *Irgemone mexicana*, *Zizyphus*, *babool*, *date*, *kans*, etc., also are seen along the roads.

(8) The ponds and ditches in the towns and in villages

Those nearer houses receive a lot of organic refuse, therefore, they grow lots of *Azolla*, *Asteracantha*, *Ipomea reptans*, etc. Others that are clean are cultivated with *singhara* (*Trapa bishpinosa*). Ditches where the water is deep but are frequently visited by buffaloes contain only a growth of *Ottelia alismoides*. Blue lotus and other kinds of lotus are common.

THE INTERESTING PLANTS OF THE DISTRICT.

Two important parasites, *Loranthus longiflorus* on mango and *sheesham*, and *Cuscuta reflexa* growing on various hedges, *babool*, etc., are very common in the district. The root parasite *Orobancha* is plentiful on mustard and vegetable crops. Rusts on wheat and linseed are also common. They cause a great economic loss although they can be eradicated.

Land orchids, particularly *Zeuxine sulcata* is very common in grass lands, mainly on the bunds of rice fields. *Scirpus grossus* (*haseru*) is a cultivated sedge very common on Samastipur side. The three root crops, *murikand*, *sakar* and *suthni* as also rhizome crops like turmeric and ginger are very common here due to the sandy soil. Bamboos of various types are common.

FAUNA

Tirhut was formerly famous for the number and variety of its fauna in the days when forests covered large stretches of land which

*LITERATURE CONSULTED

Imperial Gazetteer 1908—Bengal—Muzaffarpur

Bihar and Orissa District Gazetteers—Muzaffarpur 1917, Patna

H. H. Haines. *The Botany of Bihar and Orissa* London (1921—25)

P. C. Ghose. *North Bihar Flood* (1948) Patna.

H. N. Mukherji. *Soils of Bihar* Proc. Bihar Acad. of Agricultural Sciences 1 (1) 58—94 (1959)

are now under the plough. The buffaloes', wrote the author of the *Im-i Akbari* are so savage that they will attack a tiger. There are many lakes, and in one of them the water never decreases, and the depth is unfathomable. Groves of mango trees extend to a distance of 20 kos, delighting the eye. In the rainy season gazelle deer and tiger frequent the cultivated spots, and are hunted by the inhabitants. The deer they surround with an enclosure, and take when they please. Even towards the close of 18th century wild animals were plentiful. A few years before the Permanent Settlement, rewards are on record for the slaughter of 51 tigers in a single year. There was much waste land to the north inhabited by the beasts of prey that cultivation had driven out of the more southern tracts. The depredations of herds of wild elephants were a serious danger. The advance of cultivation, the growth of the population, and the extension of means of communication have now driven the wild animals which formerly infested the district back to the jungles of Nepal. There is no jungle left in the district sufficiently large and dense to afford shelter to the larger beasts of prey. Leopards are occasionally found in patches of jungle towards the north of the Sitamarhi subdivision, but they are only stray visitors from Nepal. The only other predatory animals met with are the fox and the jackal found in all parts of the district.

The only representatives of the Ungulata are the *nilgai* or blue bull (*Boselaphus tragocamelus*) and wild pig (*Sus cristatus*), both of which are fairly common in the *diaras* and in the patches of grass and jungle still left. The wild pig is much scarcer than formerly. But whenever found he is hunted and though his kind has decreased in number he retains the same qualities of cunning hardihood and courage which made pig sticking once a fine sport among the European planters in North Bihar.

AVIFAUNA

The common birds of Muzaffarpur are also the common birds of the other plains districts of Bihar. Muzaffarpur is the most central of the plains districts of Bihar.

As is common knowledge there are two kinds of crows namely the bigger and blacker jungle crow (*Corvus macrorhynchos*) and the smaller house crow (*Corvus splendens*) with much shiny grey on its necks. Both are intelligent birds and partial to human habitations. The house crow is the more intelligent of the two and more numerous in towns and villages but there is hardly any place where the jungle crow is not found.

Closely related to the crows is the treepie (*Crypsirina vagabunda*). Its colouring is like the yolk of an egg with white patches on the sides and a long graduated black tail. The tail is edged with white and almost double the length of the main body. That gives the treepie the appearance of a large bird, though it is no bigger than a

myno. Few untrained observers can see any resemblance between the treepie and the crows to place them together in the same family, but a close look at the strong black bill and the shape of the black head does bring out the affinities. There is a remarkable similarity between the treepie and the house crow.

The common habbler (*Turdoides caudato*) is an earthy-brown bird, nine inches long, which chatters about noisily in flocks around villages and garden fences. Equally common as the habbler but more prominent because of its slight black crest, red-vent and white rump is the red-vented Bulbul (*Pycnonotus coser*). No bird is, however, as striking as the *ghujengo* or black drongo (*Dicrurus macrocerus*) with its glossy black body and a deeply forked tail, sitting on telegraph posts and wires or sweeping about the country in rapid flights. It is the boldest bird of the plains and chases eagles three its size without any fear.

The white bellied minivet (*Pericrocotus erythropygeus*) should have been equally prominent if it were not so shy. It is a brightly coloured bird, probably the most beautiful bird of the district, the male scarlet and the female brown. The head, neck, back and tail are black and the belly is white. The male's crimson breast shows off well against the white belly and black head, but the bird is generally seen only in villages where there are big mango orchards.

The common *myna* (*Strunus tristis*) is as ubiquitous as the house crow or the black drongo and is a noisy snuff-brown bird with white tips to its tail. The sexes are alike. One more variety is found generally in the *diora* areas and along rivers. It is grey and more often seen on the ground than elsewhere and is known as the bank *myna* (*Acridotheres gingionus*). The house sparrow (*Passer domesticus*), of course, is found everywhere.

The *papiho* (*Cuculus varius*) in whose shrill cry some hear a sound of the words 'brain fever' is a hawk-like cuckoo, brown and barred with black, but rarely seen. Less known is the Indian cuckoo (*Cuculus micropterus*). The cuckoos are more easily identified by their calls than by their looks.

Among the persistent noises of the countryside that of the crimson-breasted harrier (*Megalaima hoemocephala*) must be ranked along with the *papiha's*. The harrier is a beautiful small green bird with a crimson breast, yellow throat and crimson forehead. It goes on monotonously repeating "tonk, tonk, tonk" throughout the day, hunting for insects on trees or hammering with its strong beak holes through a branch.

Noisy, flashy and impressive is the roller or *nilliant* (*Coracias benghalensis*) flaunting its blue wing in acrobatics in the sky. Sitting on the ground, a telegraph wire or a tree the bird is hardly noticeable with its buff back which folds over the blue wings completely.

Darting about the sky and hawking insects on the wings are the bee eaters, small green birds. The common green bee eater (*Merops orientalis*) often spreads out its wings like a Japanese fan. The other blue tailed bee eater (*Merops philippinus*) is slightly bigger and more blue in the tail. Both have protuberances from their tails and nest in holes in the ground.

The grass owl (*Tyto capensis*) is a largish (about 18 inches) bird, with a rich dark brown upper plumage, each feather tipped with a white spot giving it a very mottled appearance over a white belly. The facial discs are pure white. Its call is similar to the screech of the barn owl.

The little brown dove (*Streptopelia senegallensis*) is the smallest of our doves and has a wide range of distribution, from the banks of the Kosi westward right up to Africa. It has slaty grey wings over an earthy brown body and has two bright chess boards of red and black tiny squares on each side of the neck.

The peewit (*Venellus venellus*) is a winter visitor from northern countries and is a lapwing with a prominent narrow long crest curving backwards from its head.

The ducks

The avifauna of Muzaffarpur and all other districts of the northern plains of Bihar is remarkable for the large number of winter visitors. In Muzaffarpur with its large *chaurs* and marshes like the Tal Barailla the winter visiting ducks are important. An attempt will be made here to supply an easy key for the identification of ducks.

The ducks include all teal, geese, swans and mergansers. They have all webbed feet and straight flat bills with rows of teeth at either edge of the bill. The swans are the biggest of the ducks and have exceedingly long necks, geese come next in size and are distinguished by having the front edge of the nostrils about the middle of the beak. Their plumage is plain grey or brown with lighter edges, giving them a barred appearance and distinguishing them from the rather extravagantly coloured teals, true ducks and mergansers. The mergansers have narrow tapering bills and pied plumage. The true ducks do not have exceedingly long necks nor prominently tapering beaks. Teals are the smallest of the ducks.

No swans have been recorded from Muzaffarpur or any other district of Bihar. Among the geese the bar headed (*Anser indicus*) is at once distinguished by its pale clear grey colour, almost a French grey and has two dark bars across its head, one from eye to eye and the other a little backwards on the nape. The grey lag goose (*Anser anser*) is the commonest of our geese and has a bill over two and half

inches, without any black on it. The white-fronted goose (*Anser albifrons*) has a two-inch bill, also without any black. Sushkin's goose (*Anser neglectus*) is the biggest of our geese, 40 inches long, but is exceedingly rare and has been so far reported only from Darbhanga district. The dwarf or lesser white-fronted goose (*Anser erythropus*), 23 inches, is the darkest of all our geese and has a white patch on the forehead in the form of a longitudinal blaze or broad streak, running up from the bill to the level of a line drawn between the eyes.

The beaks of the mergansers are twice as broad at the root as at the tip. The birds are about the size of or smaller than a tame duck and are pied. Two mergansers are found in Bihar—the goosander (*Mergus merganser*) and the smew (*Mergus albellus*). The goosander is pied while the smew is strikingly all white. It has a short mane like crest too.

True ducks can be subdivided into diving ducks, goose-like ducks and surface-feeding ducks. The diving ducks are at once marked off by their large feet, which have the outer toe as long as or even longer than the middle, and the hind toe with a deep lobe or flap, so as to be leaf-like in outline. The goose-like, or walking and perching, ducks have either a short bill or long shanks, or both, the bill being about the length of the shanks. The ordinary surface-feeding ducks have rather short shanks and moderate-sized feet, with the outer toe shorter than the middle, and the bill longer than the shank.

The diving ducks are the red-crested pochard (*Netta rufina*), the dunbird (*Aythya ferina*), the white-eyed pochard (*Aythya nyroca*), the tufted pochard (*Aythya fuligula*) and the golden eye (*Bucephala clangula*). The golden eye is marked off at once by its forwardly placed nostrils, these being actually nearer to the tip of the bill than to the root. The male is mostly white, but the head is dark glossy green, with a white patch on each side at the base of the beak. The beak and the edge of the wings are black. The female is a dark grey where the male is black and has a dark brown head with no white on the face.

The red-crested pochard is the biggest of all pochards (about 20 inches), and has red or orange colouring on the bill and the feet. The male has a full soft bushy crest of a yellow buff colour, the rest of the head being of a beautiful pinkish-chestnut. The upper plumage is plain light brown with two white patches in front of the wings; the lower plumage is black. The female has less of a crest and is light brown above and dirty white below.

The tufted pochard has a pig-tail like tuft hanging down from its head. The white-eye has no crest. The dunbird is a very ungainly-looking duck and has no white bar on the wing. It has a conspicuous tri-coloured plumage, the head being rich chestnut red, the breast, rump and stern black, and the body pale clear grey.

The goose like or walking and perching ducks are the comb duck (*Sarkidiornis melanotus*), the cotton teal (*Nettapus coromandelianus*), the lesser whistling teal (*Dendrocygna javanica*), the large whistling teal (*Dendrocygna bicolor*), the sheldrake (*Tadorna tadorna*), the Brahminy duck (*Tadorna ferruginea*) and the wigeon (*Anas penelope*)

The sheldrake is distinguishable by its brilliant pied plumage of white, black and chestnut. The Brahminy duck has chestnut or buff plumage and black and white wings. The comb duck has long dark wings and white belly and a knob on the beak of the male. The cotton teal is very small, smaller than a pigeon, and gives the effect of white cotton floating on water.

The surface feeding ducks are the white winged wood duck (*Cairina scutulata*), the pink headed duck (*Rhodonessa caryophyllacea*), the spotbill or grey duck (*Anas peccilorhyncha*), the mallard (*Anas platyrhyncha*), the gadwal (*Anas strepera*), the baikal or clucking teal (*Anas formosae*), the pintail (*Anas acuta*), the garganey or blue winged teal (*Anas querquedula*), the shoveller (*Anas clypeata*), the marbled teal (*Anas angustirostris*) and the common teal (*Anas crecca*).

The wood duck is large and dark with black and white wings with French grey bars. The pink headed duck has a milk and chocolate appearance. The marbled teal is pale with a washed out plumage. The pintail has a long sharp tail. The shoveller has a huge misshapen bill, very long and twice as broad at tip as at the root. The mallard has a steel blue or green wing bar edged with white. The gadwal has a white wing bar. The garganey's wing bar is dull green, often absent. The common teal has the wing bar black and brilliant green or bronze.

Out of the ducks, seven are or were resident species viz. the white winged wood duck, the pink headed duck, the lesser whistling teal, the large whistling teal, spotbill or grey duck, the comb duck and cotton teal. Of the resident ducks the white winged wood duck and the pink headed duck are believed to have become extinct on jungle near marshes. The pink headed duck was last shot in the Muzaffarpur district at Dumra in 1898 by J. A. Wilson. The snew, a migrant, has been observed in Bihar only once and that at Hazaribagh.

The following birds are rare: the golden eye, the lesser whistling teal, the spotbill or grey duck, the baikal teal, the marbled teal and the falated teal.

The comb duck and the large whistling teal are becoming rare and may be considered as threatened with extinction. Protection measures are needed, like the creation of a sanctuary to include a *phel* and extensive marshy land and some nearby woodland for breeding. This woodland may have to be planted. The district of Muzaffarpur is one of the

most suitable areas for constituting a sanctuary for the protection of the resident ducks *

FISH

The names of the fish commonly found in Muzaffarpur market are given below with their Hindi names within bracket —

Gadusia Chapra (*Suiya*), Hilsa Hilsa (*Hilsa*), Notopterus notopterus (*Phalia*), Chela bacaila (*Chelwa*), Barbus barna (*Potiah*), Danio dangila (*Durhwa*), Barbus chagunio (*Potiah*), Barbus conchonins (*Potiah*), Barbus phutunio (*Potiah*), Barbus stigma (*Potiah*), Cirrhina mrigala (*Mirgal*), Cirrhina reha (*Rewa*), Labeo calhasu (*Kalbasu*), Labeo rohita (*Rohu*), Clarias batrachus (*Mangur*), Heteropneustes fossilis (*Singhi*), Entropneustes vacha (*Bachwa*), Mystus cavasius (*Tengra*), Mystus seenghala (*Tengra*), Mystus vittatus (*Tengra*), Bagarius bagarius (*Gaunch*), Xenentodon cancila (*Kauca*), Ambassis nama (*Chanawa*), Anabas testudineus (*Kewai*), Mastacembelus armatus (*Barni*)

REPTILES

The names of the snakes and other members of the reptile group have been given in Hindi. P denotes poisonous. Np denotes non poisonous.

Lizards — Wall lizard, Common lizard

* *Snakes* — Gehuan (P), Karait (P), Lohuar (P), Amatar (P), Awaria (Np), Dhorha (Np), Dhamin (It does not bite but the tail portion is very poisonous), Patar (P), Kathatar (P), Khirrich gehuan (P)

Chelonia — Tortoises of small sizes have been seen in the market occasionally *

Crocodile — *Gavialis gangeticus* commonly called as *Gharial* has been occasionally seen in Gandak and Ganga

*BIBLIOGRAPHY Baunbridge, Fletcher, and Inghs. *Birds of an Indian Garden* (Thacker Spink and Co., Ltd., Calcutta)

Hugh Whistler *Popular Handbook of Indian Birds* (Gurney and Jackson, London)

CHAPTER II.

CLIMATE AND RAINFALL.

CLIMATE.

Muzaffarpur district enjoys generally a bracing and healthy climate. The range of temperature is not so great as in the Patna Division in the south; and though the heat is greater than in the delta districts of Bengal proper, the comparative dryness of the atmosphere renders its effects less enervating.

The year may be divided into three well defined periods, viz, the cold weather, the hot weather and the rainy season. The first commences early in November and lasts till nearly the end of March; for though the days then begin to be hot, the nights and early mornings continue to be comparatively cool and fresh. The climate is delightful during this part of the year; the days are bright, warm and invigorating and as soon as the sun sets, the temperature falls. The hot season commencing in April is ushered in by dust-storms. The heat is intense in May and unless broken by frequent rain, continues to increase until the gathering of clouds heralds the approach of the rainy season.

The rain starts about the middle of June. Sometimes, a few days' downpour is succeeded by a week or ten days of fair weather before the rains really break. This first outburst is termed the *chhota barsat*. The rains continue till the end of September or the middle of October, when the saturated ground begins to dry. This is considered to be the most trying season of the year as the air is hot and moist, while the sun's rays are still powerful. The temperature then diminishes and by November the mornings become perceptibly cool when the winter season commences.

RAINFALL.

The district has 18 stations for which rainfall data are available. The average monthly and annual rainfall, monthly rainfall expressed as a percentage of the annual, and the average number of rainy days (having 0.10 inch or more of rain) for the district and for all the stations are given in Table 1. The averages are based on data collected up to 1940.

The district enjoys good rainfall with an annual average of 46 inches, most parts of the district receiving over 45 inches. The rainfall varies from 38 inches in the southernmost part of the district near Raghapur to 53 inches in the areas of Bairagnia and Sitamarhi in the north. The town of Muzaffarpur gets about 48 inches in a year.

The main rainy months with one inch or more are from May to October. Pre monsoon showers in May account for about 5 per cent of the annual rainfall followed by 16 per cent in June, July and August are the rainiest months of the year and combined they receive over 50 per cent of the total annual rainfall. September is more rainy than June. As in May, the rainfall during October is also 5 per cent. Thus over 85 per cent of the annual rainfall occurs during the monsoon months of June to September.

The average number of days of rain of 10 cents or more for the district is 46 with 50 or more over a large area. The number of rainy days of 1 cent or more is about 70. The average rainfall on a rainy day of 1 cent or more is about 0.6 inch.

Annual rainfall data of all the rain gauge stations for the fifty year period 1901—50 have been analysed and Table 2 gives the frequencies of annual rainfall in different ranges at these stations. The table also includes for each of the rain gauge stations the standard deviation, coefficient of variability (%) and the highest and the lowest rainfall values expressed as percentage of the mean.

Although the rainfall in the district is good the variations from year to year are rather large. At one of the stations the highest annual rainfall has exceeded twice the average and another has recorded as low a rainfall as 25 per cent of the average. Generally, however, none of the stations has had during the fifty year period 1901—50 more than twice or fallen below a third of the average. The coefficient of variability is high and of the order of 30 per cent.

Table 3 gives the frequencies in different ranges of heavy rainfall of over 3 inches in a day which has occurred at the different stations in the district based on data up to 1920. Table 4 gives occasions of heavy rainfall of over 10 inches in 24 hours, at different stations in the district based on data up to 1950. It also gives the rainfall on the previous and succeeding days.

On an average the district gets two to three falls in a year exceeding 3 inches in 24 hours. Falls of 10 inches or more may occur once in 15 to 20 years. All the stations for which the data are included in Table 4 show that they have received more than 10 inches in 24 hours. The heaviest fall in 24 hours in the district has occurred at Belsand on the 18th September 1924 the amount being 15.30 inches.

TEMPERATURE AND OTHER WEATHER CONDITIONS

Muzaffarpur is the only station in the district which has temperature, cloud and wind data, though they relate to a period of about 20 years from 1886. Wherever necessary, the data of Darbhanga, the nearest observatory station are supplemented.

Temperature

The temperature data of Muzaffarpur appear in Table 5

The mean annual temperature in this district is 77°F. Temperature begins to rise rapidly from March and attains the highest records in the months of April and May which are the hottest months of the year. The mean maximum temperature in these months is 96°F to 97°F and on individual days maximum temperatures of the order of 110°F are not uncommon. This rising trend in temperature is changed with the onset of the monsoon in the second week of June. The variations during the monsoon months of June to September are small. Temperature begins to fall markedly after the withdrawal of the monsoon in October and the lowest temperature is recorded in January and February with a mean minimum temperature of 49°F to 52°F in these months. The lowest temperature in this area is likely to be of the order of 35°F. The district has only a single maximum of temperature (in the year) as compared to stations in the coastal belt where generally a secondary maximum in the transition month of October occurs.

The mean annual range of temperature is 20°F with the highest value of 28°F in the month of March.

Relative humidity

The dry bulb and wet bulb temperatures in °F and relative humidity (%) for Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga are given in Table 6.

The average annual humidity in the morning is 80(%) and in the evening 55 to 60%. The highest humidity is recorded in the monsoon months when on individual days the atmosphere may be saturated. The lowest values of humidity occur in the months of March and April. The humidities on individual days may be as low as 10 to 15%. The cloud amount is shown in Table 7.

Outside the monsoon months the skies are practically clear (less than 2/10ths).

SURFACE WINDS

Average percentage frequencies of number of days of wind from different directions, throughout the year at Muzaffarpur are given in Table 8.

The wind speeds are generally low throughout the year. Calm conditions prevail during October to January. Winds blow from a westerly direction from January to March while easterly winds are predominant beyond this period till the end of September.

TABLE

Normal monthly and annual rainfall and number of rainy

Station		January	February	March	April	May	June
1		2	3	4	5	6	7
Sitamarhi	A ..	0.53	0.52	0.59	0.84	3.13	8.30
	B	1.0	1.0	1.1	1.6	5.9	16.7
	C ..	1.1	1.5	1.0	1.5	4.7	9.1
Muzaffarpur	A	0.52	0.57	0.39	0.48	1.98	7.70
	B .	1.1	1.2	0.8	1.0	4.1	15.9
	C ..	1.1	1.7	0.9	0.0	3.1	8.1
Hajipur	A .	0.57	0.71	0.41	0.32	1.35	6.71
	B	1.3	1.6	0.9	0.7	3.1	13.2
	C ..	1.3	1.3	1.0	0.7	2.2	7.6
Paru	A	0.40	0.33	0.38	0.27	1.43	5.00
	B	1.0	1.3	0.9	0.7	3.3	14.2
	C	1.0	1.4	0.9	0.5	2.2	6.0
Mahua	A	0.53	0.71	0.32	0.33	1.65	6.92
	B	1.2	1.5	0.7	0.7	3.6	15.1
	C	1.1	1.7	0.9	0.7	2.3	7.3
Sheohar	A .	0.50	0.50	0.43	0.53	2.27	7.41
	B	1.1	1.1	0.9	1.1	4.9	16.1
	C	0.0	1.3	1.0	1.2	3.3	7.4
Purni	A	0.44	0.54	0.44	0.75	2.37	7.65
	B ..	0.9	1.1	0.9	1.6	5.4	16.1
	C .	0.9	1.3	0.0	1.4	3.6	7.8
Raghopur	A .	0.43	0.54	0.40	0.21	0.95	5.44
	B ..	1.1	1.4	1.1	0.6	2.5	14.5
	C ..	0.8	1.2	0.9	0.4	1.2	6.1
Sahabganj	A .	0.11	1.01	0.20	0.22	1.77	6.98
	B ..	0.2	2.1	0.4	0.5	3.7	14.4
	C	0.3	2.2	0.8	0.7	2.2	6.9

1

days for Muzaffarpur District (data used up to 1940).

July	August	September	October	November	December	Annual
8	9	10	11	12	13	14
13 72	11 97	9 67	2 59	0 19	0 16	52 71
16 0	22 7	18 3	4 9	0 4	0 3	..
12 7	12 6	9 1	2 6	0 3	0 4	56 6
12 78	12 56	8 85	2 41	0 29	0 12	48 44
26 4	25 9	17 9	5 0	0 6	0 2	.
14 1	13 8	9 5	2 5	0 5	0 3	56 2
11 52	11 77	8 06	2 43	0 25	0 13	44 23
20 0	28 6	18 2	5 5	0 8	0 3	..
13 8	13 1	9 2	2 8	0 5	0 3	55 0
11 29	11 57	7 64	1 73	0 10	0 11	41 48
27 2	27 0	18 4	4 2	0 5	0 3	
12 1	11 9	8 1	2 2	0 4	0 2	47 8
11 78	12 57	8 49	2 13	0 29	0 12	45 84
25 7	27 4	18 5	4 6	0 8	0 3	
13 6	13 8	9 2	2 3	0 4	0 3	53 8
11 45	11 31	9 08	2 27	0 24	0 15	46 14
24 8	24 5	19 7	4 9	0 5	0 3	
11 4	11 5	8 3	2 1	0 4	0 3	40 1
12 53	12 15	8 03	1 99	0 20	0 10	47 39
26 4	25 6	16 19	4 2	0 4	0 2	
10 8	11 7	7 7	2 2	0 3	0 2	48 8
9 23	10 90	7 19	1 64	0 45	0 19	37 57
24 6	29 0	19 1	4 4	1 2	0 5	
9 8	11 0	6 5	1 9	0 8	0 3	40 7
12 83	12 88	10 01	2 04	0 27	0 11	48 43
26 5	26 6	20 7	4 2	0 6	0 2	
12 1	13 5	10 4	2 5	0 4	0 2	52 2

TABLE

Station		January	February	March	April	May	June
1		2	3	4	5	6	7
Munaspore	A	031	088	020	039	157	616
	B	07	19	04	09	35	137
	C	08	17	06	10	24	73
Katra	A	027	054	023	055	222	714
	B	05	11	05	11	44	143
	C	06	13	05	10	31	69
Lalganj	A	044	074	054	018	111	593
	B	11	18	13	04	27	143
	C	12	17	10	04	19	80
Sursand	A	032	052	054	078	270	750
	B	07	11	12	17	59	166
	C	07	12	09	13	37	70
Sonbarsa	A	036	054	060	072	266	839
	B	07	11	13	15	60	175
	C	05	11	11	14	36	74
Bairagnia	A	040	067	047	083	291	859
	B	08	13	09	16	50	182
	C	07	10	08	17	43	87
Belsand	A	040	070	051	047	213	811
	B	08	10	11	10	44	168
	C	07	10	08	08	30	77
Kurnaul	A	027	058	008	024	139	602
	B	06	10	02	00	09	130
	C	06	09	04	07	17	74
Meachapra	A	039	054	030	044	141	599
	B	09	13	07	10	33	139
	C	10	10	07	07	00	70
District	A	040	063	039	047	19	714
	B	09	14	08	10	43	104
	C	09	14	08	09	08	19

A—Normal rainfall in inches

B—Monthly rainfall as percentage of annual normal

C—Normal number of rainy days (a rainy day is one of 0.10" or more of rain)

1—concl'd

July	August	September	October	November	December	Annual.
8	0	10	11	12	13	14
12 37	10 95	0 45	1 95	0 51	0 20	44 92
27 5	24 4	21 0	4 3	1 1	0 4	
12 4	12 2	8 6	2 2	0 5	0 4	50 1
14 48	11 89	9 74	2 34	0 48	0 22	50 10
28 0	23 7	19 4	4 7	1 0	0 4	
12 8	11 9	8 3	2 2	0 6	0 4	49 6
10 50	11 43	0 50	1 47	0 34	0 18	41 42
25 5	27 0	20 5	3 5	0 8	0 4	
12 9	14 2	9 5	2 0	0 6	0 4	53 8
12 29	10 53	8 31	1 57	0 26	0 13	45 40
27 0	23 1	18 3	3 5	0 0	0 3	
10 5	10 1	8 0	2 2	0 4	0 3	40 5
12 30	11 20	8 35	2 02	0 06	0 14	47 82
26 3	23 4	17 5	4 2	0 1	0 3	
10 1	10 0	7 6	1 9	0 2	0 3	45 2
13 90	12 25	0 38	1 95	0 21	0 17	52 79
26 4	23 2	17 8	3 7	0 4	0 3	
11 0	12 3	8 4	2 1	0 3	0 3	53 0
12 03	11 50	0 40	2 39	0 33	0 16	45 10
23 0	23 9	19 5	5 0	0 7	0 1	
11 2	12 0	8 5	2 0	0 3	0 3	49 4
14 39	11 29	11 53	1 65	0 11	0 09	47 84
30 1	23 0	24 1	3 5	0 2	0 2	
12 3	11 1	9 0	1 6	0 1	0 2	46 3
11 50	12 18	8 34	1 20	0 6	0 17	42 41
26 7	25 3	19 4	2 8	1 5	0 4	
13 4	3 8	0 6	2 0	0 7	0 7	52 8
12 29	11 52	8 88	1 99	0 30	0 15	46 33
26 5	25 3	19 2	4 3	0 7	0 3	
12 1	12 3	8 6	1 2	0 4	0 3	44 6

TABLE
Frequency of annual rainfall in specified

Inches	Sitamarhi	Muzaffar- pur.	Paru.	Mahua.	Sheohar.	Pupri	Ragho- pur	
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	
5 01—10 00	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	
10 01—15 00	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
15 01—20 00	..	..	..	..	1	..	1	
20 01—25 00	..	..	1	6	..	1	1	
25 01—30 00	..	1	4	2	5	2	5	
30 01—35 00	..	..	4	5	3	3	8	
35 01—40 00	..	6	6	10	7	10	7	4
40 01—45 00	..	6	5	4	10	4	5	7
45 01—50 00	..	8	8	7	8	6	5	1
50 01—55 00	.	0	8	5	2	3	9	1
55 01—60 00	..	7	6	1	5	5	4	2
60 01—65 00	..	6	4	..	4	4	3	..
65 01—70 00	..	3	2	..	1	1	1	..
70 01—75 00	.	2	1	..	1	2	1	1
75 01—80 00	.	2	..	..	..	4	2	.
80 01—85 00	.	2	..	..	..	..	..	..
85 01—90 00	.	1	.	..	..	1	.	..
90 01—95 00	..	.	.	.	..	..	..	..
95 01—100 00	.	..	.	..	..	..	..	..
100 01—105 00	.	.	.	..	..	.	.	..
105 01—110 00	..	..	..	..	..	1	..	..
Number of years	50	49	40	46	46	44	32	
Mean rainfall in inches	54 81	47 00	38 53	45 20	50 13	49 79	36 64	
Standard Deviation.	13 53	12 04	9 75	11 18	15 70	15 34	12 32	
Co-efficient of variability.	24 7	25 6	25 3	24 7	31 3	30 8	33 6	
Highest rainfall	88 80	71 16	58 36	70 41	87 46	105 52	72 52	
Highest rainfall as percentage of mean	162	151	151	156	174	212	198	
Lowest rainfall	27 30	20 47	21 95	23 92	19 39	24 13	8 69	
Lowest rainfall as percentage of mean	50	44	57	57	39	48	25	

2

limits period (1901—1950)

Minapur	Saheb ganj	Katra	Lalganj	Sursand	Sonbarsa	Bairagnia	Beland	Hajipur
9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17
			1					
1			3	1			1	
2	1		5	2	2		1	6
7	1	4	6	5	4	3	3	7
7	3	5	7	4	2	3	5	7
6	3	7	3	8	3	1	8	7
7		6	8	3	7	6	4	10
4	6	5	2	4	6	9	4	9
3	2	3	1	6	4	6	1	1
1		3	1		3	1	2	2
1		1		1	1	2	1	1
		1				1		
		2				2	3	
		1				1		
		1						
						1		
						1		
39	16	39	37	34	32	37	33	59
47 90	43 83	60 80	38 46	43 90	47 37	55 69	47 07	42 46
10 50	9 83	14 63	19 49	19 87	19 99	15 45	14 15	10 95
24 5	21 4	28 8	27 0	24 6	23 2	27 7	30 1	24 1
68 24	59 79	85 92	64 77	67 40	66 07	98 21	79 95	69 92
139	130	169	168	154	139	176	170	165
20 61	28 52	30 13	18 71	22 90	27 29	33 63	21 04	25 66
48	62	59	49	52	55	60	45	60

TABLE 3.
Frequency of heavy rain.

Station.	Number of years	3" to 4"	4" to 5"	5" to 6"	6" to 7"	7" to 8"	8" to 9"	9" to 10"	10" to 11"	11" to 12"	12" to 13"	13" to 14"	14" to 15"
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
Sitamarhi	30	50	18	10	5	2	1	..	1	1	..	..	..
Muzaffarpur	30	30	17	10	..	3	..	..	..	1	..	1	..
Hajipur	30	37	13	8	2	1	1	..	1	..	1	..	..
Paru	30	26	21	4	..	2	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Mahua	30	41	10	13	4	1	1	..	..	..	..	..	..
Shoochar	30	22	7	1	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Pupri	30	48	14	6	2	..	..	..	1	1	..	..	..
Raghopur	12	15	5	4	2	2	1	..	..	..	..	..	..
Minapur	11	19	7	1	1	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Katra	11	19	6	2	3	1	1	..	..	1	..	..	..
Lalganj	11	16	5	2	3	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Sursand	11	10	2	4	..	2	1	..	..	..	..	..	..
Sonbarsa	11	12	7	4	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
Balnagnia	11	19	8	6	..	..	1	..	..	..	..	..	..

TABLE 4

Heavy rainfall of over 10 inches in 24 hours

(This table is based on data up to 1950)

Station	Date	Previous day	Of date	Next day
Hajipur	25th June 1897 ..	2 98	10 70	2 51
Muzaffarpur ..	10th August 1904	0 20	13 20	0
Sitamarhi ..	31st July 1905 ..	1 03	11 65	2 75
Sitamarhi ..	30th September 1905	0 05	10 65	0 86
Pupri	30th September 1905	0 32	11 05	0
Pupri ..	13th August 1906	2 55	10 15	6 80
Pupri .	18th September 1935	0	10 01	1 80
Muzaffarpur .	25th June 1913 ..	0	11 50	0 21
Katra	18th September 1913	0	11 00	0
Lalganj	12th September 1915	0	10 93	0 45
Hajipur	8th September 1918	4 15	12 00	0 10
Kurnaul	7th September 1918	0 85	12 10	2 50
Muzaffarpur	15th September 1921	1 85	12 35	0
Sheohar	18th September 1924	0 20	12 50	9 50
Belsand .	18th September 1924	8 20	15 30	0
Katra	11th July 1933	6 40	14 80	0
Sitamarhi	18th September 1935	3 70	12 63	2 72
Sheohar	28th June 1938	0 90	15 57	5 16
Belsand	28th June 1938	0 43	10 40	3 60
Katra	4th August 1941	1 40	10 35	0
Sahebganj	3rd September 1946	0	12 00	0 14
Sitamarhi	19th July 1949	0 54	10 00	2 50
Katra	30th October 1949	0 75	10 00	0
Bairagnia	16th August 1950	0	10 50	0 60

TABLE 5

(1886—1920)

Months	Mean daily maximum temperature °F	Mean daily minimum temperature °F	Mean temperature °F	Highest maximum temperature °F	Lowest minimum temperature °F	Absolute range of temperature °F	Mean range of temperature °F
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
January	72.8	49.2	61.0	83.0	37.0	46.0	23.6
February	77.0	62.1	64.5	95.0	36.0	60.0	24.9
March	87.9	60.1	74.0	103.0	46.0	58.0	27.8
April	96.4	69.9	83.1	108.0	54.0	54.0	26.5
May	97.1	75.8	86.6	110.0	64.0	46.0	21.8
June	93.8	78.6	86.2	108.0	67.0	41.0	15.2
July	90.2	79.1	84.7	100.0	71.0	20.0	11.1
August	89.1	78.8	83.9	97.0	73.0	24.0	10.3
September	89.2	77.9	83.5	96.0	70.0	26.0	11.3
October	87.7	70.8	79.3	95.0	58.0	37.0	16.9
November	81.5	58.9	70.2	91.0	46.0	45.0	22.6
December	74.3	49.8	62.1	82.0	40.0	42.0	24.5
Annual	86.0	66.0	76.0	110.0	36.0	74.0	10.0

TABLE 6

Months	Muzaffarpur 08 00 hrs	Darbhanga 08 00 hrs	17 00 hrs
<i>Dry Bulb Temperature °F</i>			
January	54.3	55.8	68.7
February	58.4	59.6	74.1
March	69.4	71.6	80.2
April	79.2	80.8	96.2
May	82.8	83.0	92.3
June	83.3	83.5	89.5
July	82.4	83.0	87.3
August	82.0	82.7	86.4
September	81.9	79.2	86.1
October	77.8	80.1	84.0
November	66.7	68.5	76.1
December	56.4	58.1	69.0
Annual	72.9	73.8	82.9
<i>Wet Bulb Temperature °F</i>			
January	52.6	53.5	60.2
February	55.3	55.5	64.1
March	62.3	62.4	66.4
April	71.0	70.8	71.2
May	76.4	74.9	78.0
June	79.3	78.8	81.0
July	79.9	79.7	81.0
August	79.7	79.2	81.0
September	79.1	74.7	80.4
October	74.1	74.0	76.1
November	63.5	64.2	68.2
December	54.4	55.8	62.0
Annual	69.0	68.6	72.0
<i>Relative Humidity (%)</i>			
January	89	85	58
February	81	76	57
March	65	57	34
April	65	59	26
May	73	67	52
June	83	60	69
July	89	86	75
August	90	85	79
September	83	80	78
October	83	74	69
November	83	78	65
December	87	86	66
Annual	81	76	60

TABLE 7.

Months	Muzaffarpur 08 00 hrs	Darbhanga 08 00 hrs	17 00 hrs
	<i>Cloud Amount</i>		
January	14	20	16
February	13	21	29
March	09	16	14
April	10	17	17
May	14	30	21
June	38	60	45
July	55	76	63
August	54	76	72
September	37	59	61
October	14	24	23
November	05	12	12
December	05	11	17
Annual	22	35	32

TABLE 8

	January	February	March	April	May	June	July	August	September	October	November	December
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
North	1	1	1	0	2	2	1	0	1	0	1	1
North east	11	4	5	8	8	11	5	8	5	3	2	1
East	5	8	15	31	41	36	33	33	25	10	5	3
South east	3	4	10	21	31	26	23	24	20	0	4	1
South	1	1	1	1	0	1	1	1	1	1	0	0
South west	11	11	14	4	0	1	2	2	2	2	2	5
West	16	18	22	11	1	2	4	3	6	7	8	11
North west	7	8	8	0	3	3	4	3	5	5	5	5
Calm	56	46	23	18	14	16	23	26	35	61	73	73

CHAPTER III

DAILY LIFE

RECENT TRENDS

The daily life that is prevalent at the present time either in the towns or in the villages in this district is somewhat different from the daily life that was in vogue about thirty years back. The changes are more visible in the urban areas. Some of the factors that have brought about the changes are the spread of western education with all its corollaries, spread of libraries and the influence of the Press, economic condition, improvement of communications and more facilities for amusements and entertainments. Another social factor is a slow integration of some of the communities particularly in the villages. There has been a change in the social values of castes and communities. The land reforms policy of the Government has also been an important factor in doing away with the economic status of the intermediaries like the zamindars. At one time the zamindars and the high caste men, both in the rural as well as in the urban areas of the district, were the natural leaders of the people. The English educated person had a fascination on the villagers. But at the moment, it cannot be said that there is anything like natural leadership as exclusive to any particular caste or community. The English educated person has not the same premium in the villages because of the unemployment incidence among them. The influence of the Press particularly the Vernacular Press has been considerable in bringing about changes in the mental outlook affecting daily life.

The villages, however, had to struggle for existence as there was more attention paid to the provision of amenities for the urban areas. The abolition of the zamindari had, at the first instance, led to a swing of migration for the intelligentsia and the rich from the villages to the towns. The present policy of the Government, however, is to bring about an adjustment between the villages and the towns and to raise the value of the villages by disintegrating the previous centralised administration at the district headquarters. Any important and big village in the district now will have quite a few of the subordinate officials. This is a new feature. The Gram Panchayat system has a great role to play in raising the status of the villages. In a big village, there may now be a Block Development Officer, a Karmchari, a Mukhya, a Gram Sewak, a Co-operative Inspector, a Veterinary Assistant, a Health Assistant, an Overseer, etc. This picture is quite different from what we had some time before when in the rural area, the only state official normally was the police thana officer. With the emphasis on development work, the villages have assumed a new role.

There is another great factor influencing the social and daily life in this district. North Bihar is famous for its *melas* and fairs. This district has a large number of *melas* some of which attract thousands of persons. When the crops are reaped, people are free to participate in

these *melas* and fairs. Whether originating in economic, religious or social reasons, these *melas* and fairs do not appear to have dwindled in their importance. They still attract a vast floating population and there is always a large turnover of saleable commodities including livestock. The two important festivals which still attract huge crowds are *Ram Navami* and *Vivah Panchami* or *Sita Vivah*.

Ram Navami

Ram Navami is observed to celebrate the birth anniversary of Rama held to be an incarnation of Lord Vishnu. It is observed every year on the ninth day of *shukla paksha* in the month of Chaitra. However, Vaishnavas begin the festival as early as the first day of *shukla paksha* and conclude on the ninth day. This is also observed by Shaktas, believers in the Adishakti Bhawani, goddess Kali. It is an interesting fact that *Ram Navami* is preceded in the night by *Vasanti Navaratri* which is generally observed by Shaktas, and on the day following, on which day, at noon, Rama was born, *Ram Navami* is observed. The birthday of Rama is celebrated in all important temples of Rama and Sita and in the Vaishnava temples. On the ninth day of the *shukla paksha*, at noon, when the sun reaches the meridian, the priest of the temple publicly exhibits a coconut or cucumber (*khira*), puts it in a cradle and announces the birth of god.

On this occasion congregations are regaled with stories of the exploits of the great hero Rama who conquered Lanka (Ceylon) and killed the demon king Ravana. At places, religious dramas and dances depicting episodes from Rama's life, known as *Ramalia* are organised. On the birth day of Rama many religious minded people observe fast, while others take only fruits and milk.

Vivah Panchami

Vivah Panchami is observed to celebrate the marriage anniversary of Rama and Sita. It is celebrated every year on the fifth day of *shukla paksha* in the month of Agrahan. On this occasion people, chiefly ladies, from far and wide rush to Janakpur on the border of Nepal where Rama and Sita had entered into the tie of marriage. The ceremony is celebrated with all the pomp of the marriage ceremony of an oriental prince and princess. A *barat* (bridegroom's) party is organised, a boy acts as Rama while another as Sita and others as the associates of Rama and Sita. As mentioned in the *Ramayana* the sacred bow is broken by Rama and Sita is wedded to him. On this occasion a big *mela* is held at Janakpur. These two festivals are more fondly looked forward to by the ladies in this district and have a great influence on the social life of the Hindus. The other socio religious festivals of importance are *Chhat Gopashtami*, *Mahabir jhandali*, *Jhulan*, *Durga Pujah* and *Dewali*.

The *melas* and fairs bring to the villagers commodities which have now become a part and parcel of the village household. Articles like lanterns, torches, bicycles, better types of shoes, various toilet articles for the

ladies have a very good sale in these *melas*. In spite of better communications bringing the towns and urban markets nearer, the *melas* and fairs have still their fascination and use for the rural public. On the social side also these congregations of the villagers have helped to break up the rigours of casteism and orthodox habits. They have also helped to liquidate the *parda* system to a very great extent. The *melas* and fairs are patronised more by the women folk.

DAILY LIFE

The daily life of the people varies according to different status and avocation of the castes or classes. Rich people whether in the urban or in the rural areas will have a different routine than that of a poor man, a day labourer or an office assistant or a petty shop keeper. In the urban areas, the common pattern of daily life of the intelligentsia class of people is that the person rises early in the morning and gets ready after his bath and breakfast within an hour. He reads the newspaper or has some chat and then turns to the call of his profession. This is the usual routine for a doctor or a pleader, a school or college teacher, a businessman and a Government servant. By 10 A.M. he is ready after a meal for the school college, court or other place of business. In the evening he will probably study, visit friends or a club or some amusement centre or spend the evening with the family. A lawyer or a doctor will have to deny himself the pleasures of social amenities some time after dusk because of the demand of his profession. Usually the businessman stays at his place of business till quite late in the night. Amusements like cinema or theatricals will not be normally resorted to as a part of daily life. Probably once or twice in the week, one will pay a visit to the local amusements. The Sundays or other holidays are usually spent in resting or visiting friends or visiting some amusement centres. Taking holidays over a continued period to break the monotony of daily life is still rather uncommon to the average man. With the development of tourism and railway facilities this is, however, likely to develop.

The office assistants and the persons associated with the offices, courts etc. in the towns have a regular pattern of life. By 9.30 A.M. or so he is to get ready for office and after a quick meal, he will be in the office by 10.30 A.M. Cheap literature and particularly novels are frequently read by them in the night. In the noon he has a cup of tea with some snack.

A day labourer in the town starts his work early in the morning and returns by 6 P.M. or so. His meal is either taken to the site by his people or he has some dry food like *chura*, *sattu* or *bhunja*. The labourer in the town has seldom the opportunity to have a meal at his house on a working day. Usually by the evening he comes back very tired and has to relax himself.

The daily life of a big land-owner or a big farmer in the country side starts early in the morning. He will normally supervise the work of the

labourers If he is a petty land owner he will usually do a part of the manual work Village politics and his own cultivation affairs take away most of his time

The labourer in a village takes some food cooked over night known as *basia* early in the morning and goes for his work He works in the field whole day and usually has no proper mid day meal If at all a meal is taken to him by the women folk of his family This meal usually consists of cooked rice and probably some spinach (*sag*) He comes back home in the evening and after a wash he has his substantial meal in the night and retires This meal will also be cooked rice probably a little *dal* and some vegetables The meal at the night is usually taken quite early and by 8 P M or so a labourer's household has retired The women folk of his family would add a little to the family income by working in the house of some rich neighbour They would keep themselves busy in cooking food washing clothes looking after the children or do a little marketing They will also scrape grass for fodder or pluck some leaves for the same purpose

The average town wage earner will go to his place of work after taking some snack the quality of which depends on the financial means of the family If he is a mechanic mason or a carpenter or belongs to a slightly higher wages group he will probably have some *chapatis* made of wheat and a vegetable and probably some *gur* or a cup of tea Some of them also take a hastily cooked meal of rice This type of wage earner in the town goes to his work with some *chapatis* for his mid day meal His substantial meal is in the night on return from work and consists of rice *dal* and some vegetables and very occasionally meat or some fish Meat or fish or even *dal* daily however does not find place in the menu of an ordinary wage earner in the town or in the village who earns from Rs 1-8-0 to Rs 2-8-0 a day The women folk have to do the same type of work as indicated before

The women folk of the average wage earner's family in the town try to supplement the income by keeping goats or poultry if there are facilities This is particularly so with the Muslims If the wage earner of a lower income group belongs to a caste which does not observe *parda* the women folk will probably add to the family income by hawking fruits or vegetables

Food

It is not financially possible for the ordinary lower income group family to have any balanced diet and the food taken is particularly deficient in protein or fruits The middle class or the upper income group however take a very small quantity of meat or fish probably about twice a week The size and the income of the family control the menu of the middle class whether of the upper income group or of the lower income group both in the urban and rural areas It is only the night meal in the family that is usually looked forward to as this meal is taken at leisure with the members of the family This meal does not

much differ in the quality from the morning meal. Rice, *chapatti*, *dal*, some vegetables and probably some milk form the usual menu with an occasional variation with a very small quantity of fish or meat or sweets. Eggs have not yet become an ordinary item of food in the rural areas. With the rise in the price the middle class of lower and higher income groups are slowly turning more to meat than fish. *Ghee* as a cooking medium has become a casualty and hydrogenated oil is now the common cooking medium. *Ghee* adulterated with hydrogenated oil has a ready market. Even hydrogenated oil is being adulterated.

ENTERTAINMENTS

Burdened with economic pressure there is not much scope for amusement or entertainment in the daily life of an average middle class family. The people of the country side unfortunately waste a lot of their leisure in laziness and discussion of village politics or the current gossip in the neighbouring town. It is, however, a pleasant feature that *bhajans*, *kirtans*, *Sat Narayan puja*, *milads* are an attraction. *Jatra* parties, wrestling and theatricals have a strange fascination for the villagers. Cinemas are a great attraction.

INFLUENCE OF COURTS

A section of the middle class people of the country side is in the habit of attending the court and this appears to be both a necessity and a form of entertainment. Usually in the villages there are professional *parbhikars* who are the link between the lawyers and the litigant public. Such people are taken by the litigants to the court for getting their work done. Their daily life is to leave the village on the previous night or in the early morning if there is a convenient train or a bus and carry with them the parties. They will visit the houses of the lawyers, get the cases ready and spend the whole day in the court and will come back to the village in the night. They have a busy life.

AFFLUENT CLASS

The daily life of the people belonging to the more affluent class who are not in any profession or business, whether in the urban or in the rural areas rather moves in an idle groove such as taking a heavy meal, long siestas, visiting friends and places of amusements, etc. With the abolition of the zamindari this class is affected and has got to be work minded. Muzaffarpur district had a number of families both in the interior and in the towns known for their aristocracy and culture.

LADIES

Ladies of the house of a middle class family both in the rural and urban areas have to do a lot of household work. It is difficult for a middle class family to indulge in a number of servants. The average middle class family which depends on service or a profession for livelihood can afford to keep only one servant or a maid servant either whole time

make encroachments on public roads. Owing to the congestion in the towns many people have to come from the villages and have to take a snack meal and these eating houses cater for them. Usually fried food (*pakorahs*), cheap snacks and *sherbat*, tea or a simple hot cooked meal are available in them. A number of Punjabi hotels and Bengali sweetmeat shops have grown up in the urban areas.

Tea, *lussee* (cold drink of curd) and *sherbat* are the usual drinks served in restaurants and hotels. Coffee has not made much headway. The big towns in the district each have one or two bars where stronger drinks are available. The *bhatti khana* or the country liquor shops are common feature in every town and also in some of the larger villages. *Tari* or fermented palm juice is a popular beverage in the summer season. *Tari* is the poor man's beer. Smoking is spreading. Cheap cigarettes have a ready market. *Bins* and *khani* (chewing tobacco) are for the labourers and cultivators. Cigars are confined to an intellectual minority.

COMMON FOODSTUFF AND COOKING

A brief mention may be made of the common food and its method of cooking. Among the cereals used rice ranks easily the first and then comes *marua*, maize and wheat. Fish and meat are the principal items of non vegetarian food. Game birds, chickens, ducks or eggs hardly come in the ordinary menu. Fruits also are not a common item of the dietary excepting probably plantains or mangoes during the season provided they are cheap. Sweet potatoes, *sattu*, *litti*, *chura* and curd (*dahi*) occupy the first position in the menu of the average common man. Milk is a common item for those who could afford. Milk is consumed purely as milk and also in the form of curd, *ghee*, butter and *chhena*. The milk of both cows and buffaloes is used. Goat milk is coming into vogue in the towns.

Potatoes, *paruals*, ladies fingers, *lauhi*, *kombira*, brinjals and cauliflowers are the common vegetables. The use of onion is becoming common. Garlics are not very much used. Salad consisting of slices of tomato, radish, onions, etc., has been introduced in the last few years both in the villages as well as in the towns.

Several methods of cooking are in vogue. Roasting in fire is one of the primitive methods of cooking but is now confined to making what is known as *chokha* by adding salt, mustard oil, green or red pepper to the potato or brinjal or any other kind of vegetables roasted. Some grains such as wheat, barley, gram and maize are scorched and used as food (*oraha*). Frying is also a common method and grains like paddy, rice, flat rice, gram, maize and peas are usually fried by putting them on the body of the fire or on hot sand. The grains fried in this manner go by name of *bhunja*. Frying with *ghee* or oil but without water is resorted to usually for preparing vegetables known as *bhunja* or *chakka* (big flat pieces of vegetables coated with *besan*).

Another process which is coming into use is stewing vegetables or meat in closely covered pots with *ghee* or oil and some condiments or even just in water. By this method one can get stewed vegetables or meat which is easily digestible and this is more or less confined to the middle and upper class families with an acquired taste for food without spice. Another method of cooking is to steam vegetables or meat in a closed cooker or in a closed utensil. *Ghee*, mustard oil, some other kind of oil, or hydrogenated oil is the usual cooking medium.

Chapatis or bread are usually baked with the help of the utensil known as *tauh* or pan for baking them on the fire. They are not placed long either on the pan or on the fire. *Parathas* or thicker *chapatis* and *kachauris* fried in *ghee* or hydrogenated cooking medium are considered a delicacy. Salted fried snacks are kept in stock for a quick repast.

Food is ordinarily cooked on an open oven which has two mouths. They are made of clay or bricks and there is an opening below through which the fuel feeds the fire and the items of food are put in two pots and are prepared simultaneously.

Vegetarian food has also a variety, some of which may be mentioned here. They are various kinds of sweets and *kheer* prepared from milk, *rasta*, *karhi* *bari*, various kinds of *papars*, *tilauri*, *adauri*, *kumhrauri*. Special kinds of sweet pudding are prepared with the help of milk, *ghee* and dried fruits such as *pista*, *kismis*. *Kachauri* or *pooree*, or *polao* with or without some vegetables could be made very savoury. *Poorees* stuffed with powdered gram or *sattu* or with pulse and *ghee* are very much liked. They are also offered to the family deities in temples.

The culinary condiments which are generally used in the preparation of savoury dishes are turmeric, cumin seeds, red pepper, black pepper, ginger, cardamoms both big and small, cloves, coriander seeds, cinnamon, nutmeg, mace, cassia, cubeb, mustard, saffron, onion, garlic and green chillies.

Meat is prepared in various ways. *Kabab*, *korma*, *kalia*, *doh piyaza* and curry are the legacy of *mughlai* or Moslem cooking. Roast stew, cutlets, steak chops etc., have come into the menu from the West. Spices, chillies, saffron, black pepper, vinegar, turmeric, etc., are the condiments largely used for cooking meat.

The utensils used for cooking in common household are *batlohis* for cooking rice or pulse, cauldron of brass or iron, flat pans, tongs for catching hold of and taking out breads, *jhanyk* for taking out *poorees* from the hot *ghee* in which it is fried, *karahi*, a kind of high edged pan for preparing *pua* or *jalebi* (sweets).

A special room is usually set apart if accommodation permits for the kitchen and the verandah is commonly used for taking food. The family sits in a verandah in a line and food is served hot and quick from

or part time to help the ladies in their household work. The boys do not usually help the ladies in their household work even though they can. The adults also hardly do any household work excepting a little marketing. The ladies have to look after their children, do the cooking, clean the house, wash sew or mend the clothes of the family and at their leisure time they would probably do a little needle work, knitting or some embroidery work. The young girls of the urban middle class family are usually sent to the schools and so the mistress of the house is deprived of their help in running the household excepting on holidays. On such holidays the girls are usually employed in sewing, knitting, embroidery work and to help in cooking. It is only in very few middle class families that girls are taught music. The cinema has definitely developed in the girls a liking for music and dance. The ladies of a middle class family usually devote a portion of their time in making *achars* (pickle) *burees*, *morabbas* or to desiccate vegetables and dry them (*sukhauta*) to be used in the rainy season when vegetables are scarce and expensive. Certain handicrafts, however, appear to be dying out amongst the ladies at the moment. Such handicrafts are making baskets from particular kinds of reeds called *siki* and *munya* sewing cloth covers making artistic designs on cloth with shells, etc. The reason is not far to seek. The economic pressure has made the ladies turn to such occupations as will be more useful for the family. It is quite common now for the ladies to knit sweaters mufflers hose etc., and naturally they have no time to make cloth covers for *pandan* as *pandan* itself is becoming a luxury, or make a basket of *siki* and *munya* which could be bought if necessary for a few annas. The spread of female education has definitely led to a better tone in the average middle class family, a distinct change for the better in food, dress and mode of living.

TOILET

Normally people both in towns and in villages are early risers. Bathing is a common habit. A good deal of attention is paid to personal hygiene. The mouth is usually cleansed with twigs of *nim* bamboo *karanj* *chirchun* *bat* etc. The twig is also split into two parts and a part is used to clean the coating of tongue. The use of tooth brush and tooth paste is more confined to the richer and urban class of people. Clay or soap is largely used. Use of soap has tremendously gone up. Massage of the body with oil is a common practice particularly in the middle and upper class people. The oils that are used are mustard coconut *gulrojan* *til* or some other scented oil. Ladies usually shampoo their hair with clay *amla* or curd mixed with mustard oil. Bottled shampoo has not yet made a headway. On some days ladies also massage with oil or a paste made of turmeric before bath. Males generally do not have this turmeric massage. Use of *itr* or musk for ceremonial occasions or to show honour to a guest is dying out. The use of soap has become common and is pushing out *sajmati* (a kind of clay) and *nitha* (soap herry) which were in common use before.

DRESS, ETC

Shoes are not used commonly by the labourers or people of lower income group. Use of shoes is common in the middle class families both in the rural and urban areas particularly when going out of the house. There has not been much change in the wearing apparel of ladies excepting in the cut of the dress or mode of wearing them. Use of *shalwar* and *dopatta* is becoming more popular particularly for the young girls in town. During the last war owing to the high prices of *dhoties* men folk started using trousers and this has stuck. A pair of trousers will last longer and is more economical in the long run than a pair of *dhoties*. Use of half pants or shorts is also more in vogue now for school going children. Boys in the colleges wear trousers which was very unusual 30 years back. Buttoned up or open neck coat is becoming a casualty among the younger generation and bush shirts are replacing them. Open neck shirts mostly half sleeves, a pair of trousers or *dhoti* or *payjamas* are the usual costume of the average middle class males for out door wear. The western costume of a pair of trousers, shirt, with tie and an open neck coat for office purposes is being slowly replaced by trousers and bush shirt or buttoned up coat. For ceremonial occasions men wear *kurta* and *payjama* or *sherwani* and *churidar payjama* or a buttoned up short coat (prince coat) and a pair of trousers. Use of turban or cloth cap for the head is distinctly on the decline. Ladies have their finger nails painted by the barber woman or themselves on ceremonial occasions. *Mehdi* leaf decoction is the usual material for such painting. Lip sticks, rouge or other toilette articles for ladies are no longer confined to a very small and negligible percentage of richer families in towns. Jewellery is more worn by the ladies while going out of the house.

SALUTATION

The custom of salutation is an integral part of the daily duty. Salutation by touching the feet or knee is supposed to be the most intimate and affectionate. Raising of both hands and touching the forehead and uttering the word "*pranam*" or "*namaste*" is the usual mode of salutation. It is also customary to touch each other as a mode of affection and salutation. Exchange of smile is also a recognised form of greeting. If two equals meet the usual mode of salutation may be by just touching each other with their right hand.

Hermits or *gurus* or persons who are very senior and highly respected are usually saluted by uttering '*dandwat*' and by joining the two hands and by lowering the body and touching their feet. Previously caps or turbans used to be taken off when salutations were offered to the superiors or at the temples. This mode of salutation is also dying out.

EATING PLACES

A remarkable new feature in the towns is the growth in the number of tea, *pan* and *sherbat* stalls and cheap eating places which often

the kitchen. Previously cooks used to be drawn from the Brahmin caste. But now cooks of other castes are also employed even by higher caste Hindus. Particularly in families which do not observe caste restrictions *Dusadhs* or *Kahars* are commonly employed as cook. Muslim cooks are also in demand.

Among the prohibited food mention may be made of beef and pork. Beef is taboo for Hindus and pork is taboo for the Muhammadans. This prohibition still holds its own both in the towns and in the villages. But the other taboos current twenty five years back such as not eating fish, meat, onions, garlic, brinjals or potatoes on a particular day of the week or on a festival day are not usually observed now. The average middle class family observes more in breach the customary taboos on particular food for the New Moon, Full Moon and *ekadas* if left to itself.

TEA AND SMOKING

Tea drinking has become common in the middle class family and in the group of people belonging to the class of the mechanics, drivers and other hard manual labourers. Tea drinking has not yet become a habit with the cultivating class or the lower income group in the villages. Coffee is absolutely confined to a very small percentage of middle class families in the urban areas. Cold drinks or *sherbat* are used very occasionally and more for ceremonial purposes in a common middle class family. Aerated waters are confined to the townships. Cold drinks prepared with various kinds of seeds of flowers, rose petals, almond, black pepper, curd and sugar are in vogue. *Bhang* is also a beverage indulged in but more on ceremonial occasions particularly on the *pooja holi* and *diwali* days along with spicy dishes of meat. The consumption of country liquor is not common in the middle class family. Foreign liquors are confined to the higher income group of urban people. The habit of smoking is spreading particularly among the younger generation. Ladies of some castes also smoke the *hoolal*. *Hookahs* or hubble bubbles are dying out. *Biris* and cigarettes are replacing the *hookahs*. The chewing of *pan* is very common and the expenditure of the common middle class family on *pan* is not inconsiderable. Cigars have a restricted circle of its adherents.

HOBBIES

Reading of books or newspapers has yet to become a habit in the average educated family whether in the rural or in the urban areas. Cheap books on light subjects and particularly novels in English or in Hindi have however some attraction. Libraries in the towns are not so well patronised as the libraries in the villages. Hindi newspapers are however making a slow headway. Libraries in the villages are being well patronised. Gardening as a hobby has yet to make a headway. Indoor games are the usual hobby.

Radio sets are still a luxury both in the urban and rural areas due to economic reasons. Radios are switched on more for the film

songs or news than for the educative talks. Unless the prices of the radio sets are very much reduced or more radios are set up at different public places in every township or a big village it will take quite some time for the common man to become radio minded. As already mentioned amusements and entertainments hardly form a regular feature in the life of the average common man. Popular lectures, art exhibitions and cultural shows have not yet become a regular part of the civic life.

PASTORAL SONGS

Pastoral songs have still a prominent role in the daily life of the villagers. They are full throated songs by men and women while working in the field at transplantation of paddy or harvesting the crops. The theme is generally a love episode or a famous battle of the past. Sweet and melodious they are often in the form of question and answer. They are important for their musical value. These unrecorded lyrics are handed down from generation to generation by word of the mouth. Many songs have been lost.

With the advent of spring in the month of March, men begin to sing a type of song full of mirth, joy and rather suggestive appeal to women known as *holi*. This is sung till the festival of *holi* at the end of the month of *Falgun*. *Holi* is not sung in any other season. With the *rabi* harvest ready in the field in the month of *Chaitra*, they begin another type known as *Chaiti*. These songs weave a thread round the romantic love of the newly wed couples or lovers. This goes on till the thrashing and harvesting of *rabi* crop. It marks the close of the cycle of harvests and a fresh start is made by sowing new crops which require water after a month or two. Songs sung during this season i.e. before the rains set in in the month of *Asarhi* and also during rainy season i.e. *Shravan* and *Bhado* depict cloudy scenes, torrential rains and thunder of the cloud. This is known as *Lajli*. It is also meant to please rain gods to send down rains. Women have their own set up of songs for this season. They swing on *phoolas* (swings) and sing *lajli*. Sometimes when rains are delayed they come out of the village in groups and sing songs invoking the pleasure of the rain gods.

Labourers both men and women are fond of singing while paddy transplantation goes on in the field. They have a special type of songs for this occasion. Women sing songs full of humour and jokes while men sing romantic amorous songs inviting their sweet hearts to come and join them in the pleasant weather. A special type of song known as *birka* is sung on these occasions. Generally the singers go on composing when they sing. There is not much of established version. These songs are not very rhythmic and methodical.

FOLK LITERATURE AND SONGS

Quite a number of such pastoral and folk songs are very good example of imagination. There are some long descriptive songs

delineating chivalrous character of some imaginary personality of the past ages. Stories of *Alha* and *Kunwar Vijayee* are available in book form. They are very popular. Many villages have got a man who remembers the whole story in verse by heart. Sometimes they go on singing such songs for the whole night at the pressing demand. They sing them at the pitch of their voice and louder the tone the better is its effect on the audience. They are not accompanied by any musical instrument. Nothing is known about the authorship of these verses.

One or two remarkable writers of songs in people's every day language have become very popular. Songs of one Bhojpurī composer Bhikharīya are very popular. These songs are about village life, methods of cultivation or some prevalent undesirable questions such as early marriage, dowry system etc. They have acted as a powerful satire on many habits of the villagers. Another writer of importance is the author of anonymous *Bideshia Natak*. It deals with the life of a villager who was married early and points out the consequences that follow afterwards.

Cinema songs have gained in popularity and they seem to be slowly working against the old folk songs. The younger generation does not appear to be impressed by the old music in comparison with the new hit in cinema songs. Cinema songs have not however got a lasting hold. One popular song is soon replaced by another. The old folk songs are nearer the life of the villagers and give a truer picture of their life, culture and habits.

A tendency to enrich folk literature in regional languages has been noticed in recent few years among the poets of acknowledged status. They have attempted at producing folk songs and their creation is easily distinguishable from the old folk songs which were unsophisticated and natural expression of a villager's sentiments.

WITCHCRAFT

There is still a popular belief in witchcraft influencing the daily life. There is a notion among the villagers that by practising certain rites and enchanting certain *mantras* on the burial ground during the period of *Dasarah* and *Dewali* festivals a man or a woman can attain the superhuman power of killing a creature at will and carrying anything wherever he or she likes. Some near or dear one of the family is believed to be sacrificed by the practitioner of the craft in the beginning after which alone that superhuman power is bestowed. Children are supposed to be their easy prey and every mother tries to keep her child away from any woman of the village who is suspected to know this art. There are certain methods of protection such as applying black ointment in the eyes, tying black strings on the forearm of the child and wearing certain metallic ornaments containing blessed ashes or some paper with *mantras* written on it. When a child falls ill and is supposed to be under the influence of some witch a priest or

a tantric is called or the help of some spiritual deity is invoked to ward off the effects. Fantastic stories of cure by such worships help these unsophisticated people in getting a firm hold on the mind of the villagers. In many cases of serious illness in a village a *tantric* or a *mao* supposed to have got supernatural powers is found doing something simultaneously with the surgeon or the doctor, and sometimes he is more relied upon than the latter.

SNAKE WORSHIP

There is a Hindu mythological belief that there is a king of snakes which holds the earth on its head. They feel obliged to it for keeping the earth on its head and thus helping the snakes in living. It is believed that this king of snakes called *Sheshanag* loves to take milk and fried paddy. This food is offered during a *pūja* to the snakes in the month of *Śravan*.

TREE WORSHIP

Certain trees as *pīpal*, *banyan* and *amla* are worshipped by the villagers. The *pīpal* tree is considered to be holy and nobody generally cuts it down or uses its wood for fuel. Spirits are believed to live on *pīpal* trees and they are worshipped if they happen to lie in the village or outside it near a temple, etc. There are some people who regularly pour water at the root of *pīpal* trees in belief that Rama's devotee, *Hanumanjee*, would be pleased with them one day and bestow superhuman powers on them and help them in getting salvation. Other trees are significant for specific reasons. Generally they are worshipped because they are considered to be the abode of a particular god, deity or ghost. Women offer *pūja* under such trees at the time of marriage and birth in the family. In this way they hope to win the support and help of the spirit living on the trees at the time of marriage or birth. Some trees are worshipped for getting a child. Generally such trees are very old and big. The basis is an erotic idea.

HOUSING AND HOUSEHOLD

Changes are seen also in the pattern of houses and household particularly in the urban areas. The traditional house with a few rooms, narrow verandahs and *angans* with a well, kitchen, lavatory and cowshed is now better planned although the floor space has become less. The use of cement is common and the low mud and brick house with lime is being replaced by cement concrete smaller houses. Owing to the great demand of residential houses flat system has been superimposed on houses which were not built for that purpose and not much privacy is allowed. The part of the house in the towns which is neglected is the bath room. Even in big residential houses very small bath rooms are to be seen. Housing conditions are rather exacting in every town and for the average family the house rent paid represents a big percentage of his income. Although living in flats is gradually coming in vogue with difficulties about sharing of entrance, kitchen, bath room, lavatory, well or tap there are no signs of community cooking coming in. Even in a small house where there are several occupants everyone

CHAPTER IV.

ECONOMIC CONDITION OF THE PEOPLE

INTRODUCTION

Before discussing the economic condition of the people it has to be mentioned that the district is predominantly agricultural and in spite of a certain amount of disintegration, the effects of joint family system are still lingering. It has further to be observed that one individual usually holds a variety of land rights besides earning an independent income from some other source. He might have been a zamindar (before the zamindari was abolished), a tenure holder, a tenant, a wage earner under an employer or an independent wage earner as an industrialist. This feature in the economic life coupled with the fact that even if there is no active joint family system in the family the members in their distress may turn to the better placed individual, explains why in spite of the average income of the common man being so poor, there is not that stress of poverty which the average income should indicate. There is a sort of cushion in the family, a padding in the economic life which absorbs much of the shock of individual poverty. In spite of a definite trend towards the urbanisation, the district still exists in the villages. There has, however, been a very recent trend of the better class and the intellectual element in the villages going over to the towns. This trend, however, has not yet assumed a proportion that would upset the economic condition of the rural areas. This is so because in spite of their flight to the urban areas, they have not, nor can they, afford to snap the links with the villages.

AREA

The total area of the district is 19,31,520 acres. The average taken for the years 1945—48 shows that the average cultivated area is 15,11,261 acres. The total culturable waste lands in the district has been calculated to be near about 59,886 acres. These culturable waste lands can hardly strictly be called as waste because they are mostly *chaurs* or water logged marshes. When the water dries up, portions of the *chaurs* are cultivated. At places, the water of the *chaurs* is used for irrigation purposes. Some of these culturable waste lands are used as grazing grounds or for obtaining grass for thatching houses. The non culturable waste lands have been calculated to be 58,969 acres. The rest of the area of the district is covered with homestead lands, roads, tanks etc. Muzaffarpur is one of the thickly populated districts in the State and it may be said that practically the entire land area is fully occupied. The density of the population is acute in spite of seasonal emigrations. There appears to be hardly any scope for extension of cultivation in the district. There is, however, ample scope for more intensive cultivation on improved lines.

LAND TENURE

The district had permanent zamindari system of land revenue settlement. The State Government have acquired the zamindaris and the intermediary link between the *rayat* and the Government has been abolished. The zamindars have not yet been paid their full compensation. At the moment, the class of zamindars has been economically hit as there is a complete change in their status and sources of income. But there has been no vacuum created as it is only a very small percentage of zamindars that depended only on their zamindari for livelihood before the abolition of the zamindari. Most of the zamindars had their ample *bakast* lands and were also tenure holders or tenants on their own rights. Some of their sources of income have not been touched. It is expected that with the abolition of zamindari they will take to, as they are already taking to, business or other professions.

TENURES

There are various tenures under which land in the district is held by different classes of tenants. The most important tenure is the occupancy tenure. An occupancy tenant is a person who holds land in a village for 12 years or more or, has acquired an occupancy holding in the village. The occupancy tenant has the right to hold, or transfer by sale, gift or inheritance, his holding subject to the obligation to pay rent to the landlord. The payment of rent is the first charge on the land. The area of lands under occupancy tenants totals 11 02,764 acres.

There are a number of other tenures in the district, such as *gair majarua am*, *gair majarua khas*, *devottar*, *brahmottar* and other service tenures, *bhauki*, and *zirat*. *Gair majarua am* lands are lands meant for general public use. The outlets of village water, ditches, small strips of land on the road sides, public grazing grounds, etc., are usually placed in this category. These lands are neither the property of the landlord, nor the property of individual tenants. They belong to the village in its collective capacity. These lands cannot be leased out by the landlord. *Gair majarua khas* lands, on the other hand, are lands held by the landlord for the public use of the village. The landlord has the right to settle these lands with individual tenants. The landlord has full proprietary right in these lands and he can transfer part or whole of his right in this category of lands.

Service tenures originated in the form of gift of rent free lands by the zamindars to priests, scholars, etc. These lands are held in perpetuity free from the obligation of paying rent. In most cases they are transferable not only by inheritance but also by sale, mortgage or gift. Originally nothing had to be paid to the landlord or the Government for these lands. But now local cess has to be paid. The area of such lands in the district, however, is very small.

Bhauki is a tenure under which the tenant holds land subject to payment of rent in kind. Orchards, bamboo groves, and culturable

has a separate cooking arrangement. Yet this system of sharing houses goes to break down many social conventions and caste barriers.

There has not been much change in the pattern of houses in the villages. Richer people who are building cement concrete houses in the villages are adopting the models in vogue in towns adding certain rural features. There is more of living space per inmate in the houses in the rural area. The poor live in very small huts in insanitary conditions.

Another sign of the upgrading of standard of living is in the provision of more furniture in the household in both rural and urban areas. The average family has some furniture in the house consisting of bedstead, tables and chairs. Even in a household of the lower income group there will be found one or two benches, tables, a couple of stools or chairs. The families of the higher income groups have the proper furniture for the drawing and dining and other rooms.

ORNAMENTS

Craze for ornaments in women folk still forms a part of the daily life. Gold and silver ornaments are usually prized by the women. Brass, copper and other cheaper ornaments are meant for the poorer sections. Bangles of glass and chains of glass beads and various kinds of stones have a ready sale. The pattern of ornaments has changed to some extent particularly with the introduction of the stone set jewellery. Owing to the economic reasons heavy ornaments with variegated patterns are being replaced by lighter ornaments with more attractive style. Many of the ornaments used by the last generation are dying out. Ornaments used to be worn by the males a few decades back. At present excepting rings males do not wear ornaments as a rule.

GENERAL

The outline of daily life described above is a pattern which is commonly found but naturally it would somewhat differ in particular communities or castes.

MIDDLE CLASS

It may be mentioned that the upper middle class of the urban areas formed and still forms the backbone of the culture and intellect in the district. Some of the zamindars of the last generation were not only enlightened themselves but they liberally contributed towards the spread of education and provision of medical relief. They were also great patrons of music, dance and art. They had founded a large number of temples and other religious institutions.

THE BAR

The Bar at Muzaffarpur and in the mufassil contained some of the best brains of the province and their contribution to legal knowledge has been considerable. Muzaffarpur Bar at one time had a sprinkling of European barristers. Mention may be made of one of them, Mr. Springle Kennedy, whose wife and daughter were killed by the

bomb thrown by Sri Khudiram Bose to whom reference has been made in a separate chapter. Fortunately the interest of many of the foremost members of the Bar of the last few generations went beyond the court rooms and they were instrumental in founding a large number of educational and cultural institutions in the district. It was again the members of the Bar that took the leading part in the various phases of the political movement. In 1907-08 when a very large number of *rayats* were arrested in Bettiah for refusing to cultivate indigo, it were some members of the Muzaffarpur Bar who took up the cases of the oppressed *rayats* at Bettiah without any remuneration. When Khudiram Bose was tried there was no dearth of lawyers in Muzaffarpur to defend them in spite of the fact that they incurred official displeasure which meant a lot those days. It was again the members of Muzaffarpur Bar who were in the fore front when Mahatma Gandhi made his historic enquiry against the indigo planters of Champaran district in 1907. When the Non co operation Movement was started some of the members of the Muzaffarpur Bar threw away their lucrative practice and joined him. There has been a steady flow of such members of the Bar to do work for the country till now. It may also be mentioned that the relationship of the Bench and the Bar at Muzaffarpur was all through cordial. The judiciary and the executive in Muzaffarpur district had some of the well known administrators under the British regime. The Bar and the Judiciary have a great contribution to the daily life of the intelligentsia.

THE PLANTERS

The presence of a large number of European planters who were to be found probably at a distance of every 10 miles and the existence of a large number of smaller zamundars were the two other characteristic features of Muzaffarpur district. Both these communities along with the other sections mentioned before did contribute a lot towards building up the social and economic life of the district which go to make up the daily life of the present generation.

THE ZAMINDARS

As zamindari has been abolished it may be mentioned here that many of the existing charitable and educational institutions owe their existence to the landed aristocracy. By patronising the fine arts the landlords had kept up the flow of culture from the past. In some of the old *Kabuliyats* the social obligations of the landlords were mentioned. In many cases they had fulfilled the obligation. Their contribution has a lot to do with the daily life of the people.

The prosperity of the district depends on a simultaneous and healthy development of both rural and urban areas. The modern gadgets like torches, bicycles, plastics and radios are no longer a novelty to the villagers. The Community Projects, the setting up of Anchals and Gram Panchayats and the availability of electricity are upgrading the villagers' daily life which is compensating the urbanisation of other areas.

lands are in some cases held under this tenure. In the case of culturable lands, the share of the landlord usually varies from 7/16ths to 9/16ths of the produce raised although the common acceptance is that half the produce has to be given. Amendments to the Bihar Tenancy Act have helped to abolish this kind of tenure.

Another important category of lands is that of the *zirat* lands. *Zirat* lands occupy 4,71,200 58 acres. Due to the previous existence of a large number of small zamindars, the proportion of the *zirat* lands to the total area for the district is very large. The big landlords with large areas of *zirat* land have found it profitable to settle portions of the *zirat* land with some tenants. The smaller landlords find it more profitable to do personal cultivation of the *zirat* land.

Another explanation for the *zirat* lands covering nearly one third of the total cultivated land area is the existence in the past of a large number of European planters in the district. The European planters were always keen to consolidate blocks of land for *khas* cultivation. The planters obtained land on long lease and they also purchased lands from the zamindars. Lands which were under the actual cultivation of the landlords prior to the passing of the Bengal Tenancy Act of 1880 were classified as *zirat* lands.

These *zirat* lands have the peculiar feature that occupancy right does not accrue in these lands even when they are settled to occupancy tenants provided the settlement is made from year to year or for a fixed term of years. The existence of such a large area of *zirat* lands in a thickly populated district like Muzaffarpur has important consequences. The landlords were given an opportunity to exploit land less agricultural labourers and small cultivators. The burden of population on land becomes more acute and the size of the agricultural holding for the individual cultivator becomes very small. A large number of people thereby were forced to depend on a smaller block of land. The only relieving feature of consolidated *zirat* land is that the individual can invest more capital on the land and enter into ambitious schemes for agricultural production on improved lines.

CESS AND RENT

The cess (local cess) realised during 1949-50 was Rs 9 24 678 in 1950-51 Rs 10 53 941 in 1951-52 Rs 10 08 994 and in 1952-53 it was Rs 9 25 314. Figures for the total rent collection and for the net income from *zirat* and *jallar* are not available. But on the basis of the cess collected the annual rental value of the lands of the district may be estimated at about Rs 98 70 000 to Rs 1 05 00 000. The average incidence of rent per cultivated acre of land comes to nearly Rs 6 0 0 per year. But even this figure gives a wrong impression of the burden of rent on lands held by the *rayats*. *Zirat* lands and *bhauki* lands are rated at a lower level for the purpose of calculation of cess. Therefore the average incidence of rent on

occupancy holdings can easily be estimated at about Rs 7-8-0 per acre. The rates of rent in this district are definitely higher than in the adjoining district of Darbhanga, which is almost equally thickly populated. If we compare the incidence of rent in this district with that of Purnea, we find that the rent in Muzaffarpur district is about three times that in Purnea district. In the thirties when the agricultural prices were very low, the rent of land must have been felt more heavy.

Rents are generally lower in the bigger estates. Besides, other rights of the tenants are also less interfered within those estates. But the division of small zamindaris into small fragments by the co-sharers has often led to an attempt by the landlord to squeeze the tenants as much as they possibly can. In these cases and in the cases of small lease holders and *thikadars*, the rents have been considerably pushed up.

The rent structure in the district has its peculiarities. Rents vary on account of various reasons. Firstly, there are variations in rent on account of variation in the productivity of the lands. The lands which grow money crops like sugarcane, tobacco, potato, etc., or lands which grow three or four crops in the year pay higher rent than other lands. Variation occurs also on account of the location of the land. Rents are generally higher in Hajipur subdivision than in other subdivisions of the district. Lastly, variation occurs according as the land falls within a bigger estate or within the estate of a small proprietor.

Cash rent was the general rule before the zamindari system was abolished although a considerable portion of the cultivated area was assessed with rents in kind. Besides taking almost half of the produce, the landlord will also take an annual *salami* usually Rs 4 to Rs 10 per acre. The *salami* may also be paid in kind such as by loaning the plough or free supply of some labour or supply of milk etc. The *bataidar* is a tenant at will who holds land at the pleasure of the owner. The tenancy legislation has made a provision that a *bataidar* if he has continued to cultivate the land for three years or more, could get the rent converted into cash. Owing to the prevalence of high prices of grains the landlords stood to gain a lot by taking half of the produce. But commutation of rent into cash was widely encouraged and rent in kind is becoming extinct.

Another kind of rent payment known as *monkhap* has now become out of date. Under this system, the land is let out on the assurance of a fixed return from the lands. *Monkhap* rents are estimated to be about Rs 60 to Rs 70 per year per acre. Zamindars who have more *zirat* lands than they can conveniently cultivate and people engaged in services usually adopted this system.

It has already been mentioned that for *bhauki* land rent in kind has to be paid. The total area of *bhauki* lands is 52,873.96 acres. Nearly 50 per cent of the *zirat* lands used to be cultivated either under

batai system or under *manf hap* system This gives an area of about 2,35,000 acres Nearly one tenth of the occupancy holdings in the district is cultivated by *bataidars* The area of occupancy holdings cultivated by *bataidars* may be put at 1,10,270 acres Thus, the total area of the district cultivated under different systems of payments comes to 3,98,743 acres The average incidence of rent on these lands can be estimated at about Rs 75 per year per acre

CROPS

Detailed information will be found regarding the important crops grown in the chapter on Agriculture The district on the whole has very favourable soil and climatic conditions for the growing of crops and fruits Briefly it may be mentioned that Hajipur subdivision has lighter soil and lower rainfall than the two other subdivisions of the district, namely, Sadar and Sitamarhi In the Sadar subdivision, some areas have the same kind of soil as in Hajipur while we find heavy clay in other areas The areas with light soil and fair rainfall are specially suitable for the cultivation of fruit trees Various kinds of plantains, mangoes, litchis, guavas and limes are grown in abundance Horticulture has a future in this district Hajipur particularly seems a good area for garden farming combined with dairy and poultry The produce will have a ready market in Patna

Paddy, maize, wheat, barley, *arhar*, *lhesari*, sweet potato, tobacco and sugarcane are the important crops of the district Sitamarhi subdivision with heavier rainfall and more clayey soil has better prospects for paddy

Mixed cropping is quite common Wheat or barley is sown with mustard, linseed, *masur* or gram The other type of mixed cropping is where two or more crops maturing in different periods are sown together Maize is sown with sugarcane and *arhar* Maize crop is reaped after about two and a half months while *arhar* and sugarcane keep the land engaged for almost the whole of the year This type of cultivation reduces the cost, assures two crops in the year and does not affect the yield of either crop

Unfortunately the fruits grown in Muzaffarpur could have had a better market Litchis and mangoes are assured a very good market in any part of India and even beyond but quicker transshipment is required For a couple of years, litchis used to be air lifted to Calcutta The bottleneck of transshipment at Mokameh Ghat or Sonapur and Paleza Ghat affects the fruit trade badly The opening of the Ganga bridge at Mokameh Ghat is expected to have a better effect on fruit trade Incidentally it may be mentioned that there is a great future for proper canning of fruits like mangoes and litchis This industry was taken up decades before by a pioneer in Muzaffarpur but it had to close down

Sugarcane and tobacco are the two important cash crops Raw tobacco is consumed locally Besides supplying the local market

the district exports large quantities of tobacco to Patna, Gaya and Monghyr districts in the province. Muzaffarpur also exports tobacco to Calcutta. The variety of tobacco produced is good for chewing and also for making cigarettes. There are three sugar mills in the district at Goroul, Motipur and Belsand. A large quantity of sugarcane is also used for making into *gur*. Potato on a large scale has not yet been properly tried.

CONDITION OF CULTIVATION

Except in a few cases, small scale cultivation with old type appliances continues. The growing density of population and the fragmentation of land due to the laws of succession stand in the way of any large scale cultivation, consolidation of holdings or the use of modern appliances like tractors. The efforts of the State Government have been partially successful in introducing some improvements in the method of cultivation. Some improved variety of cattle and better type of ploughs are being introduced. The use of organic manure is common but the use of inorganic manure has not yet been popular.

As the agricultural economy absolutely depends on the rainfall which is variable, provision of irrigation facilities is being encouraged. The district also suffers occasionally from an excess of rainfall. Drainage of the extensive *chaurs* will be of some value to this district. But a mass drainage of the *chaurs* for cultivation purposes will not be good as the *chaurs* are also pasture grounds and supply thatcher grass. Periods of drought are also quite common.

Another form which the excessive supply of water takes in some part of the district is the annual visitation of floods. Portions of Sheohar, Belsand, Rameshpur, Majganj, Sitamarhi, Sonbars, Bairagnia, Pupri thanas in Sitamarhi subdivision, Shakra, Muzaffarpur, Baruraj, Katra Kanti, Minapur thanas in the Sadar subdivision and Raghupur and Mahanar thanas in Hajipur subdivision suffer from annual floods from the rivers Bagmati, Gandak and Ganga respectively. The floods damage the standing crops over a large area and hundreds of houses and also bring in epidemics. Steps are being taken by the State Government to control the floods of these rivers and to utilize their water for irrigation purposes. When this is done the health and the economic condition of the people would immensely improve. The chapter on Natural Calamities gives more details.

LARGE FARMS

Muzaffarpur is one of the districts in Bihar which still have some large farms. These are the legacy of the old indigo plantation. European method of cultivation and manufacture of indigo had started in the district near about 1785 although there is evidence to show that there used to be some cultivation of indigo even before the advent of the British here. On account of the encouragement and spec-

favours to the European planters in the hands of the administration, the plantations and factories grew in number and size. They were able to create large plantations, at times covering thousands of acres or even more. During the whole of the 19th century and the first two decades of the 20th century, the planters were a powerful force in the district both economically and politically.

The development of the artificial dyes affected the prosperity of indigo industry severely. The plantations had grown at the cost of a certain amount of exploitation of the smaller cultivators. The degree of exploitation increased along with lesser consumption of indigo due to competition from the artificial product. The political agitation of Mahatma Gandhi in 1917 against the oppression of the indigo planters tolled the knell of the industry.

The planters exercised a very big influence on the economic condition of the district. On the one hand, they saw to the maintenance of good roads for the transport of their indigo and for keeping up their social contacts, for going to the schools for the tenants and also to encourage the improvement of crops. Their farms were a sort of model to the surrounding area. They were also the bankers of their tenants and the agriculturists who brought them indigo. Exercising a good deal of influence on the administration (at one time they had the privilege to draw money from the Government treasury on their own), they could do a good deal to ameliorate the condition of those villages in which they were interested. In case of epidemics or near famine conditions, the planters would get remedial measures quickly taken, if they were interested in those areas.

The planter gave employment to a sizable percentage of the population. They encouraged the *melas* and fairs and frequently held socials, races, and polo meets. They kept horses and very good type of livestock. The Sonepur *mela* in the days of the planters attracted commodities and traders from the North-West Frontier Province to the south. The old documents show that practically all the first rate European firms of Calcutta and Lucknow used to open their branches at Sonepur fair. The turn over of the commodities which included luxury goods besides livestock was enormous. When we remember that the state of communications was much less developed we realise the great significance of these *melas* and fairs which were definitely encouraged by the planters.

But unfortunately, there was an opposite side also. The planters usually depended on their subordinate staff (*amlas*) and they were rather oppressive. A large number of *abwabs* or illegal taxations came into vogue. The tenants were forced to cultivate indigo on the best part of the land whether it was economic or not. The *tinkathia* system under which the planters made it obligatory on the tenants to grow indigo on the portions of the land opened the flood gates of various types of oppression. It appears that the planters overlooked the *zulum* done by the subordinates and their close link with the

administrative set up reduced the tenants to a state of utter helplessness. There was a social and economic emasculation of the villages in certain ways. The revolt of the *rayats* was natural.

The large farms of the planters who gradually liquidated themselves by sale of their farms were purchased by rich agriculturists of the district or of the neighbouring districts. Unfortunately, the standard of cultivation has not been maintained in most cases. The indigo plantations had been substituted by sugarcane and oat plantations. Oat plantations, however, died out when the Pusa horse farm closed. Some of the old plantations like Kanti, Motipur and Daudpur, are now growing sugarcane extensively. Kanti concern is one of the oldest indigo concerns in North Bihar and continues to be in the hands of an enlightened gentleman farmer of a well-known family of Calcutta. The Motipur indigo concern is now in the hands of Motipnr Sugar Factory. Excepting in these two cases, the other big farms have been broken up into pieces and sold or leased out to different individuals.

The use of the modern tractors is limited to the big farms and sugarcane plantations. The rubber-tyre bullock carts introduced by the planters have not yet made much headway.

POPULATION

It may be briefly mentioned here that the total population of the district according to 1951 Census is 35,20,789. There is an excess of 59,239 females over males. The urban population consisting of 1,35,696 persons forms a small percentage of the total population. Although the percentage of urban population is small, there is a definite swing of the intelligentsia going over to the urban areas from the villages. There are no big industries in the towns and that also explains partially the low percentage of urban population. 90.5 per cent of the population for the district depends on cultivation.

The people living in the municipal areas of the district mostly have non agricultural occupation. About 35 per cent of the town dwellers carry on cultivation or work as agricultural labourers. Similarly there are some people in the villages who live only by some craft. Usually even the craftsmen in the villages have some land, or occupy themselves in agricultural work during a part of the year. If both these exceptions are omitted we find that about 90 per cent of the population is dependent on agriculture. We do not know how many persons of the district live in the urban areas outside the district or have no agricultural occupation outside the district. At a liberal estimate we can put this category of people at about 3 per cent of the total population. There will also be some scope of migration or seasonal migration of labour. But that will be negligible.

The total cultivated land area of the district comes to 15,11,261 acres. 90 per cent of the total population of the district is roughly 31,64,918. The cultivated land area gives less than half an acre per

head of the population depending on land. The incidence of poverty of the people, therefore, becomes self evident. Even under the best conditions agriculture cannot provide a living standard for such large numbers. Economic pressure is driving people to move from the rural areas in the district or find alternative employment such as hawking and pulling of rickshaws in the towns. Rickshaw fare is probably the lowest at Muzaffarpur in the whole of the State. A very large number of rickshaw pullers at Patna are inhabitants of Muzaffarpur. This is not accidental.

INDUSTRIES AND LABOUR

Muzaffarpur being the headquarters of the Tirhut Division which is cut off from South Bihar by the river Ganga has its own significance in a wide scope for assembling industries with a large closed market. The existence of a number of sugar factories in North Bihar assures a certain amount of machine repairing work as well. It may be mentioned here that Messrs Arthur Butler and Co Ltd, of Muzaffarpur, is now at least 110 years old. Along with Saran Engineering Works in Saran district, this concern has been engaged in the manufacture of implements, etc., for the needs of North Bihar. Even with the opening of the Ganga bridge at Mokameh Ghat it is not expected that there will be a diminution for the scope for assembling industry for Muzaffarpur town.

Although essentially an agricultural district there was some development towards industrialisation during the Great War of 1914-18. This was evidently out of the necessity felt for the turn-over in goods which could not be imported from foreign countries. Commerce and trade flourished for some time and a capital was built up for reinvestment in certain types of industries. The flourish in trade and commerce was, however, short lived and the third decade of the 20th century saw a depression in trades. But during the Second Great World War, the various indigenous industries of the district and particularly the industry of manufacture of cutlery and iron goods received a great encouragement.

There are 135 factories registered under the Factories Act. They are distributed as follows —

Sugar	3
Engineering	4
Rice, oil, flour and dal	85
Miscellaneous	43

As already mentioned, sugar manufacture could be described as the main industry in this district. The three sugar factories are located one in each of the three respective subdivisions. The location of the sugar factories in all the three cases is outside urban influence. It has already been mentioned that the sugar factories are in a way the legacy of the indigo planters. Under the Welfare State, facilities

have been offered for ameliorating the condition of the labour in these factories. There is no dearth of labour in any of these factories. Unskilled labour force is mainly supplied to these factories out of surplus rural population in the district.

The minimum wages in the industry have been increased from about Rs 10 per month in 1930-32 to Rs 55 in 1948-49. The same incidence of wages continues with slight changes. The minimum wages had decreased from about Rs 10 to Rs 6 in 1936-37 and again increased to Rs 11 in 1939-40. It may be said that no other industry has perhaps reacted so favourably to the demands of labour. There have been, from time to time, legislations affecting the growers societies, factories and the labour. The sugarcane cess that is realised is spent for the good of the industry as an item of the welfare fund. The recruitment of the skilled percentage of the hands does not admit of any regional limits.

The industry is a seasonal one and, therefore, employment is partly seasonal and partly permanent. Seasonal labour consists largely of unskilled workmen, while some technical men, such as, fitters, drivers, juice supervisors, chemists are not employed throughout the year but are allowed a retaining allowance for the off season. No retainership is, however, allowed to unskilled labour. As the unskilled labour comes mostly from the rural areas who are more dependent on agriculture or industries associated with agriculture, it cannot be said that much hardship is caused by their discharge. There is no specific rule laid down for regulating the method of recruitment but according to the unanimous decision of bi-partite conference of Labour Advisory Board (Central) and Bihar in 1951 seasonal employees have been given the right of re-employment.

There are 5 fairly large engineering workshops. Welfare facilities to the workers in these engineering workshops are in conformity with the minimum existing in the sugar factories. The district being mostly a paddy producing area, a large number of rice mills for husking paddy have been set up. Most of these rice mills are located in the northern part of the district, i.e. Sitamarhi subdivision and very close to the Nepal frontiers. Paddy husking is a seasonal industry and therefore to keep the mills going the employers have attached dal and flour sections to it. The labour force in this industry mostly hails from the agriculture population. They are usually daily rated or casual. They work in these mills when the harvesting or sowing season is over. This tendency makes the labour force in these mills rather fluctuating and does not help a proper organisation or modernisation. The minimum wage in this district is Rs 16-0 per day per worker. Muzaffarpur district has a future for the industry of assembling parts.

One of the important recent phases which should affect the economic condition of the people is the availability of electricity in many of the rural areas. Electricity has now been made available in

the important parts of the two mofussil subdivisions, Sitamarhi and Hajipur. It is expected that in the near future, the availability of the electricity will lead to the development of industries within the district. The Pontoon bridge connecting Hajipur with Sonapur and the opening of the new Sonapur bridge are also factors that will help trade and commerce. Without a mixed economy, there cannot be much improvement in the economic standard in the district.

The present agrarian policy of the State Government in Bihar follows closely the agrarian programme drawn up for India. The Congress election manifesto of 1946 had definitely mentioned that there should be reform of the land system involving the removal of the intermediaries between the peasant and the State. It was further mentioned that while individual farming or peasant proprietorship should continue, progressive agriculture as well as the creation of new social values and incentives require some system of co-operative farming. The manifesto had further indicated that in the development of land and industry, there has to be a proper integration and balance between rural and urban economy.

The implementation of this policy has been taken up and as mentioned before, the abolition of zamindari is one of the main steps taken. But before the abolition of zamindari in 1950, other steps had been taken which were calculated to improve the economic condition of *rayats*. Various amendments and reforms in the tenancy laws had been taken up after 1947. They broadly embody the following provisions —

- (i) if any settled *rayat* of the village cultivates any *bakast* land of the landlord, he will immediately get occupancy status.
- (ii) in settling *bakast* lands the landlords should give preference to persons residing in the village or in the neighbouring villages, the rent must not exceed 10 per cent of the average village rate and the *salam* should not exceed ten times the rental,
- (iii) occupancy tenants have been given full rights of excavating *tanks and wells and of constructing buildings on their lands for their own use and also for religious and charitable purposes*
- (iv) tenants have been given full rights over trees in their holdings for which they pay cash rent including the trees which were previously recorded in the names of the landlords
- (v) tenants can send rents by postal money order and
- (vi) it has been made incumbent on the landlord to furnish a full account of the rent payment to the *rayat* failing which he will be liable for penalty.

Apart from these, some other tenancy measures were taken like the Bihar *Bakast* Disputes Settlement Act, 1947, and the Bihar

Privileged Persons Homestead Tenancy Act, 1917. All these measures have no doubt gone to improve the economic condition of the cultivator.

There has been an over-all attempt to improve the agricultural income per head. According to a study of the Director of Economics and Statistics, Bihar, the agricultural income per head of the agricultural population, as comprised in the agricultural classes given in the 1951 Census, is as follows—

TABLE.

District.	Population belonging to the agricultural classes (in lakhs)	Number of persons of the agricultural classes per acre of net area sown	Aggregate value of agricultural produce (in lakhs of rupees)	Gross agricultural income per head of the agricultural population
				Rs.
Patna	18.7	1.0	1,372.7	73.3
Gaya	25.6	1.3	1,426.2	55.8
Shahabad ..	22.4	1.3	2,239.5	100.1
Saran	28.6	2.3	1,375.0	48.0
Champanan ..	23.6	1.6	1,322.0	56.0
Muzaffarpur ..	31.9	2.1	1,563.8	40.1
Darbhanga ..	33.6	2.1	1,582.2	47.1
Bhagalpur ..	23.8	1.5	2,089.9	87.7
Monghyr ..	23.5	1.4	1,151.6	49.0
Furness	22.3	1.4	2,466.9	110.4
Santhal Parganas ..	21.3	1.2	1,428.5	67.0
Raichur	16.7	0.0	1,533.6	92.0
Palaman	9.0	1.4	711.4	79.2
Hazaribagh ..	16.5	1.5	827.1	50.1
Manbhum	17.5	1.7	1,921.8	109.5
Singhbhum ..	11.1	1.7	832.3	75.1
Bihar	346.1	1.6	23,844.6	68.9

The above table would give a picture of the plight of the peasantry in Muzaffarpur district along with that of the other districts in Bihar and Bihar as a whole.

It is rather premature to make an objective appraisal of the actual effects of the abolition of the zamindari on the tenants. But it is not difficult to guess that due to the steps taken to do away with the intermediaries between the State and the peasantry and with certain amount of industrialisation, improvement of agriculture and improvement of communications the economic condition of the people is likely to be better.

the important parts of the two mofusal subdivisions, Sitamarhi and Hajipur. It is expected that in the near future, the availability of the electricity will lead to the development of industries within the district. The Pontoon bridge connecting Hajipur with Sonapur and the opening of the new Sonapur bridge are also factors that will help trade and commerce. Without a mixed economy, there cannot be much improvement in the economic standard in the district.

The present agrarian policy of the State Government in Bihar follows closely the agrarian programme drawn up for India. The Congress election manifesto of 1946 had definitely mentioned that there should be reform of the land system involving the removal of the intermediaries between the peasant and the State. It was further mentioned that while individual farming or peasant proprietorship should continue, progressive agriculture as well as the creation of new social values and incentives require some system of co-operative farming. The manifesto had further indicated that in the development of land and industry, there has to be a proper integration and balance between rural and urban economy.

The implementation of this policy has been taken up and as mentioned before, the abolition of zamindari is one of the main steps taken. But before the abolition of zamindari in 1950, other steps had been taken which were calculated to improve the economic condition of raiyats. Various amendments and reforms in the tenancy laws had been taken up after 1947. They broadly embody the following provisions —

- (i) if any settled raiyat of the village cultivates any *balast* land of the landlord, he will immediately get occupancy status.
- (ii) in settling *balast* lands the landlords should give preference to persons residing in the village or in the neighbouring villages, the rent must not exceed 10 per cent of the average village rate and the *sulami* should not exceed ten times the rental,
- (iii) occupancy tenants have been given full rights of excavating tanks and wells and of constructing buildings on their lands for their own use and also for religious and charitable purposes,
- (iv) tenants have been given full rights over trees in their holdings for which they pay cash rent including the trees which were previously recorded in the names of the landlords.
- (v) tenants can send rents by postal money order and
- (vi) it has been made incumbent on the landlord to furnish a full account of the rent payment to the raiyat failing which he will be liable for penalty.

Apart from these, some other tenancy measures were taken like the Bihar *Balast* Disputes Settlement Act, 1947, and the Bihar

Privileged Persons Homestead Tenancy Act, 1917 All these measures have no doubt gone to improve the economic condition of the cultivator

There has been an over all attempt to improve the agricultural income per head According to a study of the Director of Economics and Statistics, Bihar, the agricultural income per head of the agricultural population, as comprised in the agricultural classes given in the 1931 Census, is as follows —

TABLE

District.	Population belonging to the agricultural classes (in lakhs)	Number of persons of the agricultural classes per acre of net area sown	Aggregate value of agricultural produce (in lakhs of rupees)	Gross agricultural income per head of the agricultural population
				Rs
Patna ..	18.7	1.9	1,372.7	73.3
Gaya ..	25.6	1.3	1,420.2	55.8
Shahabad ..	22.4	1.3	2,239.5	100.1
Saran ..	28.6	2.3	1,375.0	48.0
Champanan ..	23.6	1.6	1,322.0	56.0
Muzaffarpur ..	31.9	2.1	1,563.8	40.1
Darbhanga ..	33.6	2.1	1,582.2	47.1
Bhagalpur ..	23.8	1.5	2,080.9	87.7
Monghyr ..	23.5	1.4	1,151.6	49.0
Purnea ..	22.3	1.4	2,466.9	110.4
Santhal Parganas ..	21.3	1.2	1,428.5	67.0
Ranchi ..	15.7	0.9	1,533.6	92.0
Palamau ..	9.0	1.4	711.4	79.2
Hazaribagh ..	16.5	1.5	827.1	50.1
Manbhum ..	17.5	1.7	1,921.8	109.5
Singhbhum ..	11.1	1.7	832.3	75.1
Bihar	345.1	1.6	23,844.6	68.9

The above table would give a picture of the plight of the peasantry in Muzaffarpur district along with that of the other districts in Bihar and Bihar as a whole

It is rather premature to make an objective appraisal of the actual effects of the abolition of the zamindari on the tenants. But it is not difficult to guess that due to the steps taken to do away with the intermediaries between the State and the peasantry and with certain amount of industrialisation, improvement of agriculture and improvement of communications the economic condition of the people is likely to be better

CHAPTER V

AGRICULTURE LIVESTOCK AND IRRIGATION

Muzaffarpur district is an alluvial fertile tract divided into three natural divisions by the rivers Baghmata and the Burhi Gandak. The tract lying north of the river Burhi Gandak contains the most fertile land in the district. The other tracts are good paddy lands.

NATURAL CONFIGURATION

The tracts lying south of the Burhi Gandak comprise of three different natural portions namely —

- (1) The area between the spill channel of the Gogra on the north and the Ganga on the south. Part of it is covered by low lying lands fertilized yearly by the silt deposits of the Ganga.
- (2) The area between the Gogra and the Bava a tract closely resembling that just mentioned. It contains some low lying marshes.
- (3) The tract between the Burhi Gandak and the Bava a vast stretch of upland broken by numerous shallow depressions and towards the north by a succession of horse shoe shaped lakes left by the old beds of the Burhi Gandak.

The tract to the north of the Baghmata up to the frontier of Nepal is roughly subdivided into the following four portions —

- (1) The *doab* between the Lal Bakaya and the Baghmata a stretch of low lying land subject to inundations and yielding mainly paddy.
- (2) The area between the Baghmata and the Lakhandei except in the north east where the land is very low and marshy. The greater portion of this part of the country consists of a slightly undulating low land subject to inundations from the Baghmata and its old channels from the Kola and the Lakhandei. But as the surplus water is quickly drained off by these rivers the soil is as a rule not water logged.
- (3) The belt of country between the Adhwara and the Lakhandei. The northern portion of this tract is exceedingly damp and formed the most unhealthy portion of the district. The remainder is a stretch of undulating upland with marshy land here and there especially towards the east where there are some extensive *claus*.
- (4) The rich plain bounded on the north and east by Nepal and on the south and west by the river Adhwara. The northern portion of this tract which is known as the Panch Mahalas from its containing the five *parganas* of

Nagra, Dilwarpur, Pariharpur, Laduan and Bahadurpur is perhaps the best paddy-producing tract in Tirhut. It is intersected by a series of mountain streams silt of which fertilizes the soil. The level plain is rich in crops, mango groves and clusters of bamboos.

SOIL

The soil is alluvial and is grouped under four heads, namely,—*balsundari* (sandy loam), *matiyari* (clayey), *bangar* (a clay soil lighter than the latter containing an admixture of sand), and lastly, the patches of *usar* (containing the salt efflorescence called *reh*) which are found scattered all over the district. Paddy is grown chiefly on *matiyari* soil. Good *rabi* crops grow luxuriantly on *balsundari* soil. The autumn paddy crop also thrives on it. Indigo flourished in *balsundari* and also in *bangar*. *Balsundari* predominates in south of the Burhi Gandak, while in the north *bangar* and *matiyari* and in the west *usar* are distributed in patches.

RAINFALL

In some of the northern and eastern tracts of the district people are wholly dependent upon rainfall for their rice crop. In the absence of irrigation in Sitamarhi subdivision, heavy rain in June is necessary for both the autumn and winter paddy. If a dry period comes too soon the autumn seedlings get burnt up by the sun and never recover. The August rainfall must be steady for the paddy crop. Good rain in June and July is also essential for preparing the nurseries. But a dry spell is wanted towards the end of August to ripen the grain. For sowing *rabi* rain is necessary either in the end of September or beginning of October along with the approaching cold. (For details see the Chapter on Climate and Rainfall and Statistical Appendix.)

AGRICULTURAL STATISTICS.

At the time the last District Gazetteer was compiled in 1907, out of a total area of 3,035 square miles 80 per cent of lands were cultivated in the district, and 605 square miles or 20 per cent were uncultivated. At present 84 per cent of the lands are cultivated and 16 per cent are uncultivated.

The total area cropped in all the three harvests in 1907 was 22,78,300 acres of which 72,300 acres were returned as *dofash* or twice cropped, and the net cropped area was 15,55,300 acres or 80 per cent of the total area as against 19,42,400 acres in 1911-12 of which the net area cropped more than once in 1911-12 was 10,18,500 acres. At present the total cropped area in all the three harvests is 23,19,600 acres of which 6,92,600 acres are returned as twice cropped, and the net cropped area is 16,27,000 acres or 84 per cent of the total area of the district. The proportion sown with *bhada* is 30 per cent, *aghani* 66 per cent and that sown with *rabi* 76 per cent of the net cropped area, the proportion of twice-cropped being 40 per cent.

The proportion of these crops sown, viz, *bhadaï*, *aghani* and *rabi* has undergone some changes since 1907. At that time the proportion sown with *bhadaï* was 33 per cent of the net cropped area, that sown with *aghani* 48 per cent and that sown with *rabi* 60 per cent.

PRINCIPAL CROPS

In the south *bhadaï* and *rabi* crops of a superior kind dominate whereas *aghani* and common *rabi* are grown in the north and thus nearly half of the total cultivated area of the district yields two crops a year. The thanas having the largest area under *aghani* also return *rabi* of which *lhesari* is the main cash crop. The southern portion of the district is more suited for *bhadaï* crops where *rabi* is also grown. Good *rabi* and good *bhadaï* go hand in hand. Such area is in the south of the district which is more suited for the production of *bhadaï* crops.

FOOD CROPS

Altogether 88.5 per cent of the net cropped area is occupied by food crops. The northern thanas have 91 per cent of their area under these crops while the southern thanas have not more than 87.34 per cent and if the *diara* lands are also included, it is 81.15 per cent. Paddy is grown in about 6,45,700 acres as against 7,67,800 acres as mentioned in the last District Gazetteer and 7,55,300 acres in 1911-12. There appears to be a decrease in the area under paddy cultivation.

The area under other food crops is about 8,20,100 acres including pulsea such as *lhesari* which is largely grown in paddy lands when the rice crop is cut. The area under other food crops including pulsea in 1911-12 was 4,67,900 acres. Paddy is the staple food crop grown in the northern thanas, varying from 63.35 per cent of the net cropped area in Katra to over 73 per cent in Belsand and Sitamarhi thanas. In the southern thanas its proportion is small varying from 35 per cent in Paru to 23 per cent in Hajipur. But even in this area it is more extensively grown than any other single crop.

Rice

No less than 80 different kinds of paddy are grown in Muzaffarpur district. Of the total area under paddy about 5,92,600 acres are under winter paddy, about 53,000 acres under autumn and only about 100 acres under early paddy as against about 6,58,600 (*aghani*) and 1,09,200 (*bhadaï*) acres respectively. O'Malley mentioned in the last District Gazetteer that only about 14.20 per cent of the total area was under early paddy.

The proportion of *bhadaï* paddy is lowest in the southern thanas varying from 4 per cent in Muzaffarpur to 1 per cent in Paru and largest in the northern thanas even up to 21.29 per cent in Katra. Some improved varieties of paddy have been introduced.

Transplantation and Broadcasting.

Out of the two methods, viz, broadcast and transplantation, the latter is the commoner which is sown first broadcast on lands previously ploughed and made ready and then transplanted in rows in the puddles and flooded fields

Broadcast cultivation is practised for the early paddy for which sowing takes place from February to June For *bhada*, it is sown in June or July and is regarded as 60 day crop as it is reaped in August or September The long stemmed *aghau* rice is grown broadcast only on very low land and occupies a small area But this kind of paddy attains a height of 16 feet and grows with the rising water level

OTHER FOODGRAINS

The greater part of the area under other foodgrains is under *khesari*, which is a *rabi* crop sown in rice lands while the paddy straw is standing Of the remainder, the pulses called *arhar* occupies the largest portion and is followed by the millets called *kodo* and *china* (*Panicum millacum*), the pulses called *mung* (*Phaseolus mungo*) and *urid* and other crops such as *masoor*, *janera*, peas and oats Some of these foodgrains are *bhada* and some *rabi* but both are sown mixed with other crops

Barley

This crop is now raised on 2,25,200 acres of land as against 19 per cent mentioned by O'Malley which comes to 2,95,507 acres Though common to nearly all parts of the district, it is most extensively grown in the central portion It is commonly sown as a second crop on fields which have already borne a *bhada* crop New improved varieties of barley have been introduced by the State Agricultural Department

Maize

The cultivation of maize which comes next to barley was being done on 1,63,760 acres of land as mentioned in the last District Gazetteer which had increased to 1,94,400 acres in 1911-12 The present acreage of maize is 1,53,800 In none of the northern thanas it covers more than 5 per cent of the net cropped area, whereas in none of the southern thanas does it occupy less than 13 per cent Pupri with 2 per cent returns the smallest and Hapur with 21 per cent returns the largest area under this crop

Marua

O'Malley mentioned 82,450 acres under this crop whereas in 1911-12 it was 83,700 acres, the present acreage being 40,500 *Marua* is harvested in September It is most common in Pupri where it accounts for 15 per cent of the net cropped area

Wheat

Its acreage mentioned by O'Malley was 69,700 while in 1911-12 it rose to 90,000 which has now grown to 1,30,500 and is an important cash crop after barley. But the soil of the district is not suited to it. It is mostly grown on the *diara* lands.

Gram

The acreage under gram as O'Malley has mentioned was 43,800. In 1911-12 it was cultivated with a very slight decrease on 43,500 acres. But the present acreage under this crop has gone up to 1,33,300. It is grown as a second crop to winter rice and is produced most extensively in the northern thanas. Some improved variety of grain has been introduced by the State Agriculture Department.

Non Food Crops

Non food crops were grown at the time of the compilation of the last District Gazetteer on 11.50 per cent of the net cropped area which comes to 1,78,299 acres. It decreased to 1,41,800 acres in 1911-12 and now the non-food crops including garden produce and orchards occupy 1,08,200 acres of land. The decrease in the non food crops is due to the food shortage which has made its cultivation very limited.

Sugarcane

Sugarcane is the most important cash crop of the district and its acreage is on the increase. It is planted during February or March. The ratoons are placed two feet apart and have to be well watered. It is ready for cutting in January or February. There is a Central Sugarcane Research Station at Pusa in Darbhanga district for sugarcane research and development. A number of improved varieties of sugarcane have been introduced by the State Agriculture Department.

The acreage under sugarcane in 1904-05 was nearly 10,000 which rose to 12,000 in 1911-12. The present acreage under this crop is 73,744. There are now three sugarcane mills in this district at Goroul, Riga and Motipur. Three sugar factories outside this district draw some sugarcane from this district.

It may be mentioned here that the cultivation of sugarcane has received a great encouragement after the decline of indigo and oat cultivation which died out in the twenties of this century owing to economic reasons. The expansion of the acreage under the sugarcane crop in spite of the hard labour on the part of the cultivator and the exhaustion of the soil by its cultivation is a significant economic factor. This is so because of the ready money sugarcane brings. Expansion of this acreage is possible only at the cost of other food crops.

Oil-seeds

Their area as mentioned in the last District Gazetteer was 55,000 acres of which 41,000 acres were under linseed. The total area under

these crops rose to 1,78,500 acres in 1911 12 of which 1,07,900 acres were under linseed alone. Oil seeds now occupy 62,300 acres of which 29,200 acres are under linseed and the remainder under other oil seeds. The other oil seeds are sown singly but the linseed is usually mixed with barley, *khesari* and other *rabi* crops. Linseed is most commonly grown in the northern thanas of the district.

Tobacco

In the last District Gazetteer the acreage under this commercial crop was mentioned as 17,400 acres. In 1911 12, the area under this crop was 17,500 acres and showed a very slight increase. Tobacco now occupies 52,700 acres. This substantial increase in acreage is due to its high price as a cash crop. Very good quality of tobacco is grown in Sakra police station and in pargana Saraisa. There is a tobacco research station at Pusa which has considerably contributed to the improvement of this crop.

Other Crops

The only other non food crops requiring special mention are cotton and the thatching grass called *kharaul* which serves as fodder to the cattle and is used for thatching purposes. The area under non food crop is going down due to the fact that under the Grow More Food Campaign larger impetus is being given to food crops. Chillies grow very well in parts of this district.

EXTENSION OF CULTIVATION

In 1913, the extension of cultivation work was taken up under the Grow More Food Campaign. Various schemes for increased production of crops and reclamation of waste lands and intensive cultivation have been introduced which have met with some success and evoked co operation of the farmers. The Agriculture Department has done much to maintain the fertility of lands by supply of manure to the lands which do not remain fallow even for one year.

IMPROVED METHODS OF CULTIVATION

In the wake of Grow More Food Campaign improved methods for better cultivation have been introduced i.e., by following cropping pattern, use of improved implement and green manures such as *saman* for uplands and *dhaincha* for low lands. Crop rotation has been popularised. Rural compost making, started in the villages, has fed the under nourished lands and kept the villages clean. The use of cow dung for fuel has been replaced by the quick growing trees due to the endeavour of the Agriculture Department. The low lying lands in which only *khesari* could be broadcast have been drained and brought under the cultivation of wheat, peas and barley. In Hajpur area specially the cultivation has been much modernised and the cultivation of potatoes, bananas and cauliflowers has gone up in standard. The cultivators are advised by the Agriculture Department to practise

three or four years' rotation of crop which with green manuring is giving increased production and the fertility of the soil is preserved. Introduction of good grafts has helped the growers in growing better varieties of fruits. The cultivators are getting the advantages of the improved methods of cultivation. There is one District Agricultural Officer for the district and one Grow-More Food Officer for each subdivision with Agricultural Inspectors, Engineering Supervisors, Overseers, etc., of the Agriculture Department to help and guide the farmers.

There are seven intensive cultivation blocks each of 10,000 acres or above in the charge of this Department which supervise the agricultural operations on systematic lines and help the farmers in their agricultural necessities. A number of demonstrations are given in these blocks to enlighten the agriculturists with scientific and improved methods. Mobile plant protection staff helps to fight out the pests.

LIVESTOCK LIVESTOCK POPULATION

The livestock position in 1951 as compared with the position in 1945 is as follows —

		1945	1951	Variation
Cattle	..	6,79,364	7,83,844	+1,04,480
Buffaloes	..	2,10,801	2,02,770	-8,031
Sheep	..	10,823	10,188	-635
Goats	.	2,78,537	4,23,634	+1,45,097
Poultry	..	1,09,021	1,45,182	+35,161
Horses	..	Not available	8,549	
Donkeys	.	Ditto	7,087	
Mules	.	Ditto	50	
Camels	..	Ditto	49	
Pigs	..	Ditto	12,405	

These statistics disclose a decrease in the population of buffaloes and sheep which is mainly due to the area being heavily affected by liver fluke and parasitic infestation in adult sheep. These diseases are common in water logged areas. The increase in poultry may be due to the absence of contagious diseases such as *ranikhet*. Definitely more people are taking to poultry rearing as a subsidiary occupation. Poultry from Muzaffarpur has a ready market in Calcutta, Patna and other places. A large percentage of buffaloes is exported to deficit areas. The villagers are now keeping more goats to supplement their income.

FODDER

No special fodder or grass is grown for feeding the cattle. Straw from the paddy and the leaves of maize and sugarcane supply fodder. Except for a few *chauris* there is not much grazing ground. The work of growing fodder in the villages has also been taken up and for this purpose cuttings of elephant grass, barseem seeds and seeds of napier grass are supplied free.

Buffaloes requiring lesser attention for maintenance are the chief source of milk supply and dairy products. The soil is softer than that of South Bihar and the buffaloes are not engaged in ploughing as substitute for bullocks.

CATTLE FAIRS

The very heavy pressure on land leads to a potential market for goods which asserts itself by the holding of annual *melas* and fairs. Practically in all the *melas* and fairs some cattle are sold. But there are also a few purely cattle fairs. The more important cattle fairs are held at Sitamarhi, Susta, Bhanro Athan, Kafir, Jaitpur and Hardi. There is a large turnover of cattle in these *melas* in spite of indifferent means of communication for some of them. Cattle shows are organized in these fairs and prizes in cash or kind are awarded with a view to encourage the local breeders.

GENERAL CONDITION AND INCIDENCE OF DISEASES

The general condition of livestock is moderately fair. Black quarter, Haemorrhagic septicaemia and Foot and Mouth diseases are the common cattle contagious diseases prevalent. Liver fluke infestation in areas surrounding the *chauris* is common.

In 1950-51 total number of outbreaks of various contagious diseases was 116 with 1,975 seizures and 267 deaths as compared to 39 outbreaks with 239 seizures and 100 deaths during 1951-52. The most regular means for obtaining information regarding outbreak of diseases is the village chaukidar. For this purpose the police, village co-operative societies and village *panchayats* are also important agencies. Criminal poisoning of cattle by arsenic, *dhatara*, *madar* and *kanail* is not frequent.

VETERINARY AID

A veterinary hospital was established at Muzaffarpur in 1899. Four veterinary hospitals, namely, at Muzaffarpur, Maniari, Sitamarhi and Hajipur are now functioning together with eight veterinary dispensaries at other places. The hospitals give treatment to outpatients and inpatients whereas the dispensaries treat only the outpatients. During the year 1950-51, 455 inpatients and 9,538 outpatients were treated, while in the year 1951-52, 523 inpatients and 9,738 outpatients were treated in the veterinary hospitals. In the

dispensaries, the number of patients treated was 12,187 during the year 1950-51 and 15,560 during the year 1951-52.

Treatment, prevention and suppression of diseases of livestock are the main functions of such veterinary institutions. Serum inoculation in mass scale is the only method at present employed to minimise the death roll in case of an outbreak and it has proved effective.

BREEDING.

Regular breeding operations have not been attempted and only a few stud bulls are being maintained at the veterinary institutions for this purpose. The State Government have planned arrangements for artificial insemination.

GOSHALAS

There are *goshalas* at Muzaffarpur, Sitamarhi, Barania and Hajipur. Stud bulls have been supplied to these *goshalas*.

IRRIGATION

There are three fundamental factors which are common to Tirhut Division and fully apply to the district of Muzaffarpur. They are (1) increased density of population towards the west, (2) decrease in rainfall towards the west, and (3) the slope of the ground from north-west to south-east governing the flow of flood water. These factors have great influence on the agricultural economy of the district of Muzaffarpur. Any scheme for providing irrigation facilities for this district will have to be drawn up with reference to these factors.

The soils of the district of Muzaffarpur are capable of retaining moisture. There is sufficient rain during the rainy seasons ranging from 23.71 inches to 46.12 inches. It is, accordingly, one of the most fertile districts in Bihar. Formerly the cultivators did not find it necessary to obtain water for the fields from large irrigation works. As mentioned in the last District Gazetteer, only 30,000 acres or 1 per cent of the net cropped area was under irrigation. In the Census of 1911, the percentage of gross cultivated area which was under irrigation was 1.8. But on account of low production of food crops, deficit in food grains and the increasing density of population the necessity of having assured irrigation was badly felt.

The greater part of the irrigation is done by means of wells which cater for about 70 per cent of the irrigated area. Under the Grow-More-Food Campaign, 1,377 wells on a 50 per cent subsidy have been constructed. It has to be mentioned here that irrigation by wells is common only in the south. In the northern parts, the number of wells is limited as the land is low and subject to floods. In this area, rivers and tanks are the chief sources of water supply. The Adhwara, the Gandak, the Baya, the Purandhar, the Bagmati, the Lakhandei

and the Mahuara are the main rivers used for irrigation purpose. Pynes or irrigation channels leading from the banks of the rivers are also constructed. Many ponds and tanks have been completed and pumping sets have been given to the cultivators on a 50 per cent subsidy.

The necessity of irrigation by canals and other means was never felt acutely except during the famine years. The failure of crops in 1876 stressed the need for assured irrigation in the district of Muzaffarpur along with Saran and Champaran districts, and in 1897, the Champaran Canal Survey Division was formed for preparation of detailed plans and estimates for this project. As famine relief measure, earth work involving an expenditure of Rs. 5 to 6 crores was done in subsequent years. Later, the Tribeni Canal System was completed in 1911. This system does not help Muzaffarpur district.

The necessity of a more comprehensive irrigational system led to the creation of the Gandak Circle in 1948 with one Superintending Engineer and some Assistant Engineers in the initial stage for survey and investigation of the Gandak project.

The urgency of executing the Gandak project was felt after the Second World War when the general food situation deteriorated considerably aggravated by the partition of the country. Dr. Rajendra Prasad (then Minister in charge of Food and Agriculture, Government of India) requested the Government of Bihar in 1947 to investigate the possibility of opening out canals. The canals will be both on eastern and western sides of the Gandak. Muzaffarpur district will be irrigated from the eastern canal.

The State Government of Bihar have opened power houses at Hajipur, Barragana and Sitamarhi. The North Bihar Tube well Division has been set up for the construction of tube wells to be operated by electricity that has now been made available. Tube-wells set up in this district are usually 300 to 400 feet deep. Each tube well is designed to discharge about 33,000 gallons of water per hour.

The use of power for drawing water from ordinary wells has not been given a fair trial yet.

Further details about Irrigation will be found in the chapter under Natural Calamities.

nitrous and nitric acid Wood and cow dung which are generally used for fuel in each village form a regular nursery for the growth of potassium nitrate In the usual period of continuous surface desiccation which follows a monsoon rainfall, the compound formed in the soil was brought to the surface by capillary action and appeared as a white efflorescence of dried salt which was collected by a particular caste called Nonias These Nonias received advances from the zamindars who, in their turn, had contract with big merchants of Calcutta for the disposal of saltpetre purchased at low rate from poor Nonias The manufacture of saltpetre was controlled by the Salt Department and was subject to the payment of duty

Before the saltpetre became fit for the market, it was refined in the village refinery belonging to the zamindar who generally advanced money to the Nonias The refining process was indigenous The liquid was boiled and taken out of the pan and was placed in earthen vessels After cooling for some hours it used to be taken out of the first vat and placed in other earthen vessels and allowed to cool for three days The deposit was then strained through baskets and dried and the process was complete

The decline of saltpetre was due firstly to the unfair treatment to the Nonias The Nonias were not given their fair share of the profit and they did not put their best in the work They were engaged on a very low rate of daily wages The extraction was also hampered by restriction in the interest of salt revenue which made it economically wasteful In order to protect himself from suspicion that he was making salt, the Nonia would return the refuse from the boiling pan to the crude saltpetre extracted before taking the latter for refinery Owing to the first concentration not being carried to the best economic limit either 35 per cent of the total nitrate was sacrificed or recovered illicitly and probably 10 per cent was sacrificed

In 1916 Mr Morshead, the Commissioner of Tirhut Division, had reported that about 50 years ago Bihar used to produce about 25,000 tons of saltpetre annually But partly owing to want of encouragement but mainly due to German competition the saltpetre industry steadily declined and in 1915 the production of saltpetre in Bihar was considerably less than 10,000 tons Germany succeeded in capturing this important trade and in 1913 India only supplied one third of the needs of the United Kingdom, the remainder being furnished by Germany

Mr Morshead visualised that India would regain her position if the demand for saltpetre brought about by the First Great War continued Before the War crude saltpetre in Bihar fetched from Rs 1 80 to Rs 3 a maund and the earnings of the Nonias varied from 4 annas to 6 annas a day The price of the saltpetre had steadily declined owing to the German competition Depressed by the very low wages the Nonias discarded the hereditary profession and turned to new fields for their livelihood The matter had engaged the attention

of the Industrial Commission in 1916 but the temporary encouragement given to this saltpetre industry due to the First Great War died out with the cessation of the War. Saltpetre has almost died out in Muzaffarpur district now excepting that a few Nonias scratch out small quantities of saltpetre and sell these as a subsidiary source of income.

SUGAR FACTORIES

In contrast to the decline of indigo and saltpetre there has been a great expansion of the cultivation of sugarcane and in the working of the Sugar Factories. The first Sugar Factory in Muzaffarpur district was started at Japaha six miles off from Muzaffarpur. Now there are three Sugar Factories at Riga in Sitamarhi subdivision, Goraul in Hajipur subdivision and Motipur in Sadar subdivision. Sugarcane is the more important of the two cash crops of the district, the other being tobacco. The location of the three Sugar Factories in the three subdivisions of the district indicates that the cultivation of sugarcane is not concentrated in a particular area but is spread over throughout the district. The Sugarcane Research Institute at Pusa in the adjoining district of Darbhanga has been a great incentive for the improvement of sugarcane breed in the district.

The sugarcane industry is a seasonal one and therefore employment is partly seasonal and partly permanent. Seasonal labour consists largely of unskilled workmen drawn mostly from the surplus rural population of the neighbouring area while some technical men such as fitters, drivers, juice supervisors, laboratory chemists, etc., who are not employed throughout the year, are allowed a retaining allowance for the off season. No retainership is, however, allowed to unskilled labour.

Motipur Sugar Factory, Ltd., at Motipur has a daily cane crushing capacity of 1,200 tons and the average number of workers employed in the season is 1,253. The Belsand Sugar Factory at Riga has a daily cane crushing capacity of 850 tons and employs about 1,000 persons. The Sitalpur Sugar Factory was shifted from Sitalpur in the Saran district to Goraul in the Hajipur subdivision in 1952. It has a daily cane crushing capacity of 800 tons and employs about 1,150 workers.

RECENT INDUSTRIALISATION

During the Great War of 1914-18 there was some impetus given to industrialisation. This arose out of the necessity felt for the goods which could not be imported from foreign countries. At the same time, there was a flourishing commerce and trade with the result that commercial and business people acquired the capacity of investing in particular types of industry. Certain indigenous industries of the district like cutlery, hides etc., made rapid stride towards expansion during this period. But the depression that followed after the cessation of the War affected these indigenous industries adversely. There have been some signs of improvement after 1930.

CHAPTER VI

OCCUPATION, MANUFACTURE AND TRADE

Muzaffarpur is mainly an agricultural district with about 90 per cent of its population engaged in agriculture. The main industries and trade are also associated with agriculture. As mentioned in the last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur by O'Malley (1907) the main industries in the district were indigo, sugar and saltpetre manufacture. There were only two factories registered under the Factories Act, namely, the sugar factory at Ottur which gave employment to a daily average of 165 persons and the Engineering workshops of Messrs Arthur Butler and Co at Muzaffarpur with a daily average of 107 employees. The other industries were of smaller importance and consisted of small village handicrafts. The position of indigo manufacture was very important at that time and a special chapter on the indigo industry forms a part of the old District Gazetteer*. The picture now is very different. The manufacture of indigo and saltpetre has disappeared as an industry.

AGRICULTURAL LABOURERS

According to the Census Tables of 1951, the statistics of agricultural labourers are as follows —

Cultivating labourers and their dependents

Males—5,77,304

Females—6,19,366

The cultivating labourers are distributed as follows —

			Self supporting persons	Non-earning dependents	Earning dependents
Males	..	..	2,76,702	2,73,966	26,636
Females			1,21,445	4,86,116	11,805

* These agricultural labourers are engaged in the various processes of cultivation which include harvesting and threshing. The bulk of the landless labourers in the villages are employed. There are a number of agricultural farms in the district more important of which and with a historic background are Daudpur Farm and Kanti Farm. The number of workers engaged at these farms fluctuate between 40 to 100 every day. There is another farm called Bhikampur-Jhapba where yellow sugar was once produced. About 100 workmen are engaged in this farm every day.

INDIGO AND SALTPETRE

The reasons for the decline of the cultivation of indigo were several. The cultivation of indigo was in existence in Muzaffarpur district even before the advent of the British rule. But the cultivation was then on a small scale farming basis. The European method of cultivation and manufacture of indigo appears to have been started near about 1785 and the first Collector of Muzaffarpur Mr Francois

*Quoted in Enclosure II

Grand* was actively associated with it. Since then on account of the encouragement and particular privileges granted to the European planters the indigo factories grew in number, size and importance. The planters were given administrative facilities to purchase out the smaller cultivators' best lands and to have consolidated blocks of the more fertile tracts, where they could grow large indigo plantations. Besides, they induced or forced the local cultivators to grow indigo on the best part of their land and sell it to them for manufacture in their factories. The European planters in the district were a dominating factor throughout the 19th century in North Bihar including Muzaffarpur district. The planters became a powerful force in the district both economically and politically.

But in the last quarter of the 19th century, the development of artificial dyes which were freely imported from abroad affected the prospect of the indigo industry severely. As the indigo manufacture in the district started losing the foreign market the degree of exploitation and oppression on the cultivators increased. As it is, the cultivators did not get a fair deal. Even when the indigo industry was in a prosperous condition, the exploitation reached such a height that there were agitations and a mass awakening among the cultivators. In the years 1907 to 1910 there were agitations in the neighbouring district of Champaran against the indigo cultivation as a result of which certain concessions in prices had been given. But the political agitation against indigo cultivation started by Mahatma Gandhi in 1917 had far reaching effects. The agitation was started in Champaran district as a result of which there was an Enquiry Committee with Gandhi as one of the members and there were definite recommendations so far as indigo cultivation was concerned. A special Act was passed to implement these recommendations. Thus growth of political consciousness removed some of the worst defects of the system and the planters found that the cultivation and manufacture of indigo were no longer profitable. The competition from artificial dyes had not abated and indigo died a natural death. The European planters started selling their farms which were purchased by well placed Indians and the farms were converted into agricultural concerns. The last group of the European planters left on the eve of the Independence of the country in 1947. Those indigo concerns have converted themselves to sugarcane cultivation mostly.

Saltpetre was worked in Muzaffarpur and in the neighbouring districts of Saran, Champaran and Darbhanga. Bihar at one time was the chief source of saltpetre in India. Owing to the abundance of domestic animals there was more than sufficient supply of organic nitrogen in the soils around the villages. The humidity of Tirhut was exceedingly favourable for the growth of what are generally called nitrifying bacteria which convert ammonia by successive stages into

*Grand was the first designated Collector. Before him there was a European Supervisor. Grand's wife divorced and married Talleyrand.

There are altogether 135 factories in Muzaffarpur district registered under the Factories Act

The most important of the engineering workshops is that of Messrs Arthur Butler & Co, Ltd, at Muzaffarpur. This workshop has been in existence for more than a century now and manufactures various kinds of steel products and parts of machineries for the sugar and other mills in North Bihar. It was under the management of Messrs Balmer Lawrie Co, Ltd, of Calcutta till recently but it is now managed by an Indian Firm. It has also been given contract for manufacturing structural and wagon building work for the Railway and roller casting for sugar mills. On the average about 800 labourers are employed daily in the factory. Other concerns, namely, Messrs Sri Ram and Brothers United Engineering Works, etc, are engaged in manufacturing structural steel repairing and manufacturing general iron articles for the use of the public. They have also set up a Moulding Plant for the casting of pig iron from which a large number of machinery parts and general castings are produced. There are other factories of Messrs C R Mukherjee, Dhrup Engineering Works Eastern Cutlery and Bireswar Bore and Company that manufacture iron utility articles, cutlery and agricultural implements. The number of workmen engaged by each of them is less than 50 per day.

The number of small-scale iron and steel fabricators in the district is fairly large and they are carrying on their business with the help of the scrap and other steel materials. They are engaged in the manufacture of agricultural utensils, trunks and suit-cases and other iron utility articles. There are about 20 of them most of whom are situated in the town of Muzaffarpur. The number of workers employed by each of them is, however, not more than 20 per day on the average.

AUTOMOBILE REPAIRING WORKSHOPS

The two principal automobile repairing workshops are Messrs Ganga Motor Works at Akharaghat and Fairweathers. Messrs Ganga Motor Works happen to be the owner of a fleet of motor lorries and trucks handling transport of both men and materials throughout the district. The number of workers engaged in the Factory is about 100 per day. Messrs Fairweathers at Muzaffarpur was till recently under European management but now it has been taken over by an Indian. The number of workmen employed in this firm is about 50 per day.

HOSIERY MILLS

There are altogether four big hosiery mills in this district engaged in manufacturing *ganjs* and socks. Their output is small but has a ready sale in the local market.

RICE, OIL AND DAL MILLS

The district of Muzaffarpur is mainly a paddy producing area and a number of rice mills for husking paddy have been established. Most of these rice mills have been located in the northern part of the district i.e., Sitamarhi subdivision. It is a seasonal industry and therefore

to keep this industry alive, the employers have attached oil, *dal* and flour sections to these mills. The labour force in this industry mostly comes from the agricultural population. They are mostly daily-rated or casual. They work in these mills when the harvesting or the sowing season is over. The labour force for these mills is fluctuating.

The important among these rice and oil mills are Shri Sitaram Rice and Oil Mills, Bairagnia, Shri Janki Rice and Oil Mills, Janakpur Road, Shri Lakshmi Rice and Oil Mills, Janakpur Road, Shri Chaurasia Rice and Oil Mills, Sitamarhi and they separately employ on the average 100 to 125 workers a day. There are besides a number of other rice, oil and flour mills distributed all over the district which employ up to 25 to 50 workers a day. Bairagnia situated in the northern part of the district is the centre of rice milling industry and it has got a very advantageous situation having easy access from Nepal. It is growing into a township and is bound to prosper commercially in the future. The rice mills on the borders of Nepal mainly depend on the paddy from Nepal.

OTHER MISCELLANEOUS FACTORIES

Tobacco industry is important in the district and two factories are situated at Mahnar in Hapur subdivision with a crushing capacity of about 100 maunds per day. They grind the stumps of tobacco plants, convert them into powder and sell them for use in manufacturing smoking tobacco. Among other factories, particular mention may be made of a number of soap factories scattered in the town of Muzaffarpur with an inferior quality of out-put consumed locally. The Mahesh Glass Works at Hapur is the only glass factory in the district and is engaged in the manufacture of bangles, jars, tumblers and other articles for the use of the general public and the bulk of the output is consumed locally. Weaving and spinning, *gur* making, leather industry, *bir*-making, carpentry and smithy work, mat making, manufacture of *durries*, bell metal works, indigenous cutlery, rope-making, ice factory and ice-candy, cold storage, printing press, and silicate industry also engage on the whole a large number of workers. Weaving and spinning are spread all over the district on cottage industry basis and are mostly done by Muslim weavers. *Gur*-making is mostly located in the villages situated by the side of the Gandak river and the village Rewa Ghat is the chief centre from where the *gur* is sent outside by boat. It is estimated that not less than 5,000 persons are engaged in *gur* making which begins in October and lasts up to February. The *bir* making industry is mainly carried on in the towns and engages about 1,000 persons. The tobacco known as *sukha* is imported from Gujarat and dried leaves from Hazaribagh and other districts of Chotanagpur. The abundance of sisum wood both in Muzaffarpur as well as in Nepal Terai has encouraged carpentry and smithy works. The making of furniture was once carried out

extensively at Lalganj and Muzaffarpur towns. Ply wood manufacture was carried on at Hajipur for some time.

There is great possibility for the development of bell metal industry, cutlery and *durr* manufacture within the district. These are all indigenous to the district and were carried on for generations at different places. The products of cutlery works in Muzaffarpur are exported to Hyderabad (Deccan), Ambala and Bombay.

The Tirhut Institute was started by the Government of Bihar in 1925 with a view to train mechanical apprentices and artisans in different trades. This was converted into Tirhut School of Engineering. The Mechanical and Industrial Sections have turned out mechanics who are readily absorbed in the industries within the district. The Tirhut School of Engineering was raised to the status of a full fledged Engineering College called Muzaffarpur Institute of Technology, with a four years' course leading to the Degree of Bachelor of Civil Engineering of the Bihar University in 1954. The upgrading is necessitated by or has been necessary due to rapid industrialisation in several parts of Bihar, not to speak of India as a whole, which will need a very large number of Engineering graduates. Construction of separate buildings for the Muzaffarpur Institute of Technology has been taken up at Daudpur which adjoins the town of Muzaffarpur.

The Tirhut School of Engineering which had started in 1949 has not been abandoned. This institution provides a three years' course followed by one year's practical training leading to the diploma of (a) civil, (b) electrical, (c) mechanical engineering awarded by the State Board of Technical Education.

OTHER OCCUPATIONS

The other concerns that have given employment to a large number of workers include the Electric Supply Company at Muzaffarpur, the three municipalities at Muzaffarpur, Sitamarhi and Hajipur, Public Works Department, District Board and the Public Health Department. Muzaffarpur Electric Supply Company, Ltd., is working under license under section 3 of the Indian Electricity Act since 1926. It has an installed capacity of 1136 K W. It serves within the municipal limits of Muzaffarpur. The State Electricity Department has constructed a Diesel Pilot Generating Station of 450 K W. at Hajipur for the supply of power to the tube wells and the electrification of the township of Sonapur and Hajipur and a number of villages in these areas. The availability of electricity is bound to develop the manufacture and trade of the district.

Besides domestic services and such other vocations as hawking, hugging, running of cheap eating shops, *bar* making, etc., the profession of rickshaw pulling has a large number of adherents. Rickshaw pulling is a profitable occupation in spite of the fact that rickshaw fare in Muzaffarpur town is perhaps the cheapest in the State of Bihar.

and it gives employment even casually to any one who loses a permanent job. It is a common complaint that it is difficult to get domestic servants as this class of men prefer to pull the rickshaw or to have a job of a fourth grade employee in any office establishment. The learned professions like those of lawyers, teachers, doctors, clerks in the offices, contractors, lawyers' article clerks cover a small percentage, but represent an important and influential cross section. It is they who represent what may be described as the brain trust in the district.

The most important of the commodities for trade, as already mentioned, is rice. Bairagnia Bazar in Sitamarhi subdivision has continued to be the most important centre of rice trade. Bairagnia and the areas near about are surplus for paddy products and borders of Nepal Terai and a portion of Champaran district are counted among the best paddy producing areas of the North Gangetic Plain. The railway station at Bairagnia has facilitated a large turn over in rice trade. Both milled rice and hand pounded rice are available in abundance in Bairagnia. The next commodity in importance is timber. Bairagnia controls the bulk of the timber trade also. The decrease in the supply of the Nepali *sal* and other varieties of wood has affected the timber trade of the district. Muzaffarpur has also a big turn over in the export of hides and skins and these are exported overseas and also to important tanneries of India. Muzaffarpur hide skin is famous all over India and has a good market in America, England and France. In the hide market it is known as the Champaran skin. Muzaffarpur also has an important ghee and butter trade. For about 20 years from 1910 to 1930 there used to be a factory of Shri Basanti Charan Sinha in Muzaffarpur for the preservation of fruits particularly mangoes and litchis. Due to various reasons this factory was ultimately closed in 1930. Proper canning of these fruits has a great future particularly as their seasons are short and there is a wide market for these fruits in India and abroad.

HORTICULTURE

Horticulture is important for the district and an abundance of vegetables is grown within the district of Hajipur. Hajipur sends a big quantity of them every day to Patna by boat. Plantains from Hajipur, litchis, guava and mangoes from different places in Muzaffarpur district are exported to Bengal, Uttar Pradesh and East Punjab. These fruits are important cash crops for the cultivators. It is understood that in the mango season on the average more than one lakh of rupees worth of fruits are despatched from Muzaffarpur district alone. It is difficult to estimate the number of people that find occupation in the trade of these fruits as the business is seasonal. But, nevertheless the number must be very large and will be well over five thousand. The opening of the Ganga bridge at Mokameh will facilitate all this business. Any link of road bridge or quicker ferry between Hajipur and Patna would be a great factor to make more turn over of the produce.

COMMUNICATION

Trade and industry depend to a great extent on communication facilities. The district is fairly well connected so far as communications are concerned, by railways, road, river and air. Muzaffarpur is served by North Eastern Railway and is a part of the 4,760 miles of this railway system. On 1st November, 1875 Tirhut State Railway connected its first link from Dalingsarai to Darbhanga, a distance of 38 miles *via* Samastipur and the construction was intended to develop the grain traffic and was meant for providing relief to the famine stricken people of the area. This mileage was increased by 1890 to 305 and this extension also connected Muzaffarpur. On January 15, 1886, Paleza Ghat was connected with Muzaffarpur and it was then linked with United Provinces (now Uttar Pradesh) *via* Sonpur. The Tirhut State Railway was succeeded by Bengal and North Western Railway which was re named as Oudh Tirhut Railway when it was taken over by the State from the Company. This section is now under North Eastern Railway from 1953. In the earlier days, the main offices of Accounts and Audit of the Railway was housed in a building where the present Post and Telegraph Offices at Muzaffarpur are situated. Muzaffarpur is now well connected with Motihari and Darbhanga as well as Barauni Semaria Ghat from where goods and passengers go across the Ganga and take to the Eastern Railway which was previously known as East Indian Railway. Bhagwanpur Station has also a good turn-over in food grains and comes next in importance to Muzaffarpur, Sitamarhi and Bairagnia. There is also a good despatch of *khari* salt from different stations of Muzaffarpur district.

The railway mileage within Muzaffarpur district is 137. The main stations from commercial point of view are Muzaffarpur, Motipur, Bhagwanpur, Sitamarhi and Bairagnia. There could have been more movement of commodities if the bottle neck at Barauni Semaria Ghat and at Digba Ghat had not existed. The two railway systems of Eastern Railway and North Eastern Railway being of different gauges wagons cannot be transhipped but the commodities have to be de-trained and re loaded. This bottle neck has affected the trade and commerce of the district along with that of the other districts of North Bihar to a very great extent. The opening of Mokameh Ghat rail cum road bridge connecting the two sides of the river will be a great boon for the quicker movement of the commodities.

There has been a recent expansion of the offices of North Eastern Railway and Muzaffarpur is the headquarters of a region now. A large number of various Railway offices have been located in Muzaffarpur. The Railways have given employment to a sizable population of the district.

The first motor car in the town of Muzaffarpur was said to have been brought by Shri Mahadeb Sha in the twenties. The first motor

bus for carrying passengers appeared in 1925 through the initiative of Shri Gulab Roy, a Guard working on the B N W Railway (now North Eastern Railway). The bus plied on Muzaffarpur Sitamarhi road and the fare of the passenger from Muzaffarpur to Sitamarhi was Rs 1 8 0 each and the service also used to carry merchandise. The service could not continue for a very long time due to lack of passengers and goods and heavy toll charges for crossing the two bridges in between Muzaffarpur and Sitamarhi. At present there are a large number of buses and motor trucks in the district for carrying passengers and merchandise. This development of goods traffic through the motor vehicles could only be possible because of better road facilities. From Hapur, Konhara Ghat, Sitamarhi and other places a heavy goods traffic passes through trucks and bullock carts of which there is a very large number in the district. Carts remain still the chief means of transport from the villages to the market places for grains traffic. The details of the roads within the district will be found in the Chapter on Communication.

There is a considerable river traffic from the ghats in the district. Boats cross from Hapur side to Patna every day with vegetables, cattle and other merchandise besides a heavy load of passengers. Grains, luxury goods, cement, iron goods, etc., are usually transported to Muzaffarpur from Patna through boats. Mahnar has considerably improved its trade and commerce due to its location on the bank of the Ganga. A random survey in one day of the inland boat traffic based on Mahnar Ghat showed that there were 28 boats at the Ghat with a carrying capacity of 7,200 maunds. The inward volume of traffic was 60,000 maunds and the outward volume of traffic was 50,000 maunds. Besides this load carried by boats, a large quantity of commodities running to several thousands of maunds is carried daily from Mahnar through steamers. Lalganj was once a very prosperous market for trade before the introduction of the railways. Being situated on the bank of the Gandak, Lalganj commanded an extensive river borne traffic both in passengers and in goods. Lalganj has however, suffered a set back with the introduction of the railways and particularly because the river has receded a few miles from the town. Konhara Ghat, Rewa Ghat and Ghatara Ghat are also important from trade point of view. The personnel associated with river borne traffic is quite sizable. It may be mentioned that the traffic carried by country boats can only be rather slow moving traffic. Steamers ply only on the Ganga.

The first aeroplane was brought to Muzaffarpur by Shri Bhudeb Mukherjee, an owner pilot in 1930. After him Mr Fairweathers of Messrs Fairweathers was an owner pilot and through his initiative the Sikandarpur Maidan and the smaller Chakkar Maidan in the town of Muzaffarpur were marked as air fields. Muzaffarpur has now an air strip at Patahi about five miles to the south of the town where big planes can land. Recently the Air Lines Corporation had put

Muzaffarpur on their air route from Gauhati to Katmandu *via* Patna Litchis used to be freely air lifted in the years 1949—51 from Mozaffarpur to Calcutta and had a ready market in Calcutta There are possibilities for freighter planes for commercial purposes

MELAS

Besides the markets in the township, a good deal of trade is cleared through the *melas* and fairs of the district A description of the principal *melas* and fairs of the district will be found in the Chapter on Directory All kinds of commodities from grains to cattle are sold and purchased in these *melas* and fairs It is understood that the great Sonepur Fair at one time used to be held in Hajipur town It is said that a few years prior to 1850 owing to river action, a portion of Hajipur Town where the *mela* was being held was affected and so the *mela* had to shift to Sonepur on the other side of the river Narayani Gandak It is peculiar that the names of different areas that grow up in Sonepur Fair are the names of different *mahallahs* in Hajipur Town Although the fair is now held at Sonepur which is in Saran district there is no doubt that this fair is a great help for trade and commerce to Muzaffarpur district

WEIGHTS AND MEASURES

Regarding the weights and measures, it may be mentioned that besides the standard weight Muzaffarpur had five systems of *katcha* weights Muzaffarpur and Hajipur towns had standard weights while Sitamarhi had *katcha* weights of 56 *tolas* a seer At Kalyanpur in Mahnar police station it was found that tobacco was sold on a 60 seer maund basis At Bhagwanpur in Mahua police station the *goladars* had standard weights but they made 3,360 *tolas* equal to one maund in wholesale transaction of food commodities such as rice, urid, etc

Before the enforcement of the Bihar Weights Act, 1947, a seer varied in weight at different places as follows —

Muzaffarpur Town	80 <i>tolas</i>
Hajipur, Fatehpur, Raghobpur, Mahnar, Sadar Subdivision and Mahua	80 ,
Bairagnia	45 ..
Lalganj, Mahua police station (Part)	48 ..

Measures of length similarly vary, the cloth yard may be of 36 or 40 inches the *kath* or cubit is generally 18 inches and for land the *laggi* is used which varies from 5 *haths* 5 inches to 7 *haths* though the standard *laggi* is 6 *haths* or 9 feet

CHAPTER VII.

EDUCATION.

PROGRESS OF EDUCATION.

The progress of education in the district of Muzaffarpur from 1875 to 1957 is shown in the table given below :—

Year.			Number of schools	Number of pupils
1875-76	...	...	314	7,027
1885-86	...	...	1,787	20,726
1895-96	...	...	1,796	28,167
1905-06	...	...	1,463	38,248
1916-17	...	...	1,520	45,651
1926-27	...	...	2,223	73,205
1936-37	...	...	1,901	73,014
1941-42	...	...	1,996	90,523
1946-47	...	..	1,711	96,839
1951-52	...	..	2,118	1,34,422
1956-57	.	...	2,571	2,11,599

The schools included in the table above are of various types, i.e., primary, middle, high schools, basic schools and special schools

The phenomenal rise both in the number of schools and in the number of pupils in the decade 1875 to 1885 is due to the educational policy of Government based on the report of the Indian Education Commission, 1882, popularly known as Hunter Commission. The Commission had advocated for a liberal system of grants-in-aid in some places operating on payment by results, and had encouraged the private bodies to participate in the task of education. The Commission had also advocated for Indianisation of the upper staff in the organization which meant decrease in cost of education.

The figures in the table quoted above show that during the decade of 1895 to 1905 and subsequently during the quinquennium from 1941 to 1946 the number of schools had diminished from 1,796 to 1,463 and 1,996 to 1,711, respectively. Yet the number of pupils in the said periods rose by 10,081 and 6,272 respectively. It appears that this was due to the disappearance of smaller and inefficient institutions under the pressure of competition. In the quinquennium from 1941 to 1946 the decrease was mainly in the number of primary schools. In 1941-52 there were 1,035 primary schools as compared to 1,937 in 1946-47.

This decrease was mainly due to the abolition of some inefficient schools as well as to the amalgamation of upper primary schools with middle schools and lower primary schools with upper primary schools

In the quinquennium from 1947 to 1952 there is a rise in both the number of schools as well as in the number of pupils. The rise is due to the fact that education up to class V has been made free from June, 1949 and therefore such children that were unable to go to schools due to economic reasons and on account of fees could now attend schools

ORGANIZATION AND ADMINISTRATION

The schools in Muzaffarpur are directly under the Divisional Inspector of Schools with headquarters at Muzaffarpur. He is responsible for the efficient inspection of all educational institutions for general education of school status. He is assisted by a District Inspector of Schools and a Special Inspecting Officer for the Education of Depressed Classes. The Special Inspecting Officer for Muhammadan Education and a Special Inspecting Officer for the Education of Depressed Classes are in charge of the schools in Patna Division as well. During 1949-50 some of the work of Basic Education Board like active control and administration, has been delegated to the general Inspectorate. Since then, a Superintendent of Basic and Social Education is also attached to the Inspectorate of each Division.

The District Inspector of Schools is subordinate to the Divisional Inspector of Schools and acts as the Educational Adviser to the District Board and Municipal authorities in all educational matters. For girls' schools other than high schools for girls there is a District Inspectress of Schools at Muzaffarpur who is subordinate to the Inspectress of Schools for Bihar whose headquarters is at Patna. Each subdivision is in charge of a Deputy Inspector of Schools. He is immediately responsible to the District Inspector and acts as the Educational Adviser to the Local Board in his subdivision. The subdivision is again divided into several circles and each circle is in charge of a Sub-Inspector of Schools in the Lower Division of Subordinate Educational Service. The organisation is placed ultimately under the Director of Public Instruction for Bihar with headquarters at Patna.

COLLEGIATE EDUCATION

The last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur published in 1907 mentions only one college in the district. There are now six colleges in the district four of which are situated at Muzaffarpur. The oldest college is Langat Singh College in Muzaffarpur which was established in the year 1899 and was first known as Bhanmihar Brahman College.

As there was no provision for higher education in North Bihar up to the year 1899, those students who wished to join a college were

occupancy holdings can easily be estimated at about Rs 7-8 0 per acre. The rates of rent in this district are definitely higher than in the adjoining district of Darbhanga, which is almost equally thickly populated. If we compare the incidence of rent in this district with that of Purnea, we find that the rent in Muzaffarpur district is about three times that in Purnea district. In the thirties when the agricultural prices were very low, the rent of land must have been felt more heavy.

Rents are generally lower in the bigger estates. Besides, other rights of the tenants are also less interfered within those estates. But the division of small zamindaris into small fragments by the co-sharers has often led to an attempt by the landlord to squeeze the tenants as much as they possibly can. In these cases and in the cases of small lease holders and *thikadars* the rents have been considerably pushed up.

The rent structure in the district has its peculiarities. Rents vary on account of various reasons. Firstly, there are variations in rent on account of variation in the productivity of the lands. The lands which grow money crops like sugarcane, tobacco, potato, etc. or lands which grow three or four crops in the year pay higher rent than other lands. Variation occurs also on account of the location of the land. Rents are generally higher in Hajipur subdivision than in other subdivisions of the district. Lastly, variation occurs according to the land falls within a bigger estate or within the estate of a small proprietor.

Cash rent was the general rule before the zamindari system was abolished although a considerable portion of the cultivated area was assessed with rents in kind. Besides taking almost half of the produce the landlord will also take an annual *salami* usually Rs 4 to Rs 10 per acre. The *salami* may also be paid in kind such as by loaning the plough or free supply of some labour or supply of milk, etc. The *bataidar* is a tenant at will who holds land at the pleasure of the owner. The tenancy legislation has made a provision that a *bataidar* if he has continued to cultivate the land for three years or more could get the rent converted into cash. Owing to the prevalence of high prices of grains the landlords stood to gain a lot by taking half of the produce. But commutation of rent into cash was widely encouraged and rent in kind is becoming extinct.

Another kind of rent payment known as *mankhap* has now become out of date. Under this system the land is let out on the assurance of a fixed return from the lands. *Mankhap* rents are estimated to be about Rs 60 to Rs 70 per year per acre. Zamindars who have more *zirat* lands than they can conveniently cultivate and people engaged in services usually adopted this system.

It has already been mentioned that for *bhauhi* land rent in kind has to be paid. The total area of *bhauhi* lands is 52 873 96 acres. Nearly 50 per cent of the *zirat* lands used to be cultivated either under

batai system or under *mankhap* system This gives an area of about 2,35,000 acres Nearly one tenth of the occupancy holdings in the district is cultivated by *bataidars* The area of occupancy holdings cultivated by *bataidars* may be put at 1,10,270 acres Thus, the total area of the district cultivated under different systems of payments comes to 3,98,713 acres The average incidence of rent on these lands can be estimated at about Rs 75 per year per acre.

CROPS

Detailed information will be found regarding the important crops grown in the chapter on Agriculture. The district on the whole has very favourable soil and climatic conditions for the growing of crops and fruits Briefly it may be mentioned that Hajipur subdivision has lighter soil and lower rainfall than the two other subdivisions of the district, namely, Sadar and Sitamarhi In the Sadar subdivision, some areas have the same kind of soil as in Hajipur while we find heavy clay in other areas The areas with light soil and fair rainfall are specially suitable for the cultivation of fruit trees Various kinds of plantains, mangoes, litchis, guavas and limes are grown in abundance Horticulture has a future in this district Hajipur particularly seems a good area for garden farming combined with dairy and poultry The produce will have a ready market in Patna

Paddy, maize, wheat, barley, *arhar*, *khesari*, sweet-potato, tobacco and sugarcane are the important crops of the district Sitamarhi subdivision with heavier rainfall and more clayey soil has better prospects for paddy

Mixed cropping is quite common Wheat or barley is sown with mustard, linseed, *masur* or gram The other type of mixed cropping is where two or more crops maturing in different periods are sown together Maize is sown with sugarcane and *arhar* Maize crop is reaped after about two and a half months while *arhar* and sugarcane keep the land engaged for almost the whole of the year This type of cultivation reduces the cost, assures two crops in the year and does not affect the yield of either crop

Unfortunately, the fruits grown in Muzaffarpur could have had a better market Litchis and mangoes are assured a very good market in any part of India and even beyond but quicker transshipment is required For a couple of years, litchis used to be air lifted to Calcutta The bottleneck of transshipment at Mokameh Ghat or Sonepur and Paleza Ghat affects the fruit trade badly The opening of the Ganga bridge at Mokameh Ghat is expected to have a better effect on fruit trade Incidentally, it may be mentioned that there is a great future for proper canning of fruits like mangoes and litchis This industry was taken up decades before by a pioneer in Muzaffarpur but it had to close down

Sugarcane and tobacco are the two important cash crops Raw tobacco is consumed locally Besides supplying the local market,

the district exports large quantities of tobacco to Patna, Gaya and Monghyr districts in the province. Muzaffarpur also exports tobacco to Calcutta. The variety of tobacco produced is good for chewing and also for making cigarettes. There are three sugar mills in the district at Goroul, Motipur and Belsand. A large quantity of sugarcane is also used for making into *gur*. Potato on a large scale has not yet been properly tried.

CONDITION OF CULTIVATION

Except in a few cases, small scale cultivation with old type appliances continues. The growing density of population and the fragmentation of land due to the laws of succession stand in the way of any large scale cultivation, consolidation of holdings or the use of modern appliances like tractors. The efforts of the State Government have been partially successful in introducing some improvements in the method of cultivation. Some improved variety of cattle and better type of ploughs are being introduced. The use of organic manure is common but the use of inorganic manure has not yet been popular.

As the agricultural economy absolutely depends on the rainfall which is variable, provision of irrigational facilities is being encouraged. The district also suffers occasionally from an excess of rainfall. Drainage of the extensive *chaurs* will be of some value to this district. But a mass drainage of the *chaurs* for cultivation purposes will not be good as the *chaurs* are also pasture grounds and supply thatching grass. Periods of drought are also quite common.

Another form which the excessive supply of water takes in some part of the district is the annual visitation of floods. Portions of Sheohar, Belsand, Runisaidpur, Majorgunj, Sitamarhi, Sonbarsa, Bairagnia, Pupri thanas in Sitamarhi subdivision, Shakra, Muzaffarpur, Baruraj, Katra Kanti, Minapur thanas in the Sadar subdivision and Raghapur and Mahanar thanas in Hajipur subdivision suffer from annual floods from the rivers Bagmati, Gandak and Ganga respectively. The floods damage the standing crops over a large area and hundreds of houses and also bring in epidemics. Steps are being taken by the State Government to control the floods of these rivers and to utilise their water for irrigation purposes. When this is done, the health and the economic condition of the people would immensely improve. The chapter on Natural Calamities gives more details.

LARGE FARMS

Muzaffarpur is one of the districts in Bihar which still have got some large farms. These are the legacy of the old indigo plantations. European method of cultivation and manufacture of indigo had started in the district near about 1785 although there is evidence to show that there used to be some cultivation of indigo even before the advent of the British here. On account of the encouragement and special

favours to the European planters in the hands of the administration the plantations and factories grew in number and size. They were able to create large plantations, at times covering thousands of acres or even more. During the whole of the 19th century and the first two decades of the 20th century, the planters were a powerful force in the district both economically and politically.

The development of the artificial dyes affected the prosperity of the indigo industry severely. The plantations had grown at the cost of a certain amount of exploitation of the smaller cultivators. The degree of exploitation increased along with lesser consumption of indigo due to competition from the artificial product. The political agitation of Mahatma Gandhi in 1917 against the oppression of the indigo planters tolled the knell of the industry.

The planters exercised a very big influence on the economic condition of the district. On the one hand, they saw to the maintenance of good roads for the transport of their indigo and for keeping up the social contacts, for going to the schools for the tenants and also to encourage the improvement of crops. Their farms were a sort of model to the surrounding area. They were also the bankers of their tenants and the agriculturists who brought them indigo. Exercising a good deal of influence on the administration (at one time they had the privilege to draw money from the Government treasury on their own) they could do a good deal to ameliorate the condition of those villages in which they were interested. In case of epidemics or near famine conditions, the planters would get remedial measures quickly taken if they were interested in those areas.

The planters gave employment to a sizable percentage of the population. They encouraged the *melas* and fairs and frequently held socials, races and polo meets. They kept horses and very good type of livestock. The Sonepur *mela* in the days of the planters attracted commodities and traders from the North West Frontier Province to the south. The old documents show that practically all the first rate European firms of Calcutta and Lucknow used to open their branches at Sonepur fair. The turn-over of the commodities which included luxury goods besides livestock was enormous. When we remember that the state of communications was much less developed we realise the great significance of these *melas* and fairs which were definitely encouraged by the planters.

But unfortunately, there was an opposite side also. The planters usually depended on their subordinate staff (*amlas*) and they were rather oppressive. A large number of *abwabs* or illegal taxations came into vogue. The tenants were forced to cultivate indigo on the best part of the land whether it was economic or not. The *tinkathia* system under which the planters made it obligatory on the tenants to grow indigo on the portions of the land opened the flood gates of various types of oppression. It appears that the planters overlooked the *zulum* done by the subordinates and their close link with the

administrative set up reduced the tenants to a state of utter helplessness. There was a social and economic emasculation of the villages in certain ways. The revolt of the *rayats* was natural.

The large farms of the planters who gradually liquidated themselves by sale of their farms were purchased by rich agriculturists of the district or of the neighbouring districts. Unfortunately, the standard of cultivation has not been maintained in most cases. The indigo plantations had been substituted by sugarcane and oat plantations. Oat plantations, however, died out when the Pusa horse farm closed. Some of the old plantations like Kanti, Motipur and Daudpur, are now growing sugarcane extensively. Kanti concern is one of the oldest indigo concerns in North Bihar and continues to be in the hands of an enlightened gentleman farmer of a well known family of Calcutta. The Motipur indigo concern is now in the hands of Motipur Sugar Factory. Excepting in these two cases the other big farms have been broken up into pieces and sold or leased out to different individuals.

The use of the modern tractors is limited to the big farms and sugarcane plantations. The rubber tyre bullock carts introduced by the planters have not yet made much headway.

POPULATION

It may be briefly mentioned here that the total population of the district according to 1951 Census is 35,20,739. There is an excess of 59,239 females over males. The urban population consisting of 1,35,696 persons forms a small percentage of the total population. Although the percentage of urban population is small, there is a definite swing of the intelligentsia going over to the urban areas from the villages. There are no big industries in the towns and that also explains partially the low percentage of urban population. 90.5 per cent of the population for the district depends on cultivation.

The people living in the municipal areas of the district mostly have non agricultural occupation. About 35 per cent of the town dwellers carry on cultivation or work as agricultural labourers. Similarly there are some people in the villages who live only by some craft. Usually even the craftsmen in the villages have some land, or occupy themselves in agricultural work during a part of the year. If both these exceptions are omitted we find that about 90 per cent of the population is dependent on agriculture. We do not know how many persons of the district live in the urban areas outside the district or have no agricultural occupation outside the district. At a liberal estimate we can put this category of people at about 3 per cent of the total population. There will also be some scope of migration or seasonal migration of labour. But that will be negligible.

The total cultivated land area of the district comes to 15,11,261 acres. 90 per cent of the total population of the district is roughly 31,61,918. The cultivated land area gives less than half an acre per

head of the population depending on land. The incidence of poverty of the people, therefore, becomes self-evident. Even under the best conditions agriculture cannot provide a living standard for such large numbers. Economic pressure is driving people to move from the rural areas in the district or find alternative employment such as hawking and pulling of rickshaws in the towns. Rickshaw fare is probably the lowest at Muzaffarpur in the whole of the State. A very large number of rickshaw-pullers at Patna are inhabitants of Muzaffarpur. This is not accidental.

INDUSTRIES AND LABOUR

Muzaffarpur being the headquarters of the Tirhut Division which is cut off from South Bihar by the river Ganga has its own significance in a wide scope for assembling industries with a large closed market. The existence of a number of sugar factories in North Bihar assures a certain amount of machine repairing work as well. It may be mentioned here that Messrs Arthur Butler and Co Ltd, of Muzaffarpur, is now at least 110 years old. Along with Saran Engineering Works in Saran district, this concern has been engaged in the manufacture of implements, etc., for the needs of North Bihar. Even with the opening of the Ganga bridge at Mokameh Ghat it is not expected that there will be a diminution for the scope for assembling industry for Muzaffarpur town.

Although essentially an agricultural district there was some development towards industrialisation during the Great War of 1914-18. This was evidently out of the necessity felt for the turn-over in goods which could not be imported from foreign countries. Commerce and trade flourished for some time and a capital was built up for reinvestment in certain types of industries. The flourish in trade and commerce was, however, short lived and the third decade of the 20th century saw a depression in trades. But during the Second Great World War, the various indigenous industries of the district and particularly the industry of manufacture of cutlery and iron goods received a great encouragement.

There are 135 factories registered under the Factories Act. They are distributed as follows —

Sugar	3
Engineering	4
Rice, oil, flour and dal	65
Miscellaneous	13

As already mentioned, sugar manufacture could be described as the main industry in this district. The three sugar factories are located one in each of the three respective subdivisions. The location of the sugar factories in all the three cases is outside urban influence. It has already been mentioned that the sugar factories are in a way the legacy of the indigo planters. Under the Welfare State, facilities

have been offered for smeliorating the condition of the labour in these factories. There is no dearth of labour in any of these factories. Unskilled labour force is mainly supplied to these factories out of surplus rural population in the district.

The minimum wages in the industry have been increased from about Rs 10 per month in 1930-32 to Rs 55 in 1948-49. The same incidence of wages continues with slight changes. The minimum wages had decreased from about Rs 10 to Rs 6 in 1936-37 and again increased to Rs 11 in 1939-40. It may be said that no other industry has perhaps reacted so favourably to the demands of labour. There have been, from time to time, legislations affecting the growers, societies, factories and the labour. The sugarcane cess that is realised is spent for the good of the industry as an item of the welfare fund. The recruitment of the skilled percentage of the hands does not admit of any regional limits.

The industry is a seasonal one and, therefore, employment is partly seasonal and partly permanent. Seasonal labour consists largely of unskilled workmen, while some technical men, such as, fitters, drivers, jnice supervisors, chemists are not employed throughout the year but are allowed a retaining allowance for the off season. No retainership is, however, allowed to unskilled labour. As the unskilled labour comes mostly from the rural areas who are more dependent on agriculture or industries associated with agriculture, it cannot be said that much hardship is caused by their discharge. There is no specific rule laid down for regulating the method of recruitment but according to the unanimous decision of bi partite conference of Labour Advisory Board (Central) and Bihar in 1951 seasonal employees have been given the right of re employment.

There are 5 fairly large engineering workshops. Welfare facilities to the workers in these engineering workshops are in conformity with the minimum existing in the sugar factories. The district being mostly a paddy producing area, a large number of rice mills for husking paddy have been set up. Most of these rice mills are located in the northern part of the district, i.e., Sitamarhi subdivision and very close to the Nepal frontiers. Paddy husking is a seasonal industry and therefore to keep the mills going the employers have attached dal and flour sections to it. The labour force in this industry mostly hails from the agriculture population. They are usually daily rated or casual. They work in these mills when the harvesting or sowing season is over. This tendency makes the labour force in these mills rather fluctuating and does not help a proper organisation or modernisation. The minimum wage in this district is Rs 1.60 per day per worker. Muzaffarpur district has a future for the industry of assembling parts.

One of the important recent phases which should affect the economic condition of the people is the availability of electricity in many of the rural areas. Electricity has now been made available in

the important parts of the two mofussil subdivisions, Sitamarhi and Hajipur. It is expected that in the near future, the availability of the electricity will lead to the development of industries within the district. The Pontoon bridge connecting Hajipur with Sonapur and the opening of the new Sonapur bridge are also factors that will help trade and commerce. Without a mixed economy, there cannot be much improvement in the economic standard in the district.

The present agrarian policy of the State Government in Bihar follows closely the agrarian programme drawn up for India. The Congress election manifesto of 1946 had definitely mentioned that there should be reform of the land system involving the removal of the intermediaries between the peasant and the State. It was further mentioned that while individual farming or peasant proprietorship should continue, progressive agriculture as well as the creation of new social values and incentives require some system of co-operative farming. The manifesto had further indicated that in the development of land and industry, there has to be a proper integration and balance between rural and urban economy.

The implementation of this policy has been taken up and as mentioned before, the abolition of zamindari is one of the main steps taken. But before the abolition of zamindari in 1950, other steps had been taken which were calculated to improve the economic condition of *rayats*. Various amendments and reforms in the tenancy laws had been taken up after 1947. They broadly embody the following provisions —

- (i) if any settled *rayat* of the village cultivates any *bakast* land of the landlord, he will immediately get occupancy status.
- (ii) in settling *balast* lands the landlords should give preference to persons residing in the village or in the neighbouring villages. the rent must not exceed 10 per cent of the average village rate and the *salam* should not exceed ten times the rental.
- (iii) occupancy tenants have been given full rights of excavating tanks and wells and of constructing buildings on their lands for their own use and also for religious and charitable purposes.
- (iv) tenants have been given full rights over trees in their holdings for which they pay cash rent including the trees which were previously recorded in the names of the landlords.
- (v) tenants can send rents by postal money order and
- (vi) it has been made incumbent on the landlord to furnish a full account of the rent payment to the *rayat* failing which he will be liable for penalty.

Apart from these, some other tenancy measures were taken like the Bihar Bakast Disputes Settlement Act 1947, and the Bihar

Privileged Persons Homestead Tenancy Act, 1917. All these measures have no doubt gone to improve the economic condition of the cultivator.

There has been an over-all attempt to improve the agricultural income per head. According to a study of the Director of Economics and Statistics, Bihar, the agricultural income per head of the agricultural population, as compared in the agricultural classes given in the 1931 Census, is as follows:—

TABLE.

District	Population belonging to the agricultural classes (in lakhs)	Number of persons of the agricultural classes per acre of net area sown.	Average value of agricultural produce (in lakhs of rupees)	Index agricultural income per head of the agricultural population
Patna ..	16.7	1.0	1,372.7	73.3
Gaya ..	25.6	1.3	1,426.2	65.8
Shahabad ..	22.4	1.3	2,239.5	100.1
Saran ..	28.6	2.3	1,375.0	48.0
Champaran ..	23.6	1.6	1,321.0	56.0
Muzaffarpur ..	31.9	2.1	1,563.8	40.1
Darbhanga ..	33.6	2.1	1,582.2	47.1
Bhagalpur ..	23.8	1.5	2,080.0	87.7
Monghyr ..	23.5	1.4	1,151.6	49.0
Purnea ..	22.3	1.4	2,466.0	110.4
Santhal Parganas ..	21.3	1.2	1,428.5	67.0
Ranchi ..	16.7	0.9	1,533.6	62.0
Palamau ..	9.0	1.4	711.4	79.2
Hazaribagh ..	16.5	1.5	827.1	50.1
Manbhum ..	17.5	1.7	1,021.8	109.5
Singbhum ..	11.1	1.7	832.3	75.1
Bihar	346.1	1.6	23,844.6	68.9

The above table would give a picture of the plight of the peasantry in Muzaffarpur district along with that of the other districts in Bihar and Bihar as a whole.

It is rather premature to make an objective appraisal of the actual effects of the abolition of the zamindari on the tenants. But it is not difficult to guess that due to the steps taken to do away with the intermediaries between the State and the peasantry and with certain amount of industrialisation, improvement of agriculture and improvement of communications the economic condition of the people is likely to be better.

CHAPTER V

AGRICULTURE, LIVESTOCK AND IRRIGATION

Muzaffarpur district is an alluvial fertile tract divided into three natural divisions by the rivers Bagmati and the Burhi Gandak. The tract lying north of the river Burhi Gandak contains the most fertile land in the district. The other tracts are good paddy lands.

NATURAL CONFIGURATION

The tracts lying south of the Burhi Gandak comprise of three different natural portions namely —

- (1) The area between the spill channel of the Gogra on the north and the Ganga on the south. Part of it is covered by low lying lands fertilized yearly by the silt deposits of the Ganga.
- (2) The area between the Gogra and the Bava a tract closely resembling that just mentioned. It contains some low lying marshes.
- (3) The tract between the Burhi Gandak and the Bava a vast stretch of upland broken by numerous shallow depressions and towards the north by a succession of horse shoe shaped lakes left by the old beds of the Burhi Gandak.

The tract to the north of the Bagmati up to the frontier of Nepal can roughly be subdivided into the following four portions —

- (1) The *doab* between the Lal Bakara and the Bagmati a stretch of low lying land subject to inundations and yielding mainly paddy.
- (2) The area between the Bagmati and the Lakhandei except in the north east where the land is very low and marshy. The greater portion of this part of the country consists of a slightly undulating low land subject to inundations from the Bagmati and its old channels from the Kola and the Lakhandei. But as the surplus water is quickly drained off by these rivers the soil is as a rule not water logged.
- (3) The belt of country between the Adhwara and the Lakhandei. The northern portion of this tract is exceedingly damp and formed the most unhealthy portion of the district. The remainder is a stretch of undulating upland with marshy land here and there especially towards the east where there are some extensive *chaurs*.
- (4) The rich plain bounded on the north and east by Nepal and on the south and west by the river Adhwara. The northern portion of this tract which is known as the Panch Mahalas from its containing the five *parganas* of

Nagra, Dilwarpur, Parharpur, Laduan and Bahadurpur is perhaps the best paddy producing tract in Tirhut. It is intersected by a series of mountain streams silt of which fertilizes the soil. The level plain is rich in crops mango groves and clusters of bamboos.

SOIL

The soil is alluvial and is grouped under four heads, namely,—*balsundari* (sandy loam), *matiyari* (clayey), *bangar* (a clay soil lighter than the latter containing in admixture of sand), and lastly, the patches of *usar* (containing the salt efflorescence called *reh*) which are found scattered all over the district. Paddy is grown chiefly on *matiyari* soil. Good *rabi* crops grow luxuriantly on *balsundari* soil. The autumn paddy crop also thrives on it. Indigo flourished in *balsundari* and also in *bangar*. *Balsundari* predominates in south of the Burhi Gandak, while in the north *bangar* and *matiyari* and in the west *usar* are distributed in patches.

RAINFALL

In some of the northern and eastern tracts of the district people are wholly dependent upon rainfall for their rice crop. In the absence of irrigation in Sitamarhi subdivision, heavy rain in June is necessary for both the autumn and winter paddy. If a dry period comes too soon the autumn seedlings get burnt up by the sun and never recover. The August rainfall must be steady for the paddy crop. Good rain in June and July is also essential for preparing the nurseries. But a dry spell is wanted towards the end of August to ripen the grain. For sowing *rabi* rain is necessary either in the end of September or beginning of October along with the approaching cold. (For details see the Chapter on Climate and Rainfall and Statistical Appendix.)

AGRICULTURAL STATISTICS

At the time the last District Gazetteer was compiled in 1907, out of a total area of 3,035 square miles 80 per cent of lands were cultivated in the district, and 605 square miles or 20 per cent were uncultivated. At present 84 per cent of the lands are cultivated and 16 per cent are uncultivated.

The total area cropped in all the three harvests in 1907 was 22,78,300 acres of which 72,300 acres were returned as *dofash* or twice cropped and the net cropped area was 15,55,300 acres or 80 per cent of the total area as against 19,42,400 acres in 1911-12 of which the net area cropped more than once in 1911-12 was 10,18,500 acres. At present the total cropped area in all the three harvests is 23,19,600 acres of which 6,92,600 acres are returned as twice cropped and the net cropped area is 16,27,000 acres or 84 per cent of the total area of the district. The proportion sown with *bhada* is 30 per cent, *aghani* 66 per cent and that sown with *rabi* 76 per cent of the net cropped area the proportion of twice cropped being 40 per cent.

The proportion of these crops sown, viz., *bhadai*, *aghani* and *rabi* has undergone some changes since 1907. At that time the proportion sown with *bhadai* was 38 per cent of the net cropped area, that sown with *aghani* 48 per cent and that sown with *rabi* 60 per cent.

PRINCIPAL CROPS.

In the south *bhadai* and *rabi* crops of a superior kind dominate whereas *aghani* and common *rabi* are grown in the north and thus nearly half of the total cultivated area of the district yields two crops a year. The thanas having the largest area under *aghani* also return *rabi* of which *khesari* is the main cash crop. The southern portion of the district is more suited for *bhadai* crops where *rabi* is also grown. Good *rabi* and good *bhadai* go hand in hand. Such area is in the south of the district which is more suited for the production of *bhadai* crops.

Food Crops.

Altogether 88.5 per cent of the net cropped area is occupied by food crops. The northern thanas have 91 per cent of their area under these crops while the southern thanas have not more than 67.34 per cent and if the *diara* lands are also included, it is 81.15 per cent. Paddy is grown in about 6,15,700 acres as against 7,67,800 acres as mentioned in the last District Gazetteer and 7,65,300 acres in 1911-12. There appears to be a decrease in the area under paddy cultivation.

The area under other food crops is about 8,29,100 acres including pulses such as *khesari* which is largely grown in paddy lands when the rice crop is cut. The area under other food crops including pulses in 1911-12 was 4,67,900 acres. Paddy is the staple food crop grown in the northern thanas, varying from 63.35 per cent of the net cropped area in Katra to over 73 per cent in Belsand and Sitamarhi thanas. In the southern thanas its proportion is small varying from 35 per cent in Paru to 23 per cent in Hajipur. But even in this area it is more extensively grown than any other single crop.

Rice

No less than 80 different kinds of paddy are grown in Muzaffarpur district. Of the total area under paddy about 5,92,600 acres are under winter paddy, about 53,000 acres under autumn and only about 100 acres under early paddy as against about 6,58,600 (*aghani*) and 1,09,200 (*bhadai*) acres respectively. O'Malley mentioned in the last District Gazetteer that only about 14.20 per cent of the total area was under early paddy.

The proportion of *bhadai* paddy is lowest in the southern thanas varying from 4 per cent in Muzaffarpur to 1 per cent in Paru and largest in the northern thanas even up to 21.29 per cent in Katra. Some improved varieties of paddy have been introduced.

Transplantation and Broadcasting.

Out of the two methods, viz, broadcast and transplantation, the latter is the commoner which is sown first broadcast on lands previously ploughed and made ready and then transplanted in rows in the puddles and flooded fields

Broadcast cultivation is practised for the early paddy for which sowing takes place from February to June. For *bhada*, it is sown in June or July and is regarded as 60 day crop as it is reaped in August or September. The long stemmed *aghori* rice is grown broadcast only on very low land and occupies a small area. But this kind of paddy attains a height of 16 feet and grows with the rising water level.

OTHER FOODGRAINS

The greater part of the area under other foodgrains is under *khesari*, which is a *rabi* crop sown in rice lands while the paddy straw is standing. Of the remainder, the pulses called *arhar* occupies the largest portion and is followed by the millets called *kodo* and *china* (*Pennisetum polystachyon*), the pulses called *mung* (*Phaseolus mungo*) and *urid* and other crops such as *masoor*, *janera*, peas and oats. Some of these foodgrains are *bhada* and some *rabi* but both are sown mixed with other crops.

Barley

This crop is now raised on 2,25,200 acres of land as against 19 per cent mentioned by O'Malley which comes to 2,95,507 acres. Though common to nearly all parts of the district, it is most extensively grown in the central portion. It is commonly sown as a second crop on fields which have already borne a *bhada* crop. New improved varieties of barley have been introduced by the State Agricultural Department.

Maize

The cultivation of maize which comes next to barley was being done on 1,63,760 acres of land as mentioned in the last District Gazetteer which had increased to 1,94,400 acres in 1911-12. The present acreage of maize is 1,53,800. In none of the northern thanas it covers more than 5 per cent of the net cropped area, whereas in none of the southern thanas does it occupy less than 13 per cent. Pupri with 2 per cent returns the smallest and Hapur with 21 per cent returns the largest area under this crop.

Marua

O'Malley mentioned 82,450 acres under this crop whereas in 1911-12 it was 83,700 acres, the present acreage being 40,500. *Marua* is harvested in September. It is most common in Pupri where it accounts for 15 per cent of the net cropped area.

Wheat

Its acreage mentioned by O'Malley was 69,700 while in 1911-12 it rose to 90,000 which has now grown to 1,30,500 and is an important rabi crop after barley. But the soil of the district is not suited to it. It is mostly grown on the *dara* lands.

Gram

The acreage under gram as O'Malley has mentioned was 13,800. In 1911-12 it was cultivated with a very slight decrease on 43,500 acres. But the present acreage under this crop has gone up to 1,33,300. It is grown as a second crop to winter rice and is produced most extensively in the northern thanas. Some improved variety of gram has been introduced by the State Agriculture Department.

Non food Crops

Non food crops were grown at the time of the compilation of the last District Gazetteer on 11.50 per cent of the net cropped area which comes to 1,78,299 acres. It decreased to 1,41,800 acres in 1911-12 and now the non-food crops including garden produce and orchards occupy 1,08,200 acres of land. The decrease in the non food crops is due to the food shortage which has made its cultivation very limited.

Sugarcane

Sugarcane is the most important cash crop of the district and its acreage is on the increase. It is planted during February or March. The ratoons are placed two feet apart and have to be well watered. It is ready for cutting in January or February. There is a Central Sugarcane Research Station at Pusa in Darbhanga district for sugarcane research and development. A number of improved varieties of sugarcane have been introduced by the State Agriculture Department.

The acreage under sugarcane in 1904-05 was nearly 10,000 which rose to 12,000 in 1911-12. The present acreage under this crop is 73,744. There are now three sugarcane mills in this district at Goroul, Riga and Motipor. Three sugar factories outside this district draw some sugarcane from this district.

It may be mentioned here that the cultivation of sugarcane has received a great encouragement after the decline of indigo and oat cultivation which died out in the twenties of this century owing to economic reasons. The expansion of the acreage under the sugarcane crop in spite of the hard labour on the part of the cultivator and the exhaustion of the soil by its cultivation is a significant economic factor. This is so because of the ready money sugarcane brings. Expansion of this acreage is possible only at the cost of other food crops.

Oil seeds

Their area as mentioned in the last District Gazetteer was 55,000 acres of which 41,000 acres were under linseed. The total area under

these crops rose to 1,78,500 acres in 1911 12 of which 1,07,900 acres were under linseed alone. Oil seeds now occupy 62,300 acres of which 29,200 acres are under linseed and the remainder under other oil seeds. The other oil seeds are sown singly but the linseed is usually mixed with barley, *khesari* and other *rabi* crops. Linseed is most commonly grown in the northern thanas of the district.

Tobacco

In the last District Gazetteer the acreage under this commercial crop was mentioned as 17,400 acres. In 1911 12, the area under this crop was 17,500 acres and showed a very slight increase. Tobacco now occupies 52,700 acres. This substantial increase in acreage is due to its high price as a cash crop. Very good quality of tobacco is grown in Sakra police station and in pargana Saraisa. There is a tobacco research station at Pusa which has considerably contributed to the improvement of this crop.

Other Crops

The only other non food crops requiring special mention are cotton and the thatching grass called *kharaul* which serves as fodder to the cattle and is used for thatching purposes. The area under non food crop is going down due to the fact that under the Grow More Food Campaign larger impetus is being given to food crops. Chillies grow very well in parts of this district.

EXTENSION OF CULTIVATION

In 1948, the extension of cultivation work was taken up under the Grow More Food Campaign. Various schemes for increased production of crops and reclamation of waste lands and intensive cultivation have been introduced which have met with some success and evoked co operation of the farmers. The Agriculture Department has done much to maintain the fertility of lands by supply of manure to the lands which do not remain fallow even for one year.

IMPROVED METHODS OF CULTIVATION

In the wake of Grow More Food Campaign improved methods for better cultivation have been introduced, i.e. by following cropping pattern, use of improved implement and green manures such as *sunu* for uplands and *dhamcha* for low lands. Crop rotation has been popularised. Rural compost making, started in the villages, has fed the under nourished lands and kept the villages clean. The use of cow-dung for fuel has been replaced by the quick growing trees due to the endeavour of the Agriculture Department. The low lying lands in which only *khesari* could be broadcast have been drained and brought under the cultivation of wheat, peas and barley. In Hajpur area specially the cultivation has been much modernised and the cultivation of potatoes, bananas and cauliflowers has gone up in standard. The cultivators are advised by the Agriculture Department to practise

three or four years' rotation of crop which with green manuring is giving increased production and the fertility of the soil is preserved. Introduction of good grafts has helped the growers in growing better varieties of fruits. The cultivators are getting the advantages of the improved methods of cultivation. There is one District Agricultural Officer for the district and one Grow-More-Food Officer for each subdivision with Agricultural Inspectors, Engineering Supervisors, Overseers, etc., of the Agriculture Department to help and guide the farmers.

There are seven intensive cultivation blocks each of 10,000 acres or above in the charge of this Department which supervise the agricultural operations on systematic lines and help the farmers in their agricultural necessities. A number of demonstrations are given in these blocks to enlighten the agriculturists with scientific and improved methods. Mobile plant protection staff helps to fight out the pests.

LIVESTOCK LIVESTOCK POPULATION

The livestock position in 1951 as compared with the position in 1945 is as follows —

		1945	1951	Variation
Cattle	..	6,79,364	7,93,844	+1,04,480
Buffaloes	.	2,10,801	2,02,770	-8,031
Sheep	..	10,823	10,188	-635
Goats	.	2,78,537	4,23,634	+1,45,097
Poultry	..	1,09,021	1,45,182	+36,161
Horses	..	Not available	8,649	
Donkeys	.	Ditto	7,087	
Mules	.	Ditto	50	
Camels	.	Ditto	49	
Pigs	..	Ditto	12,405	

These statistics disclose a decrease in the population of buffaloes and sheep which is mainly due to the area being heavily affected by liver fluke and parasitic infestation in adult sheep. These diseases are common in water logged areas. The increase in poultry may be due to the absence of contagious diseases such as rannkhet. Definitely more people are taking to poultry rearing as a subsidiary occupation. Poultry from Muzaffarpur has a ready market in Calcutta, Patna and other places. A large percentage of buffaloes is exported to deficit areas. The villagers are now keeping more goats to supplement their income.

Year	Birth rate	Death rate
1946	25 54	27 58
1947	20 21	16 13
1948	18 28	15 27
1949	23 24	10 98
1950	24 02	13 04
1951	21 22	14 64

The present system of registering births and deaths by the village *chowkidars* is faulty in the sense that they are not very accurate and not fully reliable. They are, however, sufficiently accurate for the purpose of calculating the approximate growth of the population and of showing the relative healthiness and unhealthiness of different years. The death rate had exceeded the birth rate seven times viz, in 1892, 1894, 1896, 1930, 1944, 1945 and 1946.

In the year 1896 when the outbreak of cholera carried away over 50 thousand persons, the death rate (46.70 per 1,000) was very high.

The years 1930, 1944 and 1945 were abnormal for loss of human lives due to cholera and malarial fever. The year 1944 claimed the highest toll. In the wake of 1934 earthquake for about 10 years, mortality due to fever remained at an almost uniformly high level culminating in the year 1944 and the average mortality during this period stood at 55.465 per year. In all other years during this period, fevers alone accounted for three fourths of the total deaths, if not more. During the period 1930—51, the trend in vital statistics has been towards a progressive increase in population except for the years mentioned above when the death rate exceeded the birth rate. The worst year was 1944 with death rate of 40.96 per thousand, the highest within this period and a close second to it was 1930 with a death rate of 40.47 per thousand, when cholera and fevers took a large toll of lives. Although the population had remained practically stationary in the decade 1911—21, it swelled up to 35,16,575 in 1951, registering an increase of about 25 per cent in 30 years and 6.9 per cent during the last decade despite the visitation of cholera and fevers (malaria) in epidemic form. The highest mortality from fever alone occurred in 1944 being 88,308 and in 1945 the figure in this respect was 81,857. The lowest number of deaths was registered in 1949, being 32,198 whereas the other years recorded mortalities ranging between 36,794 in 1950 and 73,307 in 1931, showing an average of deaths per year of 52,071 as against an average of births per year of 73,002.

As regards birth rate, O'Malley has mentioned in the last District Gazetteer that in spite of the ravages of cholera and famine, the returns for the 9 years 1892—1900 show an excess of nearly 80,000 births over deaths. The statistics from 1920 to 1951 (statistics from 1904 to 1919 not being available) show that in spite of the birth rate being

higher than the death rate, the birth rate in general is gradually declining. It was 48.66 per thousand in 1901, 35.50 per thousand in 1920, 33.77 per thousand in 1930, 33.67 per thousand in 1940 and 24.22 per thousand in 1951.

PRINCIPAL DISEASES

Fever.

Under this head are generally included in the reports submitted by the *chowkidars*, malarial fever, tuberculosis, pneumonia and typhoid fever, although the number of malaria cases is by far the largest in this group. As already stated the years 1930, 1944, 1945 and 1946 were abnormal for the loss of human lives due to fevers and cholera, of which fever, i.e., malarial fever acted as the chief cause of deaths in the district. In the wake of the 1934 earthquake, for about 12 years, mortality due to fever in the district remained at an almost uniformly high level culminating in the year 1944 and the average mortality during this period stood at 55,465 per year.

Malaria

The district appears to have never been free from malaria altogether, although its intensity varied from year to year. The years immediately preceding the great earthquake of 1934 as far back as 1929 were also malarious more or less. This disease had shown a tendency to be localised in certain areas, namely, villages Bairagnia, Aurai, Rajkhand, Basua, Dumri, Chibuta, etc., in Katra police station, Majorganj and some 10 or 12 neighbouring villages in Sitamarhi sub-division and villages round about Patepur in Hajipur subdivision. Villages which were worst affected lay along the banks of streams, Lakhandei, Baghmati, Purani Baghmati known as Manusmara and Baya, which are dead or dying rivers, overflowing their banks during the rainy season, leading to formation of innumerable spills and swamps when the flood water recedes and thereby increasing the number of breeding grounds for mosquitoes of malaria carrying species. The great earthquake came as a cataclysm and its ravages were very extensive indeed throughout the district. The general contour of land including that of beds of rivers was badly disturbed and its after effects were felt in the shape of a malaria epidemic which started from the autumn of 1935 and went on increasing till it showed signs of abatement in 1936. It flared up again necessitating the opening of nine malaria centres in the district to cope with the situation. The worst affected thanas were Katra, Minapur Sadar, Shakra, Paroo, Belsand, Sheohar, Majorganj, Sursand, Patepur, Mahua and Lalganj. The epidemic was at its fullest height from March to October, in 1936 and after a slight repose had a second wave from November, 1936 to January, 1937 and then it gradually declined. This fall in 1936 was only a seasonal lull; there was a flare up more or less severe, year after year till it attained the zenith in 1944 and 1945 and gradually declined

in intensity until it assumed its comparatively present low level since 1918

A full fledged malaria survey was conducted in the district in the year 1936-37. It was held that the rainfall and humidity conditions in the district were favourable for the growth of anopheline mosquitoes and also for the development and transmission of malaria parasites. *A. culicifacies* and *A. minimus* were the two carrier species found in the course of investigations.

Evidence of movement of population to this district from known malarious localities was found, although it was not quite definite as to the part played by this population movement in respect of introduction of malaria in the district. The main recommendations regarding anti malaria steps were (a) measures directed against anopheline breeding grounds and (b) mass treatment with anti malarial drugs.

Malaria surveys have been carried out from time to time and the anti malaria scheme of the Public Health Department Bihar has been implemented in the district of Muzaffarpur. Some details as given below of this work will be of interest.

Morsand P S Runisaidpur—The anti malaria scheme of the Public Health Department Bihar raised one malaria control unit in May, 1949 in the district of Muzaffarpur with its headquarters unit at village Morsand police station Runisaidpur in Sitamarhi subdivision as malaria epidemic was reported from the villages under police station Runisaidpur. Before directing any anti malaria measures the staff remained engaged in carrying out entomological and epidemiological investigations in twenty two villages covering an area of twenty five square miles along the course of the Lakhanderi river under Runisaidpur police station. Due to the floods and excessive rains the area remains inundated for most of the period of the year. When the flood water recedes pools of water are left behind with the result that mosquitoes find those swamps an ideal place for breeding.

Malaria transmission season starts from June and lasts up to November and this period is further strengthened by excessive rainfall, floods and influx of new persons from different parts of the State on the occasion of religious fairs with the result that the immunes and non immunes have to stay together resulting in a flare up of malaria epidemic. In July 1949 indoor house spraying operations scientifically known as Interception of vector species with D D T residual spray, were carried out in all the villages under control and continued up to February 1950. Collections of mosquitoes and other data were made and it was noticed that there had been a remarkable reduction in mosquito density. Before the indoor house spraying operations were undertaken spleen census and parasite rate were recorded and after the completion of house spraying it was noticed that the spleen rate had been considerably reduced from 36.6 per cent to 17.7 per cent and this rate was further reduced to 0.0 per cent during

1951-52 after repeating the house spraying operations. The parasite rate was reduced from 16.5 per cent to 0.0 per cent at the end of 1951-52 operations.

In view of the low endemicity of the area achieved by means of D. D. T. spraying and distribution of anti-malaria drugs, it was proposed to shift the malaria control unit from Muzaffarpur district to some highly malarious area of the State of Bihar. The proposal was accepted by the Government and accordingly the malaria control unit was shifted in July, 1952 from Morsand to Madhubani at Parasnath Hills in Hazaribagh District.

Babhangawan (Sitamarhi subdivision)—In April, 1952, malaria survey was carried out by the staff of the malaria control unit, Morsand, in village Babhangawan and the surrounding villages of Sitamarhi police station as it was reported that virulent type of malaria had broken out in that area. Accordingly, survey was undertaken and during the course of an investigation, only sporadic cases of malaria were met with. The area is situated on the border of the old bed of the Bagmati and gets inundated during the floods. After the floods recede, innumerable breeding grounds are created, which afford favourable conditions for the anopheline mosquitoes to breed. Cattle sheds are never separated from the human dwellings. They also favour mosquito breeding.

On examination it was noticed that the area was of low endemicity as maximum spleen rate of 6.6 per cent was recorded in village Rampur. High parasite rate of 15.0 per cent was, however, recorded which shows that the inhabitants form reservoir of malaria infection.

Majorganj (Sitamarhi subdivision)—In February, 1952, malaria survey was undertaken by the staff of the Malaria Control Unit, Morsand Anti-malaria Scheme, Bihar, at village Majorganj and the surrounding villages of the subdivision of Sitamarhi with a view to find out the prevalence of malaria. At the time of the survey, it was gathered that some ten or twelve years back, the whole area was under the grip of malaria epidemic, which lasted for about four years and thereafter the incidence of malaria declined. Due to the change in the course of the Manusmara and its subsequent merger in the Lakhnauli, malaria problem in this area is now not so alarming and the disease only commences with the onset of the monsoon and ends with it. Living conditions are far from satisfactory with the result that 99.0 per cent of the inhabitants are exposed to malaria infection.

On investigation it was found that the area is of low endemicity as highest spleen rate of 3.15 per cent was recorded at village Dheng. Average parasite rate was 3.9 per cent.

Matara, Damodar and Jahangir Patra—In September, 1951, a malaria survey was carried out at Matara, Damodar and Jahangir Patra, villages of Hajipur subdivision, as deaths due to a serious type of malaria were reported from this area.

On investigation it was found that the area was of low endemicity and the spleen rate recorded at these places was only 2.2 per cent. Parasite rate recorded was 12.6 per cent which is considered to be high and was due to fresh infection on account of malaria transmission season, which usually lasts from August to November.

At present a number of malaria centres are working in the district in addition to the Ayurvedic and the Tibbi malaria centres. Kala-azar centres in the district also supplement the work of malaria centres in treating malaria cases. The District Board dispensaries also give treatment to malaria cases.

Plague

Although plague was introduced in India from China in 1897-98, the district first suffered from bubonic plague in 1900 when there were a few sporadic cases.

It lasted for five months from February to June and caused a mortality of 1,265 persons. The places that had most suffered were Hajipur thana and town and Raghapur out post. Hajipur thana was again affected in 1901. In 1902 plague caused 1,060 deaths and in 1903 and 1904 the mortality reached nearly 3,000 a year. In 1910, 341 persons died of the disease, while in 1911 the death roll rose to 615. Plague broke out also in the years 1916, 1920 and 1924. It was however, a noticeable fact that plague never affected Sitamarhi subdivision. The disease abated considerably from the year 1920 and it has practically disappeared from the district since 1942.

Cholera

After fevers, the greatest mortality is caused by cholera. It was responsible for a very high death rate in the years 1892, 1894 and 1896 when the mortality rose to 6.32, 5.16 and 8.78 per thousand respectively and in 1900 there was another outbreak which resulted in a mortality of 7.53 per thousand. During each of the three years ending in 1901, there have again been serious epidemics the average number of deaths amounting to over ten thousand per annum. The highest deaths from cholera were recorded in the years 1930 and 1944 when it claimed 37,917 and 37,997 persons, respectively. In 1930 the Kumbha mela was held at Allahabad. There was a flare up in 1946 with 13,391 deaths and a lesser wave swept away 6,389 persons in 1948.

Previous to 1930 the years 1922, 1924, 1928 and 1929 were also affected with fairly severe cholera epidemics resulting in deaths averaging 7,525 per year.

Inoculation

Under the Public Health Department, preventive measures for the outbreak of this disease are taken in the shape of disinfection of wells and mass inoculation.

Small pox.

Small pox breaks out in the district every year but its intensity has never been of a serious nature and the death rate due to small pox in recent years has never exceeded 63 per thousand as against 70 per thousand as mentioned in the 1st District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur (1907)

Vaccination

Prior to 1869, when the present system of anti small pox vaccination with cow pox vaccine was first introduced, India had its own system of prophylaxis against this disease in the form of hand to hand vaccination with actual small pox material which used to be preserved after maceration by a class of people known as Acharya Brahmin in Bengal and Mah in Bihar and Northern India. There was no doubt that in the course of preservation for months in wet clothes in damp places, the small pox virus became attenuated in virulence. The practice was totally stopped by the Bengal Vaccination Act of 1880 and the Jennerian system of vaccination has been in vogue ever since. Although the vaccinators travel from door to door in towns and villages, wholesale vaccination against small pox has not been possible so far due to ignorance and superstition on the part of the general public. Primary vaccination is compulsory. From 1900 to 1904, protection by vaccination was afforded to 30.02 persons per thousand of population whereas in 1904-05 altogether 88,200 persons were successfully vaccinated or 83.07 per thousand of population. The average number of primary and re vaccination operations performed in the district during the last decade was 1,06,411 and 2,63,707 respectively.*

Other fevers

Other fevers such as pneumonia, typhoid and tuberculosis are not prevalent in such a degree as to constitute a public health problem in the district. The statistics of the T. B. clinics however, show an increase of 21.47 per cent during last decade.

Kala azar

This malady assumed serious nature about 15 years back. It was mainly imported as it were, by the people of the labourer class returning from the kala azar areas of North Bengal and Assam. Four kala azar centres were opened in the worst affected areas in the year 1939. Since the start of these centres altogether 97,130 cases of kala azar were treated. The incidence has remarkably fallen by now.

Other Diseases

The other diseases most frequently found are dysentery and diarrhoea, skin diseases, hook worms, goitre, ear diseases. Goitre is usually common. Apparently, it is due to the fact that the water of some of the rivers, which come down with large quantities of silt from

*No statistics of attacks of pox in cases vaccinated and re vaccinated are kept

the Himalayas, is heavily impregnated with various salts, and it would seem that goitre is a common disease among the inhabitants of the country watered by the little Gandak, specially among those living north of the river.

The number of lepers in the district is not inconsiderable according to the survey done by a party in 1928. There are seven District Board dispensaries where anti leprosy clinics exist and there is one leper asylum at Kanhauli in Muzaffarpur where lepers are kept as indoor patients and treated. The seven clinics are attached to the dispensaries at Sitamarhi, Sirsaud, Keotsa, Katra, Mahua, Maniari and Jampur. The first four were opened in 1920, the clinics at Mahua and Maniari were started in 1932 and that at Jampur in 1935. They treat about 2 000 lepers per year with the grants given by Bihar Leprosy Relief Committee. The leper asylum at Muzaffarpur has 60 indoor beds (48 males, 12 females) and is maintained by the Mission for lepers with the help of the grant from the State Government.

SANITATION IN THE TOWNS

The town of Muzaffarpur and the subdivisional towns of Sitamarhi and Hapur and also Lalganj in Hapur subdivision have got municipal palities. These towns have grown without any planning. The difficulty of contour in a deltaic country has also to be faced. The drainage and conservancy are accordingly defective. There are very few well constructed roads, lanes, open spaces as parks and hygienic market places. Only in parts of Muzaffarpur town re built after the earthquake in 1934, some attention was paid to these requirements. A detailed sewerage scheme for the town of Muzaffarpur is under consideration of the Public Health Engineering Department of the State Government. Adequate provisions for pure drinking water in rural areas have not yet been possible.

ADMINISTRATION AND MEDICAL RELIEF

There is a Civil Surgeon whose headquarters is at Muzaffarpur. He is in overall charge of the administration for medical purposes for the district and works under the administrative control of the Directorate of Health Services of the State Government. The District Sadar hospital and the two Subdivisional hospitals at Hapur and Sitamarhi are, separately in charge of the Assistant Surgeons. There are Lady Doctors in all these three hospitals. The District Board and Government dispensaries and hospitals throughout the district including those which are run with Government assistance are separately in direct charge of qualified doctors. The Civil Surgeon is the head of all the medical institutions. There are altogether 44 medical institutions which serve the population of 35 20,739, the average of each being 80,016. This is no doubt inadequate but the progress made in this direction is substantial. In 1902 the district had only 6 hospitals and dispensaries with 95 indoor beds as against 44 institutions with 252 indoor beds in 1952. At present the ratio of beds to

population is 1 13,951 and the number of beds to 1,000 population comes to only 0.07 as against 0.16 in Bihar and 0.24 in India. The total number of beds in the Sadar hospital is 111 and in Hajipur and Sitamarhi subdivisional hospitals 32 and 26, respectively. The rest of the 252 beds are distributed in other hospitals of the district.

In addition to 41 Allopathic hospitals and dispensaries, there are a number of Ayurvedic and Unani dispensaries managed by the District Board, Ramkrishna Vivekananda Sevashram at Bela besides the leper asylum and some leper clinics.

The Tuberculosis clinic was opened in 1935 in the compound of the Sadar hospital. The comparative figures of treatment for 1941 and 1951 are given below —

	1941	1951
Total number of patients treated	368	447
Number of Tuberculosis patients diagnosed	120	197
Average daily attendance of patients	10.7	14.8

Sixteen beds for Tuberculosis patients have been started in the Tuberculosis clinic since 1950.

A sum of Rs. 3,45,235 was spent by Government and local bodies for maintenance of the institution in 1950 and the expenditure is progressively on the increase. In 1950, 6,149 inpatient, and 3,52,964 outpatients were treated and 17,749 surgical operations were performed in the hospitals and dispensaries.

The Ramkrishna Vivekananda Sevashram at Bela, near Muzaffarpur town maintains an Eye Hospital and has wards for kala-azar and other diseases. The institution gets liberal grants from the State Government of Bihar and the Central Government and other bodies.

MATERNITY AND CHILD WELFARE CENTRE

The Maternity and Child Welfare Centre was started at Muzaffarpur in 1931. It has an Executive Committee.

The Centre gets contributions from the District Board, Muzaffarpur Municipality and the Bihar Maternity and Child Welfare Society. A very small amount is usually raised every year by subscriptions and donations. The Centre also gets grants for training of *dais*. The Civil Surgeon is the Secretary of the Centre. A Lady Health Visitor and trained *dais* are attached to the Centre.

The principal aim of the Centre is health education. The Lady Health Visitor visits and has informal talks with mothers at their houses and gives practical instructions regarding maintenance of their health and of their children. Babies and nursing and expectant mothers are bathed daily at the Centre. They are weighed and given milk regularly. Minor ailments are treated at the Centre and the

cases requiring hospitalisation are referred to Sadar hospital. A certain quantity of drugs is also distributed. Dais are trained at the Centre and practical training for them at the Sadar hospital is arranged. Dais under training receive a stipend.

PUBLIC HEALTH ORGANISATION

A separate Public Health Section was started in 1925. There is now a District Health Officer assisted by Assistant Health Officers for the subdivisions. Under them there are a large number of Sanitary Inspectors, Health Inspectors, Disinfectors and Vaccinators. This section is primarily meant to conduct preventive measures. A separate section, co-ordinated and controlled by the Civil Surgeon, facilitates the prevention of epidemics.

MEDICAL PERSONNEL

The number of registered practitioners inclusive of Medical Officers in charge of hospitals and dispensaries was 125 in 1902. The ratio of medical practitioners per thousand of the population is 0.03. The proportion of doctors to the population is approximately 1 : 28,133. This excludes, of course, a large number of Homeopaths, Vaidas, Hakims and Naturopaths.

A review of fifty years from 1902 to 1952, as far as medical relief is concerned, will be of interest. The number of hospitals and dispensaries in 1902 was 8 as against 44 in 1952. The number of indoor beds in 1902 was 95 and in 1952 it was 252. The progress made in each of the decades has been shown in statement A.

In spite of increase in the number of medical institutions, they cannot be said to be very adequate for the population of the district. One of the main reasons for the inadequacy of medical relief arrangements is due to the fact that there are hardly any private endowments or charitable institutions, exclusively maintained by the generous public. The Ramkrishna Vivekananda Sevashram has, however, received some financial aid from private charity. But it forms a very small percentage of the capital outlay which is solely derived from the Government. This Sevashram also depends on the Government for its maintenance.

Of late, the Department of Public Health has been taking some steps for the improvement of health of the students by arrangement of physical and medical check up. The B/C/G campaign has been very useful in this respect.

STATEMENT A.

Statement showing the extension of medical relief in the district of Muzaffarpur during the period between 1902 and 1952.

Names of Hospitals and Dispensaries.	Class.	Whether only outdoor arrangement	If indoor, number of beds provided.	Year or date of establishment	Remarks
1	2	3	4	5	6
<i>Hospitals and Dispensaries in 1902</i>					
SADAR SUBDIVISION—					
1. Maheshwar Sadar Hospital	III A	.	31	1833	Provincialised on 1st April 1945
2 Baghi Dispensary	V	Outdoor		25th February 1895	Total number of beds in 1902—111 beds
3 Railway Dispensary		Ditto		1877.	
HAJIPUR SUBDIVISION—					
4 Hajipur Subdivisional Hospital	III A	.	13	1st December 1869	Total number of beds in 1952—32 beds
SITAMARHI SUBDIVISION—					
5 Sitamarhi Subdivisional Hospital	III A		19	31st June 1870	Total number of beds in 1902—26 beds
6 Ranisaidpur Dispensary	III A	Outdoor		1st September 1901	
7 Sursand Hospital	V		7	1st February 1873	Total number of beds in 1902—7 beds
8 Parihar Dispensary	V	Outdoor		1st October 1882.	
<i>New Hospitals and Dispensaries started during the period from 1903 to 1912</i>					
SADAR SUBDIVISION—					
9 Piru Dispensary	III B	Outdoor		10th April 1906	Total number of beds in 1902—12 beds
10 Police Hospital	II		7		
HAJIPUR SUBDIVISION—					
11 Mahua Dispensary	III B	Outdoor		9th March 1906	
SITAMARHI SUBDIVISION—					
12 Sheohar Hospital	III B		6	12th January 1912	Total number of beds in 1902—6 beds.

Names of Hospitals and Dispensaries.	Class.	Whether only outdoor arrange ment.	If indoor, number of beds provided.	Year or date of establishment.	Remarks
1	2	3	4	5	6

New Hospitals and Dispensaries started during the period from 1913 to 1922.

SADAR SUBDIVISION—

13. Katra Dispensary	III-B	Outdoor	..	1st December 1917.	
14. Minapur Dispensary	III-B	Ditto		3rd July 1918.	
15. Sakra Dispensary	III-B	Ditto	.	1st April 1922	
16. Motipur Dispensary	III-B	Ditto	.	1st July 1917.	
17. Saraiya Dispensary	III-B	Ditto	.	13th May 1922.	
18. Sahabganj Hospital	III-B	..	16	4th September 1921.	Total number of beds in 1932—16 beds.

HAIKUR SUBDIVISION—

19. Lalganj Hospital	III-B	Outdoor	..	14th December 1913	Total number of beds in 1932—6 beds
20. Mahnar Dispensary	III-B	Ditto	.	14th April 1914	

SITAMARHI SUBDIVISION—

21. Pupri Hospital	..	III-B		13th June 1921	Total number of beds in 1932—6 beds
22. Belsand Dispensary	III B	Outdoor		14th April 1921.	
23. Bairagua Dispensary	III-B	Ditto		20th February 1922	

New Hospitals and Dispensaries started during the period from 1923 to 1932

SADAR SUBDIVISION—

24. Keotaa Dispensary	III B	Outdoor		15th April 1926.	
25. Marnary Hospital	IV		34	11th November 1932	Total number of beds in 1932—24 beds
26. Sakri Dispensary	III B	Outdoor		19th April 1932.	
27. Jantpur Dispensary	III B	Ditto		18th March 1927	

Names of Hospitals and Dispensaries	Class	Whether only outdoor arrangement	If indoor, number of beds provided	Year or date of establishment	Remarks
1	2	3	4	5	6
HAJIPUR SUBDIVISION—					
28 Chakankandar Dispensary	III B	Outdoor	14th August 1924	Total number of beds in 1922—6	
29 Jandaha Dispensary	III B	Ditto	13th July 1923		
30 Raghupur Dispensary	III B	Ditto	8th November 1923		
SITAMARHI SUBDIVISION—					
31 Bhutahi Dispensary	III B	Ditto	9th December 1923		
<i>New Hospitals and Dispensaries started during the period from 1933 to 1942</i>					
SADAR SUBDIVISION—					
32 Sanathi Dispensary	I	Outdoor	1st February 1934	Taken over by Government on 1st April 1939	
HAJIPUR SUBDIVISION—					
33 Sondho Dispensary	III B	Ditto	1st August 1939		
SITAMARHI SUBDIVISION—					
34 Damra Dispensary	I	Ditto	1st March 1937		
35 Majorganj Dispensary	III B	Ditto	1938		
<i>New Hospitals and Dispensaries started during the period from 1943 to 1952</i>					
SADAR SUBDIVISION—					
36 Dohla Dispensary	III B	Outdoor	1st March 1946		
37 Narma Dispensary	III B	Ditto	1st January 1950		
38 Dharfari Dispensary	III B	Ditto	1st April 1949		
HAJIPUR SUBDIVISION—					
Nil					
SITAMARHI SUBDIVISION—					
39 Baspatti Dispensary	I	Outdoor	7th June 1947		
40 Narwara Dispensary	I	Ditto	15th September 1945		
41 Riga Sugar Factory Dispensary	I	Ditto	1952		
Total number of beds in 1952					272 beds

CHAPTER X

LOCAL SELF GOVERNMENT.

Outside municipal areas, the administration of local affairs is vested in District Board and in Local Boards, subordinate to the District Board which have been constituted for the subdivisions of Sadar Sitamarhi and Hajipur.

The District Board is responsible for maintenance of District Board roads including bridges and culverts on them, dak and inspection bungalows, rest houses and roadside land and properties, maintenance and superintendence of public schools up to middle standard, public health and sanitation including vaccination and water supply, charitable dispensaries, veterinary hospitals and dispensaries and public ferries.

The Local Boards under general superintendence of the District Board are responsible for primary schools, village roads vested in the District Board and pounds.

DISTRICT BOARD

The District Board of Muzaffarpur, according to the amended Local Self Government Act, 1923, consists of 10 members of whom 30 are elected and 10 nominated by State Government of whom two are *ex officio* members. The Chairman and Vice Chairman are elected by the members of the District Board. The members of the District Board carry on their administration through the Executives who are guided by four principal Standing Committees formed annually for Finance, Education, Sanitation and Public Works. The Local Self-Government Act, 1923 defines the powers and functions of the Chairman, Vice Chairman and of the members.

In the last District Gazetteer published in 1907 it had been mentioned that the District Board consisted of 19 members, of whom 6 were elected, 8 were nominated and 5 were *ex officio* members. The chapter on Local Self Government in the last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur has the following paragraph regarding the receipt and expenditure of the District Board —

“The Statistical Appendix shows, for the ten years 1892-93 to 1901-02, the principal source from which it derives its income, and the objects on which it is spent and it will suffice here to say that its average annual income during the decade was Rs 2,76,000 of which Rs 1,92,000 was derived from Provincial rates, while the average expenditure was Rs 2,73,000, of which Rs 1,96,000 was spent on civil works, Rs 25,000 on education and Rs 6,000 on medical relief. During the quinquennium 1895-96 to 1899-1900 the average annual income was Rs 2,75,360 and the expenditure Rs 2,79,070 and in the next five

years they were Rs 2,97,260 and Rs 2,93,730 respectively. The total increase of income in the quinquennium 1900 01 to 1904 05 was Rs 1,09,000 and of expenditure Rs 73,300. In 1904 05 the Board had an opening balance of Rs 68,680, its total income from all sources was Rs 2,71,300 or 1 anna 7 pies per head of the population, and the expenditure in the same year was Rs 2,85,700 "

Regarding the present receipts and expenditure of the District Board, the Statistical Appendix shows, for 10 years, 1941-42 to 1951-52 that the average annual income during the above period of ten years was Rs 20,23,286 of which Rs 8,04,872 was derived from Provincial rates and Rs 10,92,461 from grants from the State Government. The average expenditure for the same period was Rs 19,49,562 of which Rs 5,31,556 was spent on civil works, Rs 9,29,279 on education and Rs 1,48,618 on medical relief as against Rs 2,73,000 in 1893 93 to 1901-02 of which Rs 1,96,000 was spent on civil works, Rs 25,000 on education and Rs 6,000 on medical relief. As against civil works which was the largest item of expenditure at that time the largest portion of the income in 1951 went to education. The District Board maintains 180 middle schools and 1,431 upper primary and lower primary schools now as against 8 middle schools and 34 upper primary and lower primary schools in 1901.

The average income for the period 1941 42 to 1951-52 from all sources was nine annas per head of population. For the same period the incidence of expenditure per head has been eight annas and nine pies. The main source of standing income of the District Board was the Provincial rates which had an average yield of Rs 8,04,872. The incidence of taxation works out at 3½ annas per head of population. In the last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur (1907) it was mentioned that the Provincial rates forming the principal source of income brought in Rs 1,60,200 and the incidence of taxation amounted to only one anna per head of the population.

As mentioned before the bulk of the income from all sources is spent on education. The following figures will show the picture of the schools in 1951 and expenditure thereon as compared to that of 1901 —

	1901	1951
Middle schools	8	130
Upper primary and lower primary schools	34	1,431
Total expenditure	Rs 53,000	Rs 9,29,279

The District Board also awards 57 scholarships (lower primary) of Rs 3 per month, six scholarships of Rs 25 each to girls of the district, studying at Lakhisarai Vidyalaya. There are 10 girls' middle schools managed by the District Board and 2 girls' middle schools aided by the Board in the rural areas.

From the point of view of expenditure after education comes civil works and the average expenditure has been Rs 5,31,556 in 1951 as

against Rs 1,97,000 in 1901. This amount is spent mostly on maintenance of roads and buildings and on staff employed for it. The immediate administration of all civil works is placed in the hands of the District Engineer. There are at present one dak bungalow, four inspection bungalows and eight rest houses distributed throughout the district. The number of such bungalows has not increased since 1901. The average receipt from series and pounds in 1941-42 to 1951-52 is Rs 31,000 and Rs 4,169 respectively as compared to Rs 37,120 and Rs 6,700 in 1901, respectively. The Board maintains 2,179 miles of roads of which 129 miles are metalled, 1,138 miles are unmetalled and 912 miles are village roads.

It may be mentioned that the Public Works Department did not have an existence in this district till very recent years. That is the reason why the District Board had to maintain a very large number of roads within its resources. It has also to be mentioned that good road building materials are not available in this district and have to be imported from outside. The bottle neck in transshipment over Ganga river acts as an impediment to quick locomotion. These are some of the reasons why the District Board could not maintain the roads properly. Recently a number of roads and particularly those linking Muzaffarpur with other districts have been taken over by the Public Works Department.

For medical relief the District Board maintains 32 Allopathic, 7 Ayurvedic and one Tibbi dispensaries besides it gives subsidy to 20 practitioners as compared to the 4 dispensaries in 1901. The Board also maintains 3 veterinary hospitals and 7 dispensaries besides giving aid to one hospital. The average expenditure under this head comes to Rs 31,000.

The District Board maintains a separate Public Health Department for maintenance of sanitation and combating epidemics in rural areas. The Public Health Department is under a District Health Officer who has a staff of Assistant Health Officers, Sanitary Inspectors, Health Inspectors, Disinfectors and Vaccinators. The average annual expenditure on public health and water supply is Rs 1,23,000. Appendices A and B are the statements showing the annual receipt and expenditure respectively for ten years (1942 to 1952) indicating the main heads.

LOCAL BOARDS

There are three Local Boards, one for each subdivision of Sadar, Sitamarhi and Hajipur consisting of elected and co-opted members. The strength is as follows —

	Elected	Co-opted	Total
Sadar	11	3	14
Sitamarhi	12	4	16
Hajipur	7	2	9

The power of the Local Boards is limited to the management of primary schools, pounds and some roads put under their charge.

A study of the working of the District and Local Boards in the last few years gives an impression that there has been more of the tendency to look up to the Government to give grants for the carrying on of the normal functions of the District Board. Under the Local Self Government Act, 1885, the District Board has got power to levy taxes on bullock carts and horse carriages. It is estimated that there are about 10,000 bullock carts in Muzaffarpur. The District Board has not levied any taxation on bullock carts or horse carriages. There are also complaints that grants given by the State Government for earmarked objects have not always been properly utilised. The District Engineer and the District Health Officer are slowly being brought under the administrative control of the State Government. These incumbents are now liable to transfer under the orders of the State Government.

GRAM PANCHAYAT

The Bihar Panchayat Raj Act, 1917 (Act VII of 1918) was actually implemented in the district of Muzaffarpur on the 10th January, 1919. The scheme aims at the establishment of Local Self Government in every nook and corner of the State and aims at the decentralisation of power. It intends to make people conscious to share the responsibility in matters of social and economic uplift of the village community. With this end in view the village Panchayats, considered as basic units of administration have been vested with the executive and judicial powers along with powers to raise taxes for their various local needs. Improvements in communication, irrigation, education, public health and village industries are the important functions of the Panchayats.

The Government have provided for a Gram Sewak in each Panchayat who after receiving proper training acts as an agent for execution of development schemes and to carry on the office work in the Gram Kuchery. An honorary Chief Officer is elected by the members of the village Panchayat as the Mukhia and it is subject to report to the District Panchayat Officer.

The district had 262 notified Gram Panchayats in 1901. Besides these there were 121 un-official Panchayats functioning in the district. The proposed number of Gram Panchayats in the district was 809. The present picture is given below —

Gram Panchayats in 1957

1 Total number of Gram Panchayats	739
2 Total number of Official Gram Panchayats	501
3 Total number of un official Gram Panchayats	238
4 Total number of villages covered by notified Gram Panchayats	3,269
5 Total number of villages covered by un official Gram Panchayats	1,171

Till the end of the year 1953 Gram Kucheries started functioning in 240 Panchayats and these village courts have disposed of a total number of 6,970 civil suits and criminal cases. But during the year 1953-54 the total number of cases filed were 1,632 out of which 1,426 were disposed of.

In 1956 the total number of Gram Kucheries were 214 and the number of cases disposed of by them were as shown below —

	Criminal cases	Civil suits
Pending at the beginning of the year	301	117
Instituted during the year	3,166	1,852
	<hr/>	<hr/>
Total	3,467	1,969
	<hr/>	<hr/>
Compromised	2,052	1,082
Convicted	359	
Decreed		371
Dismissed	541	403
Pending	515	111
	<hr/>	<hr/>
Total	3,467	1,969
	<hr/>	<hr/>

An attempt to make an amicable settlement is a compulsory provision of the Bihar Panchayat Raj Act.

Government have also decided to abolish all the Union Boards of the district except Mahuar Union Board which is urban in character and to replace them by the Gram Panchayats as early as possible.

Establishment of Panchayats in villages helps the change over from the Police State to a Social Welfare State.

It may be noted here that within a few years of their existence the Gram Panchayats have been able to execute a number of projects particularly some important embankments besides village roads. It will be premature to make any objective appraisal of the Gram Panchayats so soon but it could be said that they have had good response from the villagers who have become conscious of the good work that could be done through the Gram Panchayats.

MUZAFFARPUR MUNICIPALITY

The Muzaffarpur Municipality was established in 1864. The area of the Municipality is now 7 square miles as against 6 square miles as

mentioned in the last District Gazetteer. The earlier municipal boards consisted of 19 commissioners out of whom 12 were elected, 6 were nominated and one was *ex officio* member.

Subsequently the town was divided into 12 wards instead of the previous six wards then existing and thereafter the board consisted of 24 elected and 6 nominated members which continued up to 1951-52. In the municipal election of 1952-53 the seats in each of the 12 wards were elected according to the number of votes in each ward with the result that the number of elected members rose to 32 and then the board now consists of 32 elected and nominated members whose number was increased to 8.

The population within the Municipality according to the published Census Tables is as follows —

Year of Census	Population.
1911	43,668
1921	37,755
1931	42,812
1941	54,139
1951	73,504

The average income of the Muzaffarpur Municipality during the five years 1895-96 to 1899-1900 was Rs 67,020 and expenditure Rs 58,390. In 1904-05 the income of the Municipality was Rs 86,950 and the expenditure amounted to Rs 73,180 the principal items being conservancy and public works. Besides this the Municipality paid the interest and instalments of a loan of Rs 70,000 granted by the State Government some years previously.

The figure of average income and expenditure in the quinquennium period 1920-21 to 1924-25 was Rs 2,02,560 and Rs 2,13,360, respectively. In the quinquennium of 1948-49 to 1951-52 it rose to Rs 6,74,234 and Rs 65,12,672, respectively.

The above figures will show that gradually the Municipality has augmented its finance. Previously house tax, latrine rate, and water rate were charged at the rate of 7½, 5 and 6 per cent of the annual value of the holdings respectively which were enhanced in the year 1916-17 to 12½, 7½ and 6 per cent, respectively. In the year 1926 the Municipality had taken loan of Rs 1,75,000 for organisation of waterworks and in 1943 a further loan of Rs 1,46,000 to pay off the liabilities.

In 1930 free and compulsory primary education was introduced for the children between 6 and 10 years of age and residing within the limits of this Municipality.

The number of rate payers is 8,647 as against 7,233 mentioned in the last District Gazetteer (1907). In 1951 number of rate payers

represented 15.97 per cent of the population. Of total expenditure incurred in 1901 the percentages under different heads were as shown below —

General Administration	10.92
Lighting	3.35
Water Supply	11.51
Drainage	3.39
Conservancy	42.30
Medical	85
Vaccination	38
Public Works	6.51
Education	13.13

The Municipality maintains 32 miles of roads distributed as follows —

Tarred road	13 miles
Pucca road	16 miles
Kutcha road	3 miles

After the Earthquake of 1934 most of the roads of the town were widened and the main roads were coal tarred.

Nearly 2,000 boys of compulsory age i.e., between 6 and 10 years are receiving primary education in municipal primary schools besides others reading in the 6 high schools and 5 middle schools running independently within the municipal area.

HAJIPUR MUNICIPALITY

Hajipur was constituted a municipality in 1869 and was given a Municipal Board consisting of 13 members of whom 9 were elected and 4 were nominated. The area within the municipal limits was 10 square miles and the number of rate payers was 3,721 or 17.3 per cent of the total population as mentioned in the last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur. The present area of the Municipality remains the same but the total number of commissioners has been increased to 21 out of which 17 are elected and 4 are nominated. The total number of wards is now 6. The number of rate payers has gone up to 3,971 for a total population of 25,676. The present incidence of taxation is Rs. 10.1 per head.

Discussing the receipts and expenditure of Hajipur Municipality the last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur (1907) mentions as follows —

The average income during the five years 1895-96 to 1899-1900 was Rs. 10,350 and the expenditure Rs. 9,110 and in the next quinquennium they were Rs. 14,190 and Rs. 11,400.

respectively. The total increase of income in the quinquennium 1900-01 to 1904-05 was Rs 19,170 and of expenditure Rs 11,690. In 1904-05 the income of the Municipality was Rs 14,506, the principal receipts being Rs 9,090 realised from a tax on houses and lands at $7\frac{1}{2}$ per cent of the annual value of the holdings, the total incidence of taxation was $7\frac{1}{2}$ annas per head of the population. The expenditure amounted to Rs 11,290, the principal items being public works, which accounted for 32.5 per cent of the expenditure, general establishment (17.5 per cent), conservancy (17.3 per cent) and medical relief (16.4 per cent). "

As compared to the above quotation the figures for 1902-53 are as follows —

Income 1902-53		Expenditure, 1902-53	
	Rs		Rs
1 Municipal tax on holdings and latrines	26,316	1. Office establishment	2,167
2 Registration and License fees	855	2 Collection charges	4,069
3 Revenue derived from municipal properties etc	18,043	3 Public safety	2,207
4 Grants and contribution	28,353	4 Public health	41,857
5 Miscellaneous	842	5 Medical	2,180
6 Loan	3,015	6 Public works	17,330
7 Deposits	8,572	7 Public Instruction	15,859
		8 Miscellaneous	2,425
		9 Advance	300
		10 Deposits	10,197
Total—1,01,576		Total—1,01,600	

The average income and expenditure from the year 1919-20 to 1903-54 are shown below —

Years	Income	Expenditure
	Rs	Rs
1919-20 to 1924-25	38,536	29,626
1925-26 to 1934-35	31,933	32,463
1935-36 to 1944-45	35,409	35,449
1945-46 to 1953-54	7,631	84,006

The Municipality maintains a length of 94 miles of *pucca* road and 16 miles of *kutchra* road. The road which runs from the Railway station of Hajipur to Konhara Ghat has been provincialised. Under the Public Works Department this road has already been stoned, metalled and tarred. The metalling of the municipal roads of the town has been proposed with Government aid. The Government had also taken the initiative to instal electric plants and the Public Health Department have provided water after the electrification of the town.

There are 8 upper primary schools and 1 lower primary school for boys as against 2 lower primary schools for girls. The Municipality also gives aid to 2 lower primary makhtabs, 2 lower primary girls' schools and one middle school. Every year on the occasion of *Kartik Purnima mela* thousands of people congregate within the municipality and special measures have to be taken for health and sanitation. Among other *melas* held annually within the municipal area, the most famous is *Ramnavami mela*.

LALGUNJ MUNICIPALITY

Lalgunj was constituted a municipality in 1869 and had a Municipal Board consisting of 11 commissioners, of whom 10 were nominated and 1 was elected. The area of the Municipality is now $7\frac{1}{2}$ square miles. Due to the introduction of the adult franchise since 1951 by the Indian Constitution of 1950 the total number of commissioners has been increased from 10 to 15 out of which 12 are to be elected and rest nominated. The incidence of taxation as mentioned in the last District Gazetteer (1907), was Re 0 7 11 per head of the population whereas at present it is Re 1 per head. The present population is 12,341.

The Municipality possesses 5.61 miles of *pucca kunkar* metal road and 11.15 miles of *kutchra* road including lanes. The main source of income is holding and latrine rates, the former is levied at the rate of 10 per cent and the latter at the rate of $7\frac{1}{2}$ per cent on the annual value. The average annual income is about Rs 20,000 with its corresponding expenditure per year.

Lalgunj is an ancient place. Singha, a mohalla under this Municipality, is reputed to have been the abode of an ancient Rishi Sri Sringheepi Maharaj. Singha was an important place for saltpetre and other factories during the early days of British administration in Muzaffarpur district. Lalgunj had an important trade through river Gandak. It still has some trade by boats.

SITAMARHI MUNICIPALITY

Sitamarhi was constituted a municipality in 1882 and had a Municipal Board consisting of 12 commissioners of whom 1 was *ex officio* and the rest were nominated. Now the Municipality has been divided into 24 wards. Formerly, there were only 4 plural seated wards, and 12 municipal commissioners who were elected on the basis of adult franchise. The rates of taxes are fixed at 10 per cent on holdings and $7\frac{1}{2}$ per cent on latrines. Two fairs, namely *Ramnavami mela* and *Bibah Panchami mela* are held within the limits of the Municipality. The water supply has been taken up and electricity has been provided in the Sitamarhi town.

The Municipality maintains 6 miles of *pucca* roads and $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles of *kutchra* roads. It has on the average an annual receipt of Rs 1,21,474 and an annual expenditure of Rs 99,837.

The receipt and expenditure for the year 1952-53 showing a deficit finance are as follows:—

Receipt, 1952-53		Expenditure, 1952-53	
	Rs.		Rs.
1 Municipal taxes on holding and latrine.	45,602	1 Office establishment ..	3,220
2 Registration and license fees.	12,517	2 Collection charges ...	4,514
3. Revenue derived from municipal properties, etc.	11,721	3. Public safety ...	7,750
4 Grants and contribution	30,500	4 Public Health ...	32,247
5 Miscellaneous ..	8,522	5. Medical ...	25,455
6. Advance ...	21,000	6 Public Works ..	16,081
7. Deposits ...	8,666	7. Public Instruction ...	9,311
		8. Miscellaneous ..	28,006
		9 Advance ..	23,135
		10 Deposits ..	6,078
		11. Repayment of loans ..	4,000
Total—	1,42,300	12 Contribution ...	16,156
		Total—	1,74,053

DUMRA NOTIFIED AREA COMMITTEE, SITAMARHI.

As a sequel to the last great Earthquake in 1934 the Court was shifted to Dumra in 1936, 3 miles away from Sitamarhi town. The Dumra Notified Area Committee was constituted under section 368 of the Bihar and Orissa Municipal Act of 1922 in the year 1937. Initially the Government nominated 4 officials and one non-official as members with Subdivisional Officer as *ex officio* Chairman for carrying the administration. The number of non-official members was increased to 4 in 1938. This was further increased to 7 in the year 1947. The last nomination was made in December, 1952 constituting a Board of 11 members of whom 4 were *ex officio* members.

The total area up to 1952 was one square mile. This has increased to 2 square miles in the present year. There is a population of 3,000 within the notified area. There are six wards and the present Board contains nominated non-official representatives from each ward. Holding and latrine taxes are levied at the rate of 12½ per cent and 6½ per cent respectively on the annual valuation of holdings.

There is no well providing drinking water within the area. The Public Health Department has provided the Government residential quarters with tube-wells. The public depends on 10 tube-wells sunk by the Dumra Notified Area Committee in different wards on road sides. The total number of such tube-wells falls rather short of the actual requirement of the area.

There is no drainage within the area which remains water-logged during the rains leading to outbreak of malaria.

The Committee maintains 26 miles of *pucca* and 3.66 miles of *lutcha* roads. The present annual receipt including Government grant is about Rs. 27,000 and the annual expenditure about Rs. 25,000.

APPENDIX A.

Statement showing annual receipt of Muzaffarpur District Board for ten years indicating main heads of receipt.

GOVERNMENT GRANT

Year	Cess	Interest	Education	Public Health		Miscellaneous	Civil Works		Total Annual receipt
				—Medical	—Sanitary				
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs
1912 13	5,07,802	7,801	2,02,500	30,391	2,772	64,501	10,24,389		
1913 14	6,78,031	12,715	2,62,500	40,738	35,206	70,072	12,12,823		
1914 15	6,11,076	7,433	2,62,500	10,532	47,374	00,728	11,18,077		
1915 16	8,01,581	6,214	2,02,914	78,156	28,336	74,370	13,79,802		
1916 17	8,55,340	12,000	3,09,107	02,050	1,11,095	1,23,860	16,81,020		
1917 18	8,66,190	11,813	3,40,810	2,29,014	4,32,804	20,836	20,54,810		
1918 19	7,66,885	11,824	3,39,516	80,628	6,07,808	43,028	20,31,230		
1919 20	8,41,604	11,699	11,75,831	1,00,833	5,64,019	4,07,011	32,27,462		
1920 21	9,07,630	17,603	10,48,122	59,090	5,55,514	2,04,592	30,81,054		
1921 22	9,43,370	17,640	12,64,820	40,860	0,87,723	2,08,597	33,90,500		
Total	79,31,185	1,17,542	56,18,740	7,83,901	30,80,644	14,41,334	2,02,32,867		
Average	7,93,118	11,754	5,61,874	78,390	3,08,064	1,44,133	20,23,286		
	8,04,872				10,92,161				

APPENDIX B.

Statement showing annual expenditure of Muzaffarpur District Board for ten years including items heads of expenditure.

Year.	Establishment	Police	Education.	Public Health.	Medical.	Veterinary.	Provincial Stamp.	City Works.	Annual expenditure.	
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11
1942-43	Rs. 54,712	Rs. 911	Rs. 1,29,551	Rs. 55,023	Rs. 1,11,139	Rs. 21,953	Rs. 19,022	Rs. 10,841	Rs. 7,71,977	Rs. 10,56,882
1943-44	72,132	920	4,43,015	50,179	1,34,882	18,792	18,511	17,013	3,59,780	11,91,411
1944-45	77,993	004	1,05,392	71,417	1,25,957	30,059	11,999	0,595	7,51,091	10,92,192
1945-46	82,005	081	5,10,739	89,357	1,15,525	37,033	28,503	1,571	4,10,801	19,57,720
1946-47	91,090	1,237	7,51,000	1,25,804	1,39,621	29,735	31,111	9,972	5,23,174	17,36,522
1947-48	1,05,018	1,550	9,07,320	1,37,431	1,59,395	31,015	48,805	11,120	4,50,102	20,06,350
1948-49	1,14,947	1,807	10,49,185	1,45,852	1,53,853	31,731	17,033	11,188	1,01,033	21,65,307
1949-50	1,31,410	1,785	14,20,108	1,90,163	1,99,993	35,013	49,500	22,117	6,60,980	29,91,527
1950-51	1,43,321	2,282	16,37,129	1,67,715	1,87,206	35,401	72,106	17,320	8,01,001	30,82,109
1951-52	1,10,081	2,377	16,39,001	2,05,811	1,89,317	12,165	90,912	5,550	8,11,201	31,78,718
Total	10,73,226	15,152	92,92,795	12,37,177	14,86,189	3,16,815	1,21,121	1,15,388	53,15,560	1,91,95,028
Average	1,07,322	1,515	9,29,279	1,23,717	1,48,619	31,081	12,112	11,538	5,31,556	19,19,502

CHAPTER XI

COMMUNICATION

COMMUNICATION IN THE EARLY YEARS OF BRITISH ADMINISTRATION

The district of Muzaffarpur was a part of Sarkar Tirhut which had passed with the rest of Bihar under British rule in 1764 when the decisive battle of Buxar finally made the British masters of lower provinces of Bengal. Sarkar Tirhut comprised the modern districts of Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga. The separate district of Muzaffarpur was created in 1875.

Regarding the state of communication in the district of Muzaffarpur before the advent of the British rule it may be recalled that while Darbhanga was the political centre, Hajipur in Muzaffarpur district was the revenue centre. In the Muhammadan period it has been known that at one time seventy thousand horses were maintained at Darbhanga, Hajipur, Mahnar, etc., where important trade centres and the subordinates for revenue collection were located. Another significant factor was that almost invariably the marauding hordes from Delhi downwards for loot or for territorial aggression would usually avoid the Grand Trunk Road and make a detour by the roads (even if they were not fully developed) which ran parallel or near about the Nepal frontiers. The reason may be that there were stronger men with large landed interests by the side of the Grand Trunk Road, who might have opposed the onward march. The existence of scattered villages or townships with a large proportion of Muslims in the population near about the roads of North Bihar and particularly near the frontiers of Nepal support this theory. As a matter of fact if one studies this aspect, he may find that the trend of Muslim population on the borders of North Bihar ultimately fanned out into East Pakistan after crossing the limits of the district of Purnea.

It will not be correct to say that North Bihar did not have important roads in pre British days. The road economics of North Bihar is very much fettered by the scarcity of proper materials for road construction, such as, stone chips, morum, etc., and the many rivers that pass through the district partially rob the roads of some importance. There could still be a Grand Trunk Road for North Bihar, as one can say it existed in pre British days, although not properly systematized. This proposed Grand Trunk Road for North Bihar if ever executed, will connect the districts of Muzaffarpur with Darbhanga on one side and Bettiah on the other while Hajipur will remain as a very important station in the middle.

The economic condition of the district in the pre British days had a very important feature in *melas* and fairs. Throughout North Bihar and particularly in Muzaffarpur district there are a large number of *melas* well distributed in the year, but with a particular concentration

during the months when the villagers are comparatively free from agricultural operations and have got some cash in hand owing to the advent of new crops. The original factors behind the *melas* might have been religious or economic, but gradually the *melas* have become great social centres and a clearing house for commodities. Some of the *melas* in the district is noticed in detail in a separate chapter. What is sought to be impressed here is that the many *melas* and fairs in the district which still continue led to the development of communication, either by road or by water.

It appears that owing to the uncertain times and want of a strong central power, the local administration in North Bihar including the district of Muzaffarpur had become rather weak. As a result, several small ruling chiefs raised their heads and existed more to enrich themselves than to stabilize the administration by concrete steps such as the construction of good roads. From the advent of the British rule in 1764 till the rise of the planters about a century after the roads in Muzaffarpur district were rather neglected.

The Old Correspondence in the early years of British rule maintained in the Collectorate Record Rooms however, indicate that the trade routes were blocked by freebooting zamindars and it was almost nobody's concern to develop the means of communication. In a letter addressed to Hon'ble Charles Steward President and Member of the Board of Revenue on 5th February, 1790, the Collector of Tirhut made the following observations —

I cannot forbear now that I am writing of Tirhut to remark that whilst many indulge their fancy in expatiating on the natural advantages of this district the richness of its soil and its multifarious streams not a single individual stops to reflect that along their solitary banks scarce hamlet is to be seen and for miles and miles not a human foot step to be traced. *Golas Gunges Bazar Beoparies* many facturers the inland trader and the foreign purchasers (without which rivers flow to no purpose and the earth as productive to no end) exist only in imagination. From one town to another even the high roads (on which the traveller and the merchants used formerly to pursue their journey in safety and in ease) are in some parts choked up with weeds and grass and in others are excavated by the periodical rains. In such a province if Government will be at no expense if its roads are not to be repaired if its inhabitants that now occupy and enrich the adjacent country are not to be invited back by suitable indulgences and merchants and manufacturers, all which it once had are not encouraged to settle in it upon terms that might allure their service and excite their industry the Collector must be content to confine himself to the painful task of wringing from the hands of the laborious peasant his monthly portion of the annual revenue."

Since the earlier British administrators wanted to develop trade and industry with a view to obtain more revenue, Europeans were licensed to settle down in the interior of the district in the capacity of traders. In the 19th Century and earlier along with some other districts of North Bihar, Muzaffarpur was an important area for trade in indigo, opium, salt petre and to some extent sugar. Due to the establishment of factories and godowns by the Europeans in connection with business in indigo, opium, salt petre and sugar some areas in the interior came to be well provided with roads. Previous to 1820, convicts used to be commonly employed for the construction or maintenance of the roads. The roads in the vicinity of factories and godowns were maintained by the persons interested in their trade. Zamindars of the locality paid little attention to the roads with the result that the other roads were not properly maintained.

Apart from the particular commodities mentioned for which Muzaffarpur was an important zone in the 18th and the 19th Centuries, the Old English Correspondence in the Record Rooms show that in 1800 the articles imported into the district consisted of fine rice, salt, sugar of all kinds, cloves, cardamom, pepper, betel, cocoanut, cotton, iron, shawls, fine cloths and muslins, etc. The articles exported from the district consisted of coarse rice, wheat, barley, dal, turmeric, tobacco, ghee, salt petre, indigo and timber. Principal *hats* and trading towns in the 18th Century were Lal Gunge (Lalgunj), Hadjeepore (Hajipur) and Muzaffarpur. The mode of conveyance for the goods was mostly hullocks or hullock-cart or head load. The surplus produce used to be chiefly sent to Patna for the Calcutta and the western markets. The Old Correspondence Volumes of the 19th Century in Muzaffarpur Collectorate also mention a certain amount of trade with Nepal. The principal *hats* and trading towns with Muzaffarpur district were inter connected with roads. There used to be mostly undeveloped pathways from Muzaffarpur to the interior of Nepal which were used by Nepalese who came down in the dry season with certain commodities for barter in the Muzaffarpur district. The commodities used to be brought down or taken away by pack animals. Waterways were fairly developed as the bulk of the trade with Patna and Calcutta used to be done through the waterways *Bajrahs* or big boats of 1,000 maund capacity were common. Singhia and Lalgunj were important trade centres for water borne merchandise in 18th and 19th Centuries. Singhia has been shown in Rennel's Map of 1778.

The following extract from a report written by the Collector of Tirhut in 1829 quoted in the last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur by O Malley will show the improvements since 1790 as pictured in the quotation from the Collector's letter to the Board quoted before —

The roads are not under my control, but under that of the Magistrate who usually repairs them with his prisoners as far as they can be conveniently sent. The zamindars do little or nothing in the way. The roads in the

immediate vicinity of the different indigo factories are usually in good order, but they are kept solely at the expense of the proprietors of the factories. The roads in most directions from Muzaffarpur are in good order, but the roads or bye ways in the interior of the district are very bad and barely possible for hackeries. There are a number of *ghatis* in the district therefore, bullocks are not much used, hackeries are, however, used near the indigo factories, and occasionally towards the northward. But the wear and tear of the same is great in consequence of the usually bad state of the roads. Owing to the number of streams much of the produce of the district is conveyed by water. Where the roads are good, it is either owing to their being required by the Magistrate or the planters.

Postal communication was more or less confined for administrative purpose. The Collector of the district was also the Postmaster. *Daks* used to be carried by postal runners and there were postal *ghatis* or centres for the change of the runners. The Police through the village *chukidars* also used to distribute the *daks*.

As mentioned before, the district along with the other districts in North Bihar owes quite a lot to the European planters for a large number of roadways. By the end of the 19th Century it may safely be said that there was a *lothi* of a European planter within every 10 to 15 miles. The *lothi* usually meant a consolidated block of land running from a hundred to a thousand acres or more in the midst of which will be the residential houses of the planters, their subordinates, rats for steeping indigo and the factories for the *mas* cultivation of the planters. There used to be extensive indigo cultivation in the villages at the instance of the planters. The indigo plants from the interior villages had to be brought to the factory site in the *lothi* and the manufactured indigo in boxes had to be taken to the railhead and the riverhead for being exported. Apart from this the planters had a world of their own for social contacts and there would be frequent meets, races, dances, and parties, often interspersed with *shikar* of wild animals, crocodiles, birds and pigsticking. Besides the social meets at Muzaffarpur and other places in the district, there would be frequent meets in Champaran, Saran and Darbhanga districts. All this necessitated a fairly good system of roads. The soft soil of the district did not present any problem for making some sort of roads. It was easy to cut a road after the crops were removed. The rivers excepting one or two did not have a wide bed or a swift current throughout the year and *melnees* could easily be arranged to cross the rivers. The *melnees* were flat boats wide enough to carry loads, carts and cars across the river.

A peculiar feature in Muzaffarpur district is that the Public Works Department for roads was brought into existence only a

few years back (1948) * This may have been due to the influence of the planters, who had a good deal of say in the local administration of the district and often controlled the Road Cess Committee, which was ultimately converted into the District Board. It is only when the condition of the roads in the district had considerably deteriorated that the State Government in the Public Works Department took over a number of important roads of North Bihar and particularly the inter district roads. With the taking over of some of the main arteries of communication by the Public Works Department, there has been an enormous improvement of roads in spite of the bottle neck of transshipment of goods across the Ganga. There is also another factor which affects the roads of the district. Coal, coaltar, cement, morum, stone chips, bitumen, etc., have all to be brought to Muzaffarpur district from across Ganga river. The transport across the river has a bottle neck.

Incidentally the advent of the Public Works Department in Muzaffarpur district only a few years back explains the existence of a very few rest houses or inspection bungalows by the roadside, unlike the districts of South Bihar. The planters had their houses thrown open to the fellow planters and the top European officials on the tours. There was hardly any need for proper inspection bungalows or rest houses for them. This want is being slowly removed.

The decline of the planters was complete in the thirties of this century. Synthetic indigo sold cheaper and the planters' regime had brought in a large number of evils mostly through the subordinate *amlas* (staff). The first struggle of Gandhi in 1917 soon after his return from South Africa was on the soil of North Bihar to remove the evils of indigo plantation. His historic struggle brought in an Agrarian Act which removed most of the evils of *abwab*, forcible cultivation of indigo, obligatory sale of indigo plant at a cheap price, etc. The decline in the prestige of the planters, who had a tremendous influence on the European administrators and were mistaken as one with them by the common man was also a great factor which made most of the European planters sell their concern to Indian zamindars and farmers. The latter, however, had no interest in maintaining the roads and all this meant an extra burden on the District Board. The democratization of the District Board which followed the removal of the District Magistrate as the Chairman did not always have a salutary effect on the maintenance of the links of communication. The position has been aggravated by large scale sugarcane cultivation throughout the district. In a way indigo has been replaced by sugarcane cultivation. This cash crop has caught the imagination of the agriculturists in spite of the exhaustion of the soil, no less properly manured. A result of the extensive sugarcane cultivation is the existence of thousands of bullock carts throughout the district. The iron shod wheels of the carts

*The Public Works Department had functioned for Government buildings only prior to 1948

damaged considerably the roads. Not even one per cent of the cart wheels have been replaced by tyre wheels, although many of the cart owners can afford this. The roads of the district covering more than twelve hundred miles, are much too damaged by these carts. The District Board has not chosen to tax the bullock carts, although this source of a considerable receipt appears to be open to the Board.

ROAD CESS COMMITTEE, 1875

A District Committee for Tirhut was created in 1870 for the administration of the funds set apart for the construction, repairs and maintenance of roads, bridges, etc., which were mainly derived from the cesa.

With the establishment of a separate district of Muzaffarpur in 1875, a Road Cess Committee was established to look after the maintenance of roads, bridges and culverts, etc. It appears that in 1875 the mileage under the charge of the Road Cess Committee was 710. As a part of famine relief work the major part of the road was repaired during the famine of 1874. Bullock carts with iron shod wheels were practically the only mode of conveyance for the transport of goods for the roadways. By 1885 the mileage was increased to 1,483. In 1895 the Road Cess Committee was reconstituted as the District Board and the mileage had increased by then to 1,679.

O'MALLEY'S DESCRIPTION OF THE ROADS 1907

In the last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur by O Malley (1907) it has been mentioned that the District Board maintained 1,226 miles of roads of which 82 miles were metalled, besides 543 miles of village roads. O Malley mentioned that the District Board had paid special attention to the extension of roads as feeders to railways and over half a lakh of rupees was spent on the maintenance of the existing feeder roads during the quinquennium ending 1904-05. According to O Malley the roads were maintained properly and even the unmetalled roads were so well kept that carriages could be driven over them without any severe jolting or discomfort. The important roads of the district in 1907 were the roads running from Hajipur through the towns of Muzaffarpur and Sitamarhi to Sonbarsa on Nepal frontier and the roads connecting Muzaffarpur town with Darbhanga, Motihari and Saran. Those were the days when the planters flourished.

Since the last District Gazetteer was compiled there has been a great development in industry, transport and communication. The traffic has considerably increased along with the development of trade and industry. Bullock carts and *palkis* carried by human agency have been replaced for long distance journey by power propelled conveyance viz., motor cars, buses and trucks. To country crafts and *bajrahs* have been added modern power steamers and boats. Even in the country side, *ekkas* drawn by single horses are slowly being replaced. Since the last war there has been an enormous development in the vehicular

through the important villages of Rohua, Manika and Dholi in the district of Muzaffarpur

Shohpur road no 5

This road connects Muzaffarpur with Mahua and Jandaha via Mustufapur road no 63 and Mohaddinagar road no 20 and connects the important railway station and village of Shohpur Patoree, an important centre for tobacco in the district of Darbhanga. The length of the road is 19 miles up to the junction of Mustufapur road no 63

Hajipur road no 6

This road connects Muzaffarpur, the district headquarters with the subdivisional headquarters of Hajipur and passes through the important villages of Turki, Kurhani, Bhagwanpur and Sarai. Total length of the road is 34 miles

Rewaghat road no 7

This is the main road which connects Muzaffarpur with Chapra, the headquarters of the Saran district with a ferry at Rewaghat over river Gandak. The total length of the road in this district is 25 miles. It passes through the important villages of Patahi, Karja, Saraiya and Bakhra

Deoria road no 8

This serves the area of Kanti and Paroo thanas which are not connected by roads. This road also connects Saran district via the important villages of Repura, Panapur, Barhagaou, Deoria and Dharfari in the district of Muzaffarpur with a ferry over river Gandak at Sohansi Ghat. The total length of the road in this district is 31 miles

Motihari road no 9

This road connects the district headquarters of Muzaffarpur with Motihari, the district headquarters of Champaran and passes through the important villages of Kanti, Motipur and Mahawal in this district. The total length of the road within the district is 23 miles

Sahebganj road no 10

This road connects Motipur, an important market with a sugar mill, with Sahebganj which has a considerable grain business. The total length of the road is 16 miles

Bettiah road no 11

This is an inter-district road which starts from Laiganj, a thana headquarters of Hajipur subdivision and connects the district with Bettiah and subsequently goes to Nepal via the important villages of Bhagwanpur, Ratti, Daudnagar, Amwara, Basaitha, Deoria and Sahebganj. The total length of the road in this district is 36 miles

Lalganj road no 16

This road connects the subdivisional headquarters of Hajipur with Lalganj thana headquarters and an important business centre and passes through the villages of Ghataro and Harauli. The total length of the road is 21 miles.

Mahua road no 17

This is also an inter district road which starts from Hajipur and passing through Mahua, Sukki in Hajipur subdivision and Dihuli in Sadar subdivision enters the district of Darbhanga near Pusa. The total length of the road in this district is 32 miles.

Mahnar road no 19

This road joins Hajipur with the thana headquarters of Mahnar and then leads to Darbhanga district passing through the important villages of Bhairampur Bidupur Mahnar and Hasanpur. The total length of the road in this district is 23 miles.

Mohaddinagar road no 20

This road joins Mahua an important thana and business centre, with Jandaha and subsequently runs to Shabpur Patoree railway station in the district of Darbhanga. The total length of the road is 16 miles.

Sursand road no 23

This is an important road with a length of 32 miles. It starts from Bishunpur and passes through the important villages of Gaura, Koili Nanpur Bahera, Pupri (an important business centre), Sursand another important business centre and joins Bela road no 34 at Parihar.

Pupri road no 24

This road starts from Sitamarhi and joins Pupri a thana headquarters and then leads to Darbhanga district. The total length of the road within the district of Muzaffarpur is 24 miles.

Sheohar road no 25

This road starts from Sitamarhi and connects Sheohar, an important thana. The road is 16 miles in length and passes through the important villages of Dhangar Dikoli and Parsauni.

The following roads were taken up in First Five Year Plan either for the first phase or the second phase —

First phase

- (1) Jhapha Minapur road—8 miles
- (2) Muzaffarpur Sitamarhi road—37 miles
- (3) Muzaffarpur Rewaghat road—23 miles
- (4) Mahnar Mahnar Bazar road—4 miles
- (5) Muzaffarpur Hajipur road 34.25 miles
- (6) Muzaffarpur Champaran Border road—21 miles

Japaha Minapur road is a portion of the Japaha Belsund road, connecting Muzaffarpur town with Minapur police station. The road serves an area without any railway communication. The road was taken over from District Board in 1946.

Hajipur Muzaffarpur road was formerly classed as National Highway but before improvement could be completed it was dropped out of the scheme and was classified as Provincial Highway. A length of 3.04 miles was later on added to and treated as a part of this road.

Muzaffarpur Sitamarhi road was taken over from District Board in 1949. A length of 0.46 mile under the Sitamarhi Municipality was later on added to this road. In the first mile of this road, a bridge over Bnrhi Gandak at Akharaghat has been constructed. It had cost Rs. 11.89 lakhs.

Muzaffarpur Rewaghat road is a continuation of Chapra Rewaghat road and connects the town of Muzaffarpur with the town of Chapra. There is a ferry arrangement at the river.

EARTHQUAKE

In the afternoon of the 10th January, 1934, there was the great Bihar Earthquake and Muzaffarpur was one of the districts that suffered very badly. The principal roadways were seriously affected by the Earthquake. Many of the high banked roads were reduced to country level, a number of masonry and steel bridges had collapsed or were twisted. Wide fissures tore the surface of the roads. A sum of Rs. 7 lakhs was spent to open the communication and a further sum of Rs. 48 lakhs was spent to restore the roads, bridges and culverts. It took about five years to complete the constructions and improvements. But even after spending about 55 lakhs of rupees the roads which were affected by the Earthquake could not be restored to their previous level. Some of the roads came to be maintained only as fair weather roads.

DIFFICULTIES IN ROAD MAINTENANCE

Till the advent of the second World War there was a certain amount of rigid control on the vehicular traffic with a view to the proper maintenance of the roads. Heavy bus and truck traffic were not allowed over the roads specially on portions which were unmetalled. Previously vehicular traffic was also negligible. Labour was cheap and with the finances available the District Board could just manage to maintain the roads in a tolerable condition. But the second World War brought about changed conditions. The allotment of funds for the maintenance of the roads remained more or less the same while the rates of labour and the price of the materials increased enormously. Some of the important requirements like cement tar or bitumen became scarce or their supply was controlled. Besides Muzaffarpur district has one disadvantage that stone is not locally available. The type of *kankar* which is available is hardly suitable for heavy traffic. Rubber tyred traffic is almost nil.

The incidence of the rise in the rate of wages and the price of materials still continues and at present it is about four times above the pre war rates. The problem of maintaining the roads became more acute with an increased motor traffic and particularly of the heavier type. A Regional Transport Authority was set up in 1946 to give permits to taxis, buses and trucks. The District Board has since been faced with the problem of buses and trucks using some roads which were hardly meant for such heavy traffic. As a result some of the roads have deteriorated very badly. The road connecting Muzaffarpur the district headquarters, with the subdivisional headquarters of Sitamarhi, an important business centre, has a length of 37 miles and passes through some important villages. The condition of this road and the bridges on it had become so deplorable that in 1947-49 it used to take three to four hours to negotiate this distance by a car. During those years people would rather go from Muzaffarpur to Sitamarhi by train via Samastipur and Darbhanga which meant a railway journey for about 6 to 7 hours. This road has now been taken over by the Public Works Department and was converted into an all weather road. The District Board has, however, partially been relieved of their responsibility by the transfer of some of the important roads to the Public Works Department.

BRIDGES AND CULVERTS UNDER THE DISTRICT BOARD

There are 39,256 feet of waterways in the shape of major bridges, minor bridges and culverts. Out of this 7,166 feet have been transferred to the charge of the Public Works Department.

SOME OF THE PRINCIPAL ROADS

Sitamarhi road no 1

This road connects Muzaffarpur, the district headquarters with the subdivisional headquarters of Sitamarhi, an important business centre for rice, other food grains and timber. The length of the road is 37 miles. The road passes through the important villages of Rampurhari, Saidpur and Carha, etc. This is an all weather road maintained by the Public Works Department.

Darbhanga road no 2

This road connects Muzaffarpur the district headquarters, with Laheriasara the headquarters of Darbhanga district, and passes through the important villages of Ather, Bera and Benbad of Muzaffarpur district and Kansa and Simra of Darbhanga district. The total length of the road is 37 miles and up to the border of Muzaffarpur district is 26 miles.

Pusa road no 3

This road connects Muzaffarpur with Samastipur via Pusa and Hajpur and also connects Darbhanga via Saidpur Bridge. The total length of the road in Muzaffarpur district is 18 miles. This passes

through the important villages of Rohua, Manika and Dhola in the district of Muzaffarpur

Shahpur road no 5

This road connects Muzaffarpur with Mahua and Jandaha via Mustufapur road no 63 and Mohaddinnagar road no 20 and connects the important railway station and village of Shahpur Patoree, an important centre for tobacco in the district of Darbhanga. The length of the road is 19 miles up to the junction of Mustufapur road no 63

Hajipur road no 6

This road connects Muzaffarpur, the district headquarters with the sub-divisional headquarters of Hajipur and passes through the important villages of Turki, Kurhani, Bhagwanpur and Sarai. Total length of the road is 31 miles

Rewaghat road no 7

This is the main road which connects Muzaffarpur with Chapra the headquarters of the Saran district with a ferry at Rewaghat over river Gandak. The total length of the road in this district is 20 miles. It passes through the important villages of Patahi, Karja, Saraiya and Bakhra

Deoria road no 8

This serves the area of Kanti and Paroo thanas which are not connected by roads. This road also connects Saran district via the important villages of Repura, Panpur, Barkagaon, Deoria and Dharfari in the district of Muzaffarpur with a ferry over river Gandak at Sohansi Ghat. The total length of the road in this district is 31 miles

Motihari road no 9

This road connects the district headquarters of Muzaffarpur with Motihari the district headquarters of Champaran and passes through the important villages of Kanti, Motipur and Mahawal in this district. The total length of the road within the district is 23 miles

Sahebganj road no 10

This road connects Motipur an important market with a sugar mill with Sahebganj which has a considerable grain business. The total length of the road is 16 miles

Bettiah road no 11

This is an inter-district road which starts from Lalgaon a thana headquarters of Hajipur sub-division and connects the district with Bettiah and subsequently goes to Nepal via the important villages of Bhagwanpur, Ratti, Daudnagar, Amwara, Basartha, Deoria and Sahebganj. The total length of the road in this district is 36 miles

Lalganj road no. 16

This road connects the subdivisional headquarters of Hajipur with Lalganj thana headquarters and an important business centre and passes through the villages of Ghataro and Harauli. The total length of the road is 21 miles

Mohua road no 17.

This is also an inter-district road which starts from Hajipur and passing through Mahua, Sukhi in Hajipur subdivision and Dihuli in Sadar subdivision enters the district of Darbhanga near Pusa. The total length of the road in this district is 32 miles

Mahnar road no. 19.

This road joins Hajipur with the thana headquarters of Mahnar and then leads to Darbhanga district passing through the important villages of Bhairapur, Bidupur, Mahnar and Hasanpur. The total length of the road in this district is 23 miles

Mohaddinnagar road no 20

This road joins Mahua, an important thana and business centre, with Jandaha and subsequently runs to Shahpur Patoreo railway station in the district of Darbhanga. The total length of the road is 16 miles

Sursand road no 23

This is an important road with a length of 32 miles. It starts from Bishunpur and passes through the important villages of Gaura, Koik, Nanpur, Bahera, Pupri (an important business centre), Sursand, another important business centre and joins Bela road no 34 at Parihar

Pupri road no 24

This road starts from Sitamarhi and joins Pupri, a thana headquarters and then leads to Darbhanga district. The total length of the road within the district of Muzaffarpur is 24 miles

Sheohar road no 25

This road starts from Sitamarhi and connects Sheohar, an important thana. The road is 16 miles in length and passes through the important villages of Dhangar, Dihuli and Parsauni

The following roads were taken up in First Five Year Plan either for the first phase or the second phase —

First phase

- (1) Jhapha-Minapur road—8 miles
- (2) Muzaffarpur Sitamarhi road—37 miles
- (3) Muzaffarpur Rewaghat road—23 miles
- (4) Mahnar Mahnar Bazar road—4 miles
- (5) Muzaffarpur Hajipur road 34.25 miles
- (6) Muzaffarpur Champaran Border road—21 miles

Second phase

- (1) Hajipur Bhairpur Mahnar road—19 miles
- (2) Muzaffarpur Pusa road—17 miles

All these roads have been improved and thrown open to passenger buses and carriers, both private and public. The number of passengers using the service buses is very large. An enormous goods traffic is also carried on through the carriers, private and public. No precise data are, however, available to show the number of passengers or the volume of goods traffic that are catered for by the vehicular traffic both inward and outward.

ARBORICULTURE

Muzaffarpur is fortunate in having fairly long avenues along the roads. The initiative of planting trees along the road was taken by Mr C F Worsley, a former Collector. Extensive plantation was done between the years 1877 and 1901 and a sum of about Rs 69 000 was spent.

The dead trees are replaced and effort is made to maintain the avenue. *Simal, babul, sal, jamun, mango* are some of the trees by the roadside. There is a great scope for a proper plantation which is not being kept up.

During the scarcity of 1951 *sisum* plantation was done along the roads. Though due to drought the plantation was not very successful but a good percentage has survived and in the years to come they will prove a useful property for the District Board.

ROAD FINANCES

The average expenditure in repairs and improvement of roads during 1876-77 was Rs 20 000 which was increased to Rs 1 30 000 in the year 1886-87 and to Rs 1 70 000 in 1901-02. The average annual expenditure on roads prior to the second World War viz 1939-40 was Rs 2 30 036. As the cost of labour was cheap and the roads were improved and restored out of the Earthquake grant all the roads under District Board and Local Boards were in a fairly good condition and the amount available was just sufficient to maintain the roads.

The amount spent on repairs to roads during the year 1952-53 is as follows —

	Rs
(i) Maintenance repairs and minor improvements	4 88 70½
(ii) New construction	1 77 431
(iii) Administration charges	1 23 687

The main sources of expenditure on roads are—(i) Road Fund, (ii) Provincial revenue, (iii) Local Fund, and (iv) Special loans raised for construction of new roads

The main sources of income for maintenance of roads under the District Board are road cess, grants from the Government and a small amount received every year out of motor vehicle taxation. No loans have been raised so far for construction of new roads

VEHICULAR TRAFFIC

Bullock carts have been in existence since the ancient days. The recent wholesome change very slowly coming in is the substitution of tyre wheels in place of iron shod wheels. Light vehicles drawn by a single pony known as *ekha* have been in vogue since a very long time. *Eklas* are, however, on the decline because of power propelled faster vehicles. It is understood the first motor car was brought to Muzaffarpur in 1910. The hand rickshaw was introduced in 1937 while the cycle rickshaw came into vogue in 1910. The first passenger bus and the first public carrier were introduced in 1916.

STATISTICS OF VEHICLES

The statistics for 1951 of different kinds of vehicles are given below—

- (i) Motor Taxis—3
- (ii) Motor Cars—332
- (iii) Motor Buses—81
- (iv) Motor Trucks—251
- (v) Motor Cycles—26
- (vi) Bullock carts—10,000 (roughly)
- (vii) Bicycles—No figure is available
- (viii) Rickshaws—1,300
- (ix) Horse carriages—100
- (x) Hand carts—100

WATER TRANSPORT

The district has got a number of rivers and rivulets of which the more important from transport point of view are Naraini Gandak and Burhi Gandak. Baghmati, old and new Adhwara and Sican. Naraini Gandak remains navigable all the year round and grains, timber and other commodities are carried by these rivers and taken to different places lying in the western boundary of the district namely, Mahnar, Bhairampur Hajipur, Lalganj and Rewaghat. Burhi Gandak is navigable for heavy boats only during rainy season when merchandise are carried by boats to Muzaffarpur from West Bengal. Sal logs are brought down from Nepal by river Burhi Gandak and Baghmati. A daily cargo steamer service plies between Mahnar and Patna and then onward to Bengal. Steamers ply between Patna and Hajipur during rainy season only when Naraini Gandak remains full.

LOCAL FERRIES

There are ferries on all the important rivers where they cross the District and Local Board roads. These are settled by the District Board and the ferry farmers realise tolls from passengers and goods as per rates approved by the District Board. The number of rivers and rivulets being large the ferries are very important to maintain the link of communication besides clearing a large volume of merchandise.

Following are the more important ferries in the district.—

- (1) Atherghat.
- (2) Amer-Chechar-Rapra.
- (3) Balha-Basanta
- (4) Madhopur-Bangra
- (5) Sohansi-Sarangpur Sgani.
- (6) Simra-Jalalpur Barway

Two ferries were served with pontoon bridges both over the Burhi Gandak, one at Akharaghat on Muzaffarpur-Sitamarhi road and the other at Atherghat on Muzaffarpur-Darbhanga road. Since the transfer of Muzaffarpur-Sitamarhi road to Public Works Department, the toll on Akharaghat pontoon bridge has been abolished. Now a cement concrete bridge has been put up at this place by the Public Works Department. Toll is still realised at Atherghat pontoon bridge. It is not possible to have an estimate of the volume of trade carried through these ferries as no statistics are maintained. Generally on each ferry, a *melnee* is maintained along with one or two *dakota* boats for the crossing of the passengers and regular traffic.

BRIDGES

The important bridges are described as follows—

- (i) *Cement concrete bridge over river Burhi Gandak*—This bridge has been recently constructed at Akharaghat in place of the previous pontoon bridge over river Burhi Gandak under the supervision of the Public Works Department. The total cost of its construction is estimated to be 18 lakhs of rupees.
- (ii) *Pontoon bridge at Atherghat*—This is also over river Burhi Gandak and was constructed in 1895. The cost of this bridge at that time was Rs 91,000.
- (iii) *Bunyadganj girder bridge*—This bridge is over old Baghmati and was constructed by Messrs Jessop and Co., Calcutta. The amount spent over its construction is not available.
- (iv) *Tabular girder bridge at Benibad*—This bridge is also over old Baghmati called Siani. It is reported that this was originally constructed by the Maharaja of Darbhanga and was subsequently repaired after the Earthquake by the District Board.

REST HOUSES

There are Circuit Houses maintained by Government at Muzaffarpur, Sitamarhi and Hajipur. There is an Inspection Bungalow at Sitamarhi and a Youth Hostel at Vaishali. The District Board maintains a furnished Dak Bungalow at Muzaffarpur and also Inspection Bungalows at Hajipur, Gaighatty, Pupri, Dumra, Sitamarhi and Lowton. The District Board also maintains Rest Houses at Sahebganj, Aurai, Sursand and Sheohar, for the benefit of the out door staff of the District Board. Food has to be arranged for at all these places. The reasons for a much lesser number of Inspection Bungalows in this district have been given before.

There are *dharamshalas* at Muzaffarpur, Sitamarhi, Hajipur, Pupri and Bairagnia founded by philanthropists where free lodging is available. The Muzaffarpur Municipality maintains one *sarai* or rest shed at Muzaffarpur. Hotel accommodation is available at Muzaffarpur, Sitamarhi and Hajipur but the standard is very low. There are wayside resting places on all the principal roads where some sort of lodging is also available.

RAILWAYS

The civil district of Muzaffarpur is served with four meter gauge linea, namely,—

- (a) Hajipur-Muzaffarpur Samastipur trunk line
- (b) Hajipur-Bachhwara main line (chord),
- (c) Samastipur Narkatiaganj main line, and
- (d) Muzaffarpur-Narkatiaganj main line *via* Motibari

This Railway was first established by the Tirhut State Railway and the name was changed on the 18th July 1890 to Bengal and North-Western Railway. It was renamed on the 1st January, 1943 as the Oudh Tirhut Railway. The name was again changed to North Eastern Railway on the 14th April, 1952 when the zonal system was adopted and a regional headquarters was established at Muzaffarpur.

The Railway system in the district is distributed as follows —

- (a) The trunk line *via* Muzaffarpur enters the district after the Gandak river between Sonapore and Hajipur and leaves the district after Dholi railway station. It serves important places as Sarai, Goraul, Bhagwanpur, Turki, Kurhani, Muzaffarpur and Dholi.
- (b) The main line (chord) between Hajipur and Bachhwara starts from Hajipur and leaves the district at the bridge between Mahnar Road and Shahpur Patoree railway station. It serves the area of Hajipur subdivision which runs along the Gandak.

- (c) The main line Samastipur to Narkatiaganj enters the district after Jogiara station and passing through Sitamarhi leaves the district after Bairagnia station. It serves the important places of Pupri, Sitamarhi and Riga. The name of the station for Pupri is Janakpur Road. From this station a District Board road leads to Janakpur, a place of pilgrimage in Nepal territory.
- (d) The main line Muzaffarpur to Narkatiaganj starts from Muzaffarpur and leaves the district after Mahwal station. It serves the area of Kanti and Motipur.

The total mileage of the Railway system in the district is 137. Considerable improvements have been made in providing amenities for the travelling public in the trains and at the railway stations since the publication of last Gazetteer. These include provision of platforms benches, drinking water taps, hand pumps, additional booking windows planting of shady trees and pan type latrines on the stations on Hajipur Bachhwara section and provision of additional benches lighting arrangements drinking water arrangements raised platforms additional booking facilities planting of shady trees at most of the stations on the other trunk and main lines. Platform shelters have been provided at Hajipur, Muzaffarpur and Dholi stations. Improvements to waiting rooms at Hajipur, Goraul, Muzaffarpur and Jogiara have been made. Bathing cubicles have been provided at Muzaffarpur railway station. There is scope for further amenities to the passengers.*

Through Railway the agricultural products are sent out from Sitamarhi, Pupri (Janakpur Road railway station), Muzaffarpur, Hajipur, Desari and Mahuar. The manufactured goods and iron materials are brought through the railway to Hajipur, Muzaffarpur, Sitamarhi and Pupri (Janakpur Road railway station).

The Railway also helps import and export with Nepal. Commodities imported to Nepal are salt, iron, mustard oil, lime, cotton piece goods, brass from Janakpur Road station and cement, coal and empty gunny bags from Bairagnia railway station, whereas commodities exported from Nepal include tea and mixed grains to Hajipur, linseeds, rice, paddy, jute to Janakpur Road and skins, hides, oil seeds and oil-cake to Bairagnia.

The district of Muzaffarpur is famous for several places of pilgrimage and religious festivals. The most important religious festival is that of *Kartik Purnima mela* which takes place on both the sides of river Gandak at Sonapore in the district of Saran and at Hajipur in the district of Muzaffarpur. The Railways cater for *mela* traffic. Other important festivals catered by the railway include—

*The O. T. Railway was commonly described as the Old and Tired Railway because of the enormous delays that had become common. There is scope for more trains running to scheduled timings. Roof riding owing to congestion is not an uncommon sight.

Ramnathi Fair at Sitamarhi and Janakpur Road, Bhagwati Bridge Fair at Dheng and Bairagnia, *Basant Pachmi* Fair at Janakpur Road and Sitamarhi and Haldi Mela at Motipur

The main railway stations are Muzaffarpur, Hajipur, Sitamarhi and Bairagnia. Details of daily average traffic for these stations are given below —

Name of stations	Average number of passengers booked daily outward	Average daily sale proceeds of tickets sold	Average number of passengers received daily	Average quantity of goods booked outward	Average quantity of goods received daily	Remarks
1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Muzaffarpur	41,361	Rs 7 365	4 307	Maunds 229	Maunds 2 567	80 000 baskets of litchies (average) are loaded from this station for destinations in North Bihar and Uttar Pradesh West Bengal and Assam by parcel during the litchi season yearly
Hajipur	1 412	1 008	1,500	847	1,333	
Sitamarhi	1 341	1 490	720	2 100	4 000	
Bairagnia	500	880	440	825	721	

The inward and outward traffic in goods commodities to other stations of Muzaffarpur civil district is as follows —

Name of station	Average quantity of goods received daily	Average quantity of goods booked outward daily
	Mds	Mds
1 Bidupur	61	184
2 Chak Sikandar	7	18
3 Desari	315	155
4 Sahdai Buzurg	5	18
5 Mahnar Road	308	272
6 Sarai	15	25
7 Bhagwanpur	1,001	533
8 Goraul	7,025	1,450

Name of station	Average quantity of goods received daily	Average quantity of goods booked out ward daily
	Mds	Mds
9 Kaurham	300	100
10 Turki	19	40
11 Silout	25	50
12 Dholi	500	200
13 Jogara	1	4
14 Janakpur Road	2 357	6 524
15 Bajpatti	10	300
16 Riga	1,400	1 967
17 Dheng	20	17
18 Kanti	Nil	3 000 (Sugar cane)
19 Motipur	1 580	3 197
20 Mahwal	5	5

AVIATION

Muzaffarpur is the first district in the State of Bihar to have private pilots who owned their planes. The first plane was brought to Muzaffarpur by Mr Bhabadev Mukherjee in the decade 1920-30. Later Mr Fairweather who owned an automobile concern in Muzaffarpur had his own plane and his services as a pilot were of great help immediately after the great Bihar Earthquake. In the forties Mr H M Weatherall of Messrs Arthur Butler and Co and Mr Corbett a businessman also had their own planes. Ex Squadron leader Majithia who bought the automobile concern of Mr Fairweather brought his own plane to Muzaffarpur. It is from Muzaffarpur that in 1949 Mr H M Weatherall and Ex Squadron leader Majithia negotiated the first successful air trip from Muzaffarpur to Kathmandu in a Bonanza and theirs was the first plane to land on the soil of Nepal when she alighted at the improvised airstrip on a football field at Kathmandu. These private aviators had popularised aviation in Muzaffarpur district.

Muzaffarpur has been put on the air map of India for civil aviation from time to time. There was one air service of Nalanda Airways between Patna and Muzaffarpur but after a short existence the Nalanda Airways stopped their service. The Bharat Airways linked up Muzaffarpur for sometime in their Calcutta and Kathmandu route. At the moment Muzaffarpur is connected by air in the route between Calcutta Muzaffarpur Patna Kathmandu route of the Air Lines Corporation. By air the journey from Muzaffarpur to Patna take about 20 minutes as against six hours by the train. Calcutta could be reached in 2 hours by air from Muzaffarpur while the train journey will take more than 15 hours. The present bottle neck of goods

traffic at Mokamelghat should encourage an air freighter service to Muzaffarpur from Calcutta and Patna. The neighbouring district of Darbhanga has a freighter air service from Calcutta to Darbhanga.

There is one landing ground at Patibi, six miles off from Muzaffarpur on Muzaffarpur-Rewaghat road. This landing ground is being modernised for an all-year round air service. The present airstrip has no proper terminal building or all weather runway. Small planes can land in the *maidan* known as Raec course in the town of Muzaffarpur. There is also one landing ground for small planes at Dumra at a distance of 3 miles of Sitamarhi railway station.

MOTOR TRANSPORT SERVICE

There is no regular limited company to run the buses or trucks lines. Excepting the Ganga Motor Service of Muzaffarpur there is no other motor service owning a large number of buses. Private persons having one or two buses have been given permits for running the services. A list of routes showing bus services will be found later. There has been no nationalisation of the transport services in Muzaffarpur district so far. The bus and truck transport is administered through the North Bihar Regional Transport Authority with the Commissioner of the Tirhut Division as the Chairman. The number of buses plying in the district is nearly one hundred and of trucks nearly three hundred. The number is going up rapidly.

POSTS, TELEGRAPHS, TELEPHONES AND WIRELESS

There are 41 post offices and 408 branch post offices in the district. About 3 010 square miles are served by the sub and branch offices. The details of the working of the post offices in the district of Muzaffarpur for 1952 are given below —

Details

1	Total number of postal articles including letters, packets, news papers, parcels delivered	1,04,45,376 nos
		Amount
2	Total value of money orders issued in the Muzaffarpur district	Rs 98,02 597 15 5
3	Total value of money orders paid in the Muzaffarpur district	Rs 2,20,23,110 13 10
4	Total value of Savings Banks deposits	Rs 76 07 109 10 3
5	Total value of Savings Banks with drawals	Rs 72,54,835 10-8
6	Total value of National Savings Certificates deposits	Rs 9,38 660 0 0

	Details	Amount
7	Total value of National Savings Certificates discharged	Rs 1,66,610 11-0
8	Total value of 5 year Cash Certificates discharged	Rs 57,117-11 0
9	Total number of registered parcels posted	12 163 nos
10	Total number of registered insured parcels posted	2,215 nos
11	Total number of registered letters and packets posted	1,60,541 nos
12	Total number of registered insured letters posted	6 562 nos
13	Total number of V P parcels posted	7,280 nos
14	Total number of V P letters and packets received for delivery	16 515 nos
15	Total number of V P letters and packets posted for despatch	8 922 nos
16	Total number of messages received for delivery	Figures not available as H O is a non-combined office
17	Total number of messages booked	Figures not available as H O is a non-combined office
18	The areas from where the bulk of money orders come	From West Bengal specially from Calcutta and Assam
19	The areas where the bulk of money orders are sent for payment	Bombay, Madras Chapra and Patna

In 1952 there were 635 radio sets and the amount of license fee realised was Rs 17 920. From the small number of the radio sets it cannot be said that radios have become popular in the district.

There are 27 telegraph offices but the figures of telegrams sent out or received are not available.

Muzaffarpur town is well served with telephones for both local and trunk calls. The board which was originally meant for 100 connections has been increased to 300 connections recently. There is no telephone exchange at Hajipur or Sitamarhi but public call offices have been recently established at both the places.

Muzaffarpur and the subdivisional headquarters of Sitamarhi and Hajipur are connected by wireless for administrative purpose.

BUS ROUTES IN MUZAFFARPUR DISTRICT.

- (1) Muzaffarpur-Bediuli via Daudnagar and Amwara
- (2) Muzaffarpur-Daudnagar.
- (3) Muzaffarpur-Darbhanga via Benibad
- (4) Muzaffarpur Darbhanga via Pusa
- (5) Muzaffarpur-Samastipur
- (6) Muzaffarpur-Motihari via Mehsi and Chakia.
- (7) Muzaffarpur Sitamarhi
- (8) Muzaffarpur-Sheohar.
- (9) Muzaffarpur Sursand via Sitamarhi
- (10) Muzaffarpur-Sonbersa
- (11) Muzaffarpur-Belsund via Runisaidpur
- (12) Muzaffarpur-Katra via Runisaidpur and Aurai.
- (13) Muzaffarpur-Katra via Benibad
- (14) Muzaffarpur-Sheebganj
- (15) Muzaffarpur-Fatehabad via Basaitba
- (16) Muzaffarpur-Bakhra
- (17) Muzaffarpur-Basaitba
- (18) Muzaffarpur-Vaishali
- (19) Muzaffarpur-Rewaghat
- (20) Muzaffarpur-Jaffarpur-Paro
- (21) Muzaffarpur Motihari via Sheebganj
- (22) Muzaffarpur Dharfari
- (23) Muzaffarpur-Happur-Mabua-Muzaffarpur.
- (24) Muzaffarpur-Mabua
- (25) Sitamarhi Sursand
- (26) Sitamarhi-Sonbersa
- (27) Sitamarhi-Sheohar
- (28) Sitamarhi-Bella
- (29) Belsand Riga via Sitamarhi Court.
- (30) Hajipur-Lalganj

CHAPTER XII

HISTORY

The area covered by the present district of Muzaffarpur at first inhabited mostly by non Aryan or mixed races, was occupied by the Aryans towards the end of the early Vedic age. If Jain tradition is to be relied on, it formed part of the kingdom of Videha, the city of Vaisali being its capital ¹ But this is contradicted by the Puranas as well as the Balakanda of the Ramayana, both of which mention Vaisali as a separate kingdom. Raja Vaisali, the founder of the kingdom of Vaisali has been represented to be a son of Ikshvaku in the Ramayana, but the Puranas describe him as a son of Nabhaga. According to the Puranas Sumati, who was a contemporary of Raja Dasaratha of Ayodhya, was tenth in descent from Vaisali. The Vishnupurana contains a list of thirty four kings of Vaisali, showing that monarchy had a long history in this area. The Ramayana tells us that when Rama and his brother Lakshmana, accompanied by the sage Visvamitra, crossed the Ganga and reached its northern bank on their way to Mithila they had a view of the city of Vaisali ² According to Visvamitra, all the kings of Vaisali had been long lived, high souled, possessed of strength and power, and highly virtuous ³ The present village Basari in Muzaffarpur district has been identified by Cunningham with the spot where stood the ancient capital of Vaisali. There is no doubt that the whole of the district was included in that kingdom.

REPUBLIC OF VAISALI

As to how and when exactly the monarchical rule in Vaisali was replaced by an oligarchical republic nothing definitely can be said. In the Jain *Bhagarati Sutra* as well as the Buddhist *Anguttara Nikaya* the name of the Vriji republic appears in the list of sixteen mahajanapadas which shows that the event must have occurred pretty long before 600 B C. Bimbisara the famous king of Magadha who was a contemporary of the Buddha, is said to have married a Licchhavi princess of Vaisali. The matrimonial alliance with the Licchhavis must have strengthened his position. In fact the Licchhavis formed the most important of the eight confederate clans included in the Vriji republic. Vaisali the capital of the confederacy was then at the height of its prosperity and its citizens numbered 1 68 000. The Buddhist work *Maharagga* describes it as containing 7707 storeyed buildings, 7707 pinnaced buildings, 7707 Aramas and 7707 lotus ponds with its rajas or chiefs also numbering 7707 ⁴

It is mentioned in a Jataka passage that of the kings who were permanently residing and ruling in Vaisali the number was seven thousand seven hundred and seven. The number of *uparajans* was the same as also the number of *senopatis* and treasurers. The passage should not be interpreted literally, and the number 7,707 should be taken to mean that power was vested in a very large body of men. It

is not likely, however, that every member of the Great Assembly attended its meetings. In actual practice the voice of the elders seems to have prevailed.⁵ The Buddha had a high opinion of the constitution of the Licchavis, and had declared that the Licchavi state could not succumb so long as the members of their assembly met in concord, and acted in accordance with the ancient institutions of Vaisali, so long as they honoured their elders and hearkened to their words. The system of voting was prevalent amongst the Licchavis, but matters were not usually pressed to a voting.

VAISALI IN JAIN AND BUDDHIST LITERATURE

Vaisali figures prominently both in Jain and Buddhist literatures. The Jains, both Svetambaras and Digambaras, state that Vardhamana Mahavira was the son of one Siddhartha of Kundapura or Kundagrama, a suburb of Vaisali.⁶ In a Jain antra Mahavira has been described as a Vaisalika, meaning a native of Vaisali. It is said that Siddhartha's wife Trisula was sister to Chetaka of Vaisali.⁷ It is no wonder, therefore, that Vaisali long continued to be a great stronghold of Jainism, and is frequently referred to in Jain scriptures. Mahavira's mother Trisula is described as a princess of Videha, and is said to have been related to Bimbisara, king of Magadha. The first visit of Gautama Buddha to Vaisali was in answer to an invitation of its inhabitants who had sent a deputation to him imploring him to deliver them from a frightful pestilence which was desolating their country. The Buddha responded to the call, and coming to Vaisali drove away the plague, and made numerous converts. In the Mahavagga of the Buddhists we read that the Buddha, while sojourning at Kotigrama, gave an audience to the courtesan Ambapali, a woman of uncommon beauty, and also to the Licchavis of Vaisali. It is very probably that Kotigrama of the Buddhists is identical with Kundagrama of the Jains. During the fifth year of his ministry the Buddha re-visited Vaisali, living in the Kutagara or two storeyed hall of Mahavana, a great forest stretching to the north of Vaisali. It was here that he established the Buddhist order of nuns, reluctantly yielding to the request of his widowed foster mother Gautami that women might be admitted to the congregation at the intercession of his favourite disciple Ananda. To Vaisali again he returned on his journey to Kusinara shortly before his death and stayed in the mango grove of Ambapali, teaching and exhorting his disciples and expounding the law to Ananda.

ANNEXATION OF VAISALI TO MAGADHA

Vaisali's fortunes were affected by the growth of Pataliputra beyond the Ganga. The importance of Vaisali though reduced appears to have been an eye sore to the Magadha kings.

Ajatasatru, the son and successor of Bimbisara, was determined to annex Vaisali to the kingdom of Magadha. He is said to have obtained the Buddha's view. Although the Buddha did not give his consent to Ajatasatru's plan of conquest nothing could deter the Magadhan King

from his purpose. "I will root out these Vajjians", he said, "I will destroy these Vajjians. I will bring these Vajjians to utter ruin." In order to give effect to his desire Ajatashatru made great preparations for war against the Lichchhavis. He built a fort at Patihgrama and used *mahasalantalas* (engines of destruction to hurl stones on the enemy) in the war.⁸ Ajatashatru was successful in humbling the pride of the Lichchhavis. But though they might have been forced to acknowledge the suzerainty of Magadha, the republic does not appear to have been completely obliterated. In fact, Vaisali continued to be the centre of the political as well as religious life north of the Ganga. It contained a stupa erected by the Lichchhavis over some of the relics of the Buddha's body, and another enshrining some of the remains of his great disciple Ananda. It was crowded with Buddhist monasteries, and according to the account left by Hsien Tsang several centuries later, both within and without the city all round it the sacred places were so numerous that it would be difficult to recount them all. The second Great Buddhist Council was held at Vaisali in the reign of Kakavarni Kalisoka, a descendant of Sisunaga, who ruled in Magadha after the fall of the Bimbisarian dynasty. The Buddhist community was split up into two contending parties, the Theravadins and Mahasanghikas. A council of 700 monks was constituted under the Theravadins which compiled the teachings of the Great Master into a Tripitaka.

VAISALI DURING MAURYA AND SUBSEQUENT TIMES

Vaisali must have formed part of the Maurya Empire at least down to the end of Asoka's reign. The city, lying as it did on the royal road from *Pataliputra* to *Nepal* was visited by Asoka, who enriched it by a stupa and a lion pillar. We know nothing of its history during the next few centuries, with the exception of a traditional raid by Kanishka the Kushana king who carried off to Gandhara the famous alms bowl of the Buddha.⁹ At the beginning of the fourth century A. D. Chandragupta I who established a kingdom in Magadha married the Lichchhavi princess Kumara Devi and his son Samudragupta in his Allahabad Inscription takes pride in calling himself *Lichchhavi dauhitra* (son of the daughter of the Lichchhavis). In the reign of Samudragupta's son Chandragupta II Vaisali was visited by the Chinese pilgrim Fa Hien. It was not, however, until the visit of Hsien Tsang about 635 A. D. that we find a detailed account of the country. He describes the State of Vaisali as about 1000 miles in circuit. The soil was rich and fertile and flowers and fruits were produced in abundance, the mango and the plantain being essentially plentiful. The climate was agreeable and temperate, the manners of the people were pure and honest and they loved religion and highly esteemed learning. Hsien Tsang's account of Vaisali also shows that Buddhism was on the decline even in that part of the country. The Jains were numerous as might be expected in the birth place of their religion. The old city of Vaisali was 60 or 70 li in circuit¹⁰ but it was

to a great extent in ruins. At every step", Hiuen Tsang writes commanding sites and old foundations are seen, which the succession of seasons and lapse of years have entirely destroyed."

UNDER PALA AND SENA DYNASTIES

From the time of Hiuen Tsang there is practically no historical information regarding North Bihar until the ascendancy of the Pala dynasty. At the time of Hiuen Tsang's visit Muzaffarpur must have formed part of the dominions of Harsha of Kanyakubja who possessed full sovereign power over Bihar, Northern and Central Bengal. But after his death in or about 647 A.D. the local rajas asserted their independence, and Tirhut was probably under the rule of petty potentates. Late in the eighth century, Gopala, the founder of the Pala dynasty, became ruler of Bengal, and subsequently extended his sway westward over Bihar. In the eleventh century, Tirhut was wrested from the Palas by the ambitious kings of Chedi, and in 1019 A.D., it acknowledged the sovereignty of Gangeyadeva,¹¹ who aimed at attaining paramount power in Northern India. The end of that century witnessed the rise of the power of the Sena kings, who not only wrested from the Palas their eastern provinces but also appear to have carried their arms north westwards. Practically the whole of Tirhut including Mithila formed part of the kingdom of the Senas and their rule in this part of Bihar is commemorated by the use of the Lakshmana Sena era the first current year of which was apparently the eighth year of the accession of Lakshmana Sena, the last great king of the Sena dynasty.¹²

MUSLIM INVASION

At the close of the twelfth century, or the beginning of the thirteenth, the tide of Muslim conquest swept over Bihar, but it does not appear to have reached far north of the Ganga. Indeed it was not until the time of Ghyasuddin Iltas, the Mohammadan Governor of Bengal between 1211 and 1226, that we learn that he carried the banner of Islam into the territories of the Raja of Tirhut, which had never before been subdued by the Muslims and compelled him to pay tribute. This appears however to have been rather a successful invasion than an effectual conquest of the country. For a local dynasty of Hindu kings was established about this time at Sumraon in the north east corner of the Champaran district, and these kings succeeded in maintaining their rule over Tirhut for over a century, until the invasion of Ghyasuddin Tughluq in 1323 finally put an end to their independence.

Of the earlier kings of the Sumraon dynasty we have only traditional accounts.¹³ Its founder was one Nana or Nanupa Deva who is said to have established himself at Sumraon and to have eventually subdued the whole of Mithila and to have overcome the king of Nepal. Tradition relates that one of his sons reigned in Nepal and the other Ganga Deva in Mithila. There he is credited with having introduced the system of fiscal divisions or parganas for the purposes of revenue.

administration, while a chaudhuri or headman was appointed in each pargana to collect the revenue, and panchayat was chosen to settle all disputes. Ganga Deva was succeeded by Narasingha Deva. His son and successor Rama Singha Deva was a pious devotee and a firm patron of sacred literature. Under his auspices several well known commentaries on the Vedas were compiled. Various reforms of internal administration are attributed to this king. In every village, a police officer was appointed whose duty it was to make a daily report of all occurrences worthy of note to the chaudhuri or revenue-collector of the pargana. The rise of the system of *patwaris* or village accountants in North Bihar is ascribed to this period.

On the death of Rama Singha Deva his son Sakti Singha ascended the throne but his despotism appears to have offended the nobles, and one of his ministers established a council of seven elders as a check upon the autocratic power of the king. His son Hara Singha Deva the last of the line is said to have prepared records of the caste subdivisions of the Brahmanas and Karna Kayasthas within his dominions. In 1323 A. D. the Emperor Ghvasuddin Tughluq led his victorious forces into Tirhut on his march back from Bengal. The fort of Hara Singha was taken and he fled northwards into the valley of Nepal where he is said to have reigned for the rest of his life.

SUGAONA DYNASTY

With the flight of Hara Singha Tirhut became a dependency of the Empire of Delhi. The Sultan placed it under Kameshwar Thakur the founder of the Sugaona or Thakur dynasty, which continued to rule over Tirhut till early in the sixteenth century¹⁴. According to some authorities Kameshwar was deposed in favour of his son Bhogishwara by Firuz Shah Tughluq. Perhaps the most famous prince of the Sugaona dynasty was Kirti Singha who has been praised by the poet Vidyapati in his *Kirtilata*. It appears from this prose work of Vidyapati that Muslim influence was well established in Tirhut at this time. None the less the chiefs of the Sugaona dynasty continued to rule paying only a nominal tribute to the Delhi emperor. Raja Siva Singha was another illustrious ruler of this dynasty. Vidyapati the immortal poet of Mithila has praised him and his queen Lakshmi Devi in a large number of songs. Indeed the rulers of this dynasty were great patrons of learning and literature. Four of the most eminent writers of Tirhut Jagaddhara Vidyapati Sankara and Vachaspati Misra flourished during the rule of this dynasty¹⁵.

MUSLIM INFLUENCE

Mohammadan supremacy was far more pronounced in the southern part of Tirhut than in the north. It appears that the Muslim armies generally marched in the northern part of Tirhut and other districts of North Bihar to take advantage of the fordability given and left behind a number of Muslim villages on the northern border. Hajipur situated at the confluence of the Gandak and the Ganges was a place

of great strategical importance. It was long the headquarters of the Governors of the rulers of Bengal and was the scene of more than one rebellion. In its neighbourhood Muslim influence was maintained through war. The town was an ancient urban site and came to be named after Haji Ilyas, king of Bengal (1345—58), who invaded and ravaged Tirhut, the frontier between the Bengal Kingdom and the Delhi Empire, and apparently built a fortress to consolidate his conquest. To punish him and his growing powers Firuz Tughluq invaded Tirhut in 1353 following hard after Haji Ilyas, who retreated to Pandua. The expedition was short and decisive, and after the entire defeat of Haji Ilyas, the Emperor returned to Delhi, appointing collectors to uphold his authority in Tirhut.

Shortly after this, Tirhut appears to have been annexed by the Sharqi kings of Jaunpur, and remained subject to them for about 100 years. They were then deprived of this outlying portion of their dominion by the Emperor Sikandar Lodi, who conquered Jaunpur and then in 1499 advanced against Hussain Shah, the independent king of Bengal. A treaty was concluded at Barh in which it was agreed that the Emperor should retain Bihar, Tirhut and Saran on condition that he should not invade Bengal, and Sikandar Lodi then swept down upon Tirhut. Unable to face the imperial forces, the Raja of Tirhut advanced to meet him, and was allowed to make terms on payment of a fine amounting to several lacs of rupees.¹⁶ The treaty between the Emperor and the Bengal King was not observed for a long time. For in the early part of the sixteenth century Hussain Shah's son and successor Nusrat Shah invaded Tirhut, put its Raja to death and appointed his son-in-law Alauddin to be its governor.¹⁷ He then marched against Hajipur, and having subdued the neighbouring tract, placed it in charge of another son-in-law named Mukhdum Alam. Shortly afterwards, in 1538, the latter rose in revolt against his brother-in-law Mahmud Shah and made common cause with Sher Khan, who was at this time beginning to strive for the throne of Delhi which he finally won.¹⁸

MUGHAL PERIOD

Mahmud Shah was the last independent king of Bengal, and after his fall Tirhut again formed a part of the Delhi Empire. But the allegiance of its chieftains was very loose and they were practically independent. Babar, who won the throne of Delhi in 1526 after defeating Ibrahim Lodi at the Battle of Panipat, makes a mention of Tirhut in his Memoirs. Raja Rup Narain of Tirhut paid a tribute of about 5,25,000 silver *tankas* to the imperial exchequer.¹⁹ In the reign of Akbar, Daud Khan, the Governor of Bengal, raised the standard of rebellion against the empire, and many of the Afghans who had settled down in North Bihar rallied round his banner. Akbar sent Khan-i-Khanan to crush the rebel and directed the Mughal chiefs and those Afghan chiefs of the neighbourhood, who were loyal to the empire, to assist him. Finally, Akbar himself marched to the south to assert his

rights, Daud Khan holding out against him in Patna. A picked force of 3,000 men was sent to attack the fort, the assault being delivered under the supervision of Akbar himself. The imperial troops were repulsed time after time, and it was not until large reinforcements were sent up that the fort was taken by storm. The commandant together with the greater part of the garrison was slain, and their heads were sent to Daud Khan to show the fate which awaited him. With the fall of Patna, shortly afterwards, Bihar was lost to Daud Khan. It was placed under a separate Mughal Governor and Tirhut was included in the *subah* thus formed. Those chieftains who had assisted in maintaining the imperial authority were granted lands in the Hajipur Sarkar, where they settled with their followers. Subsequently in 1579, when they revolted, Azam Khan, the successor of Akbar's great finance Minister Todar Mal, bought them off by confirming them in possession of the lands they had already held and by granting them fresh lands. In this way a large number of petty Muslim chiefs with their followers were permanently settled to the south of Muzaffarpur.

Hajipur, however, lost its former importance with the transfer of the headquarters to Patna. Tirhut, deprived of its separate governor, no longer came into prominence during the Mughal period and its history for the next two centuries or so is merged in that of the province of which it formed part. During the reign of Aurangzeb, Sarkar Tirhut with Darbhanga as the Headquarters formed the biggest Sarkar in Bihar, containing 102 mahals, while Sarkar Hajipur consisted of 11 mahals in all.²⁰

EARLY BRITISH PERIOD

With the British victory at Buxar in 1764 Tirhut passed with the rest of Bihar under British rule. From then on the history of the district was confined to the establishment of order and settled government, the growth of cultivation and commerce and the general advance of civilization. During the early days of British administration a great part of the territory was in an acute state of lawlessness. The trade routes were infested by robbers, who preyed on the surrounding tenantry. Crimes went unpunished, and even high officials were molested. The correspondence in the first twenty years of British rule presents an extremely unhappy picture of the internal state of the country, the trade-routes blocked by gangs of free-booting zamindars, large stretches of land lying waste owing to their depredations, the revenue officers in league with and sharing the booty of these outlaws, blackmail extorted from the servants of the local officers and the attempts to apprehend arch-criminals set at naught. To the south it was reported that the zamindars had assumed authority in defiance of law and order and that the situation of their estates among the jungles and on the banks of the Baghmati enabled them to keep forces which no person in those parts could repel and that they managed to maintain them by means of depredations on both sides of the river. In the north matters were no better. The zamindars on the borders of Nepal,

secure in their jungle fastnesses, mocked at the authorities. About them the Judge wrote in 1781 that they were all to a man tyrants, and that many of them had been in a state of warfare with Government. Many of the peasants unable to bear the constant oppression of these petty tyrants abandoned their houses and lands and fled to Nepal, so that "in every village there were several empty houses, and many villages were quite waste."

The soil of Tirhut was indeed very fertile and rivers were abundant. Yet the district suffered from some serious handicaps during the early period of British administration. In 1790 the Collector wrote "I cannot forbear, now that I am writing of Tirhoot, to remark that whilst many indulge their fancy in expatiating on the natural advantages of this district, the richness of its soil and its multifarious streams, not a single individual stops to reflect that along their solitary banks scarce a hamlet is to be seen, and for miles and miles not a human foot step to be traced—*golas, gaunges, bazars, beoparies*, manufacturers, inland traders and the foreign purchasers (without which rivers flow to no purpose and the earth's productive to no end) exist only in imagination. From one town to another even the high roads (on which the traveller and the merchants used formerly to pursue their journey in safety and in ease) are in some parts choked up with weeds and grass and in others are excavated by the periodical rains."²¹ The abundance of rivers while it certainly favoured agriculture, was often a cause of sorrow to the inhabitants of Tirhut. The district had frequently, as now, to experience floods, which sometimes were devastating in their effects. In 1795 the Collector reported that almost every part of it had been "inundated in a manner never known before."²²

In the correspondence of the closing years of the eighteenth century and the early years of the nineteenth, we frequently come across references to indigo manufacture in Tirhut. The district owed the introduction of proper manufacture of indigo to its first official collector, Francois Grand, who at his own initiative, established three factories between 1782 and 1785. It may be mentioned that prior to Francois Grand being designated as the Collector near about 1781 there was a European Officer by the designation of Supervisor for Tirhut appointed in 1768. This post was converted to the post of a Collector with Grand as the first incumbent.

By the end of the century the indigo industry was well established with considerable capital invested in it by European planters. According to a statement of 1802, there were then in Tirhut 13 planters of whom 1 was Indian, 4 Englishmen, 1 Scotch, 4 Irishmen, 1 German and 2 Italians.²³ There were 16 indigo factories at the time, but the number rose to 25 by 1810. Dwelling on the benefits of indigo manufacture the Collector wrote in that year that not less than thirty to fifty thousand persons received their principal support from indigo factories in the district. According to his estimate, "a sum possibly not less than 6 or 7 lacs of rupees is annually circulated in Zillah Tirhoot by a few enterprising European indigo planters, and that too, to people who

are most in want of such constant and certain aid, cultivators, day labourers and their families "24

A study of the old correspondence, preserved in the Revenue Record Room of Muzaffarpur gives a good cross section of the main trends of the administration during that period. The background was that a body of traders known as the United Company of Merchants of England trading in the East Indies with headquarters at the Presidency of Fort William had come into the administration of the country through the channel of trade. But the main idea behind the administration was to collect the revenue and to encourage trade for and on behalf of the Company. There was no hesitation to put the defaulter of rent to prison or to torture him so that his people would come forward and make up the arrears.

The Governor General and the members of his Council and under them the Board of Revenue, consisting of a President and a few members controlled the Collectors who were in charge of the actual administration of the districts. The old correspondence shows an overcentralised administration with the Collector at the district headquarters who knew that he was not trusted and in many cases wanted to make as much as he could for himself without, however, seriously jeopardizing the interests of the Company. Frequent warnings used to be issued, and the Collectors were severely reprimanded or punished for their lapses. Francois Grand, the first Collector designated as such was once fined one month's pay for not sending the treasury account to the Accountant General in time. The order of this punishment was sent on 22nd May 1782. Grand satisfactorily explained his position, and Sir John Shore in a letter on 22nd August 1782 communicated that the fine was remitted. In another letter, dated the 31st July, 1783, the Board communicated to Grand a warning against the Company's servants forcibly occupying grounds which were not their property and erecting buildings on them and then applying for sanction. From the old records it is found that the Company's servants taking advantage of their position, were having their own private trade. Francois Grand was running several indigo concerns of his own which eventually led to his dismissal from the Company's service. He however should be remembered for being the first man to introduce the western method for manufacturing indigo dye.

Another Collector, Bathurst also came to grief because of his private dealings. Lord Cornwallis however prescribed a form of oath for the Company's covenanted servants and a part of the oath ran as follows —

' I will not demand take or employ directly or indirectly by myself or by any other person for my use or on my behalf or from any Raja Zamindar Talukdar Poligar Rector, Ryat, or other person paying or liable to pay any tribute rent or tax for the use of the said United Company in sum of money, or other valuable thing by way of gift and

presents or otherwise for and on behalf of or besides and accept actual tribute, rent or tax authorised to be taken by and for the use of the said United Company and that I will justly and truly account and answer to the said United Company

The Governor General in Council was taking a serious view of the lapses on the part of the Company's servants which often occurred. Sweedland the Collector of Tirhut was in 1796 detected by the Military Auditor General as having wasted a lot of Government money over the payment of full salaries to persons in the Company's employment who had been invalidated. There was an Invalid Establishment at Bhagalpur and Collector Sweedland who had paid full pay to some persons of Sarkar Tirhut sent to the Invalid Establishment at Bhagalpur, had to make good the loss personally. Another charge against Sweedland was that these invalids had been promised lands in Tirhut, but they had never been put in possession of these.

Another instance of the Revenue Board's anxiety to check corruption is seen in a letter dated the 11th October 1799 to Sweedland. This letter shows that the Board had found the charge of misappropriation against the late Collector of Burdwan substantiated. Evidently there was misappropriation of an amount of the Establishment and a warning was circularised to all Collectors including Sweedland that they were not to make any alterations in the distribution of their Establishments under any pretext whatsoever and that any actual misappropriation (of the amount) which can be viewed in no other light as embezzlement of their public money will be considered not only as a ground for the immediate dismissal from his office but as subjecting them to that penalty to which they may come liable in consequence of public trust.

TRADE WITH NEPAL

During those early days of the Company's administration Tirhut had a brisk trade with Nepal. This trade was actively encouraged by the Company's Government. In a letter dated the 2nd February 1792 the Collector of Tirhut gave a list of articles exported to and imported from Nepal. The letter is as follows —

Enclosed you will receive the current exports and imports required by your letter of the 17th last. Though the articles are numerous the trade is very condigned and is likely to continue so unless the Nepal Government can be prevailed upon to afford the protection to the trader and to reduce and fix the Duties which are at present arbitrary and exorbitant.

The exports to Nepal were salt white woollen cloth muslin Malda cloth English red cloth Hindustani shoes muskets nutmegs cloves pepper betel nut cocoanut all sorts of pulses and opium.

The imports from Nepal were gold dust, crude borax, ivory, wax, cow's tails, lead, iron, copper, Cochun cloth, chints, cinnamon, honey, silajet and tin

BOVA FIDE BUSINESS IN OPIUM AND INDIGO

A certain amount of encouragement was given by the Government for the manufacture of indigo. Since 1761 opium manufacture and trade had been a Government monopoly. Regular advances used to be given to the recognised opium vrats under the control of the Government. The Collectors were warned to keep an eye on contraband business in opium.

STATISTICS

The need for statistics for running the administration appears to have been early realised. The proposals of the Collectors for taxation used to be accompanied with some sort of statistics.

A letter from Tirhut Magistrate on the 17th October, 1791 to the Secretary to the Board of Revenue is as follows:—

I have the pleasure of transmitting you an abstract of an estimate of the population of the *Lakhra* land in this Collectorship of Tirhut. — men 2,20,351 women 1,12,250. children 1,75,400 total 6,08,901 "

FAMINE DUE TO RAINS

Scarcity or excess of rains leading to famine or conditions preceding a famine were not unknown in 1791. The extracts from the following letter written from the Tirhut Magistrate on the 27th October, 1791 to William Cowper President of the Board of Revenue will show:—

"In the month of Jait 1198 when the cultivation of the current fush year commenced, such quantity of rain fell, that numberless land which had been sown and the crop already above grounds were inundated and the promised harvest destroyed. Immediately on the waters drying up lands were sown afresh, and from the month of Assar to the middle of Bbadon there was no scarcity of seasonable showers but from that period to the end of As in which is a season for rice crop and the fush harvest there was not a single shower except on a very few partial spot one month of moderate expectancy still remains for the cultivation of Rabbi and should there be a rain much Rabbi cultivation may be still carried on enough to diminish the general despondency and avert many of the Malguzars of that ruin that seems inevitable.

NEPALESE INCURSIONS

The difficulties of administration in Tirhut were further increased by external trouble owing to the incursions of the Gurkhas. Attempts to induce them to aid British officers in the suppression of frontier dacoities were fruitless and all remonstrances against their aggressions were disregarded. The Collector reported that between 1787 and 1813

upwards of 200 villages had been seized by the Gurkhas upon one or other unjustifiable pretext. In 1815 he was again obliged to report that the zamindars complained that in consequence of the incursions of the Nepalese, who had come down and burnt their villages and plundered their property, their ryots had in many instances failed to pay their rent. When the Nepal War at last broke out, a large body of troops had to be posted at Majorganj near Mahlai; and a few miles to the north across the frontier, one of the few successful British actions in this part of the country was fought. Here close on the frontier, a Gurkha outpost had been established under Parasram Tbapa; and Major Bradshaw, who was in command of the English forces, determined to attack it, preparatory to occupying the whole Tarai. Early in the morning of the 25th November, 1814, he surprised and carried the post, killing the Gurkha commander and capturing a Gurkha envoy. The Tarai was immediately evacuated by the Gurkhas and occupied by the British, Captain Blackney being posted at Samarpur to the north of the district on the extreme right of the line, where he was left with a small force without any support. Here he was taken completely by surprise at day-break on the 1st January, 1815, the camp was rushed, the tents fired, the sepoy broke and ran in the utmost confusion, and Captain Blackney himself was killed. Peace was, however, established with Nepal by the Treaty of Siganh in 1816. In the records of the period there are references to money being sent from the Muzaffarpur treasury for the expenses of troops engaged in the Nepal war.²⁵

EXTENSION OF PERMANENT SETTLEMENT

During the forty years following the Nepal war, nothing particularly interesting happened in the history of the district. The bulk of the correspondence of the period deals with the land revenue administration and the measures taken by the Company's Government to extend the benefits of the Permanent Settlement to the district, an account of which will be given in a separate chapter.²⁶ The records show that there were, in Tirhut, numerous revenue free jagirs and other classes of lands, most of which dated from Mughal times. During the thirty years from 1819, the Company's revenue officers spared no pains to resume revenue free tenures on the ground of lapse on the death of the holders, or on suspicion that many of the grants were not genuine, thereby causing great distress to numbers of people. Great difficulties had to be experienced by the revenue officers in prevailing upon the zamindars to accept the Permanent Settlement, and instances of estates being held under *Khas* management were particularly numerous. The zamindars in general were rather litigious in character and frequently declined settlements with the Government. It took decades before the bulk of the estates in the district could be properly and permanently settled.

MOVEMENT OF 1857-58

The movement of 1857-58 had its repercussions in Muzaffarpur. Even before the outbreak of 1857, there was considerable dissatisfaction

with the existing state of affairs, as is shown by the rising of the prisoners in Muzaffarpur Jail during 1855-56, when, in accordance with a general circular, an attempt was made to deprive the prisoners of their *lotas*²⁷ and to substitute earthenware vessels in their place²⁸. Owing to the fact that the brass vessel might be used for purposes other than holding of water, e.g., in branding a magistrate or flattening the face of a gaoler, necessary instructions were issued for taking it away²⁹. In Muzaffarpur, there was a great outburst of popular indignation, and it was described by the Magistrate as "a furious and altogether unexpected attack on the part of the people of the town and district in support and sympathy with the prisoners"³⁰. It was mentioned in his report that the rioters "included almost all the inhabitants of the town, as well as a vast number of ryots, who declared that they would not go away until the *lotas* were restored"³¹. So great was the danger "of prisoners escaping, of their plundering the Treasury and pillaging the town, before the troops which had been sent for could be brought up, that the civil authorities deemed it expedient to pacify the insurgents, by restoring the *lotas* to the people in the gaols"³².

The political upheaval of 1857 caused considerable uneasiness among the European planters and residents in Tirhut, and "there was a loud outcry for protection among the European community throughout the district, who believed that Najibs were not to be trusted and that the Mohomedans at best would rise". A large number of indigo planters from the interior rushed to Muzaffarpur for safety, as the idea was gaining prominence "that a rising of troops at Dinapore might be expected and that such rising would be accompanied by rising in this and other districts". On the 23rd June, Warris Ali, a police jamadar of Tirhut who claimed connection with the Delhi Royal family, was arrested. He was found with a bundle of papers and letters which implicated one Ali Karim of Patna district. The jamadar was sent to Major Holmes for being hanged, but the latter sent him to Dinapore to take his trial in the Commissioner's court and he was hanged on the 6th July. By the first week of July steps were taken by the Company's Government to seize mutineers and deserters who were to be found in Tirhut. Orders were issued for effectively guarding the *ghats* on the Gandak and the Ganga. The landholders were instructed to give information concerning the *sepoys* and to detain them in their estates and the European planters were to help them in their work. At the same time promise of rewards was made for the arrest of deserters, mutineers and seditious persons³³.

Meanwhile the news of the outbreak in the army at Dinapore and Sagauli and the revolt of Kunr Singh of Jagdishpur caused great excitement and called for protection of the immediate neighbourhood. In September and the following months a large number of persons were committed to the sessions courts on various charges, such as dacoity, plunder, use of seditious expressions, violence, etc. Punishments of a very severe type were inflicted in these cases³⁴. The European community with the treasure were earlier withdrawn to Patna by

William Tayler, Commissioner of Patna Division having jurisdiction over the Tirhut area

In the second week of September there was an apprehension of an attack from Gorakhpur side. Accordingly a house was fortified at Muzaffarpur to which Europeans could resort "in case of an unexpected attack." Stringent measures were taken by Government for the apprehension of the rebels. Meanwhile many of the rebels had moved towards the Nepal Terai, and it was feared that they might descend on Tirhut. On the 25th December a *parwana* was sent to the Commander of Yeomanry Cavalry, "addressed by the Maharaja Jung Bahadur (of Nepal) to all his *sobhahs* and subordinates in the Terai directing them to give every facility and assistance", to the troops, which "may cross into the Nepali territory in pursuit of the mutineers." In January, 1858, a joint attempt was made by Richardson, George Yule and Ratan Man Singh, the Nepalese general, to capture the rebels near Chatra in the Terai, but they were unsuccessful. In April 1858, there was again a fear among the Englishmen that bands of rebels were coming towards Tirhut from Azamgarh side. The Government authorities betrayed serious fear and nervousness on the occasion, and all possible precautionary measures were taken to guard against the danger. The danger from the Gandak side was, however, averted by July, 1858, but in August intelligence was received that a body of *sepoys* "600 or 1,000 were coming down the stream with the intention of landing in Chapra." Accordingly the Muzaffarpur Collectorate was again put in a state of defence. The defensive preparations were however, never called into use, and Muzaffarpur remained on the whole undisturbed. No doubt the possibility of rebels entering was feared as late as April, 1859. But the Magistrate finally wrote to the Commissioner of Circuit, Patna, on 19th April for his sanction to re-open the Gandak for traffic.³⁵

INDIGO MANUFACTURE

The subsequent history of Muzaffarpur from 1858 to 1875 is interesting from the point of view of the development of the European indigo industry in the district. Mordon Wilson in his *History of Behar*, published in 1881, has mentioned the number of European indigo concerns in the district, together with a short history of their origin. There were then about two dozen indigo factories, some of which had formerly been sugar factories but had later on taken to indigo. The more important of these factories were Daudpur, Motipur, Shahpur Paton, Belsand, Sahibganj, Kanti, Dalsing Sarai, Dholi and Pipra. Most of these had been established at the end of the eighteenth century or the beginning of the nineteenth. At Motipur the Dutch had originally established a sugar factory as early as 1789. But later on, in 1816 it became an indigo concern under Noel and Co. The Mohurran patta of the Daudpur factory is dated 1798. The equalization of duties on East India and West India sugar by the British Parliament in 1836 had for a time given an impetus to the establishment and extension of European sugar plantations in Tirhut.³⁶ Tirhut soil was

well-suited for sugarcane cultivation. But sugar required much greater initial outlay than indigo. Hence its manufacture was not found so profitable as that of indigo. Accordingly, many of the planters converted their sugar factories to indigo concerns. Muzaffarpur, however, continued to be the centre of the planters' activities in North Bihar. Later on it was chosen as the headquarters station of the Bihar Planters' Association. And the European planters exercised tremendous power and influence in this part of the country down to the early years of the present century. The Bihar Light Horse, an auxiliary volunteer corps consisting of the planters and Anglo-Indians, was a great factor in North Bihar.^{26A}

Tirhut was at first linked up to Bhagalpur Division. After the Santhal revolt the district of Santhal Parganas was carved out and it was felt that the Commissioner of Bhagalpur should be given lighter work and also that Tirhut needed closer control. For all this by Gazette Notification, dated the 15th October 1856, Tirhut was transferred to the Commissionership of Patna. At that time Tirhut consisted of the present Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga districts. The decision of the transfer of Tirhut from Bhagalpur Commissionership to Patna Commissionership was communicated in letter no. 731, dated the 15th October, 1856, by W. Grey, to the Officiating Secretary, Board of Revenue. The Collector of Tirhut used to address the Commissioner of Bhagalpur as his superior officer till this transfer in 1856. The records in the archives of West Bengal Government bear this out.

Muzaffarpur was separated from Darbhanga and part of the Begusarai subdivision with which it had been linked up, and constituted a separate district in 1875 under the Commissionership of Patna. Shortly thereafter, the Government's attention was drawn to the relations between the European indigo planters and the riots in Tirhut. As early as 1867-68 there had been a strong demonstration against indigo in North Bihar, accompanied in some instances by acts of violence.²⁷ The Commissioner of Patna reported that the system of indigo cultivation then prevailing involved an amount of lawlessness and oppression, principally in the shape of exacted agreements to cultivate, and of seizure of plough and cattle which could not be tolerated. It was with a view to initiate reform in the system of indigo cultivation that the Bihar Indigo Planters' Association was formally constituted in 1877. There is no doubt that the European planters helped a great deal in advancing the development and prosperity of Muzaffarpur and adjoining districts. But frictions between the planters and the riots continued more or less down to the end of the nineteenth century and even afterwards.

ADMINISTRATION REPORT OF 1876-77

Turning again to the old correspondence in the Record Room, we find that a letter dated the 29th June, 1877 from C. F. Worsley, Magistrate of Muzaffarpur, to the Commissioner of Patna Division furnishes the Commissioner with the General Administration Report of

Muzaffarpur district for the year 1876 77 Muzaffarpur had three sub divisions, namely, Muzaffarpur, Hapur and Sitamarhi. The district the report mentions, is situated between the parallels of $25^{\circ}30'$ and $26^{\circ}52\frac{1}{2}'$ north latitude and the meridians of $84^{\circ}54\frac{1}{2}'$ and $85^{\circ}57\frac{1}{2}'$ east longitude. Its greatest length from north to south is 96 miles. It contains a superficial area of 2 969 square miles with a population of 2 188 382 souls. The population comprises 1,916 422 Hindoos 271 445 Mussalmans, 124 Europeans and East Indians and 391 persons of other classes.

The principal rivers in the district were Bagmuttee, Boorgunduck and Bia. The principal roads were Hapur *via* Muzaffarpur and Sitamarhi to Sonbursa on the frontier and one continuous line of 92 miles in length. Next in importance come the roads which connect Muzaffarpur with Durbhanga and Motihari and Muzaffarpur with Saran *via* Rewaghat.

In respect of soil the district could be divided into three tracts. (1) the southern tract embracing Hajeepore subdivision and so much of Muzaffarpur subdivision as lies on the right bank of the Boorgunduck river. In this tract the land is for the most part high and slightly undulating, and the soil, which consists of rich mould and sand, produces most of the opium indigo and tobacco grown in the district. Of the cultivated area two fifths is rice land and three fifths is under rubee bhadoi and non edible crops, (2) the central tract, lying between the Boorgunduck and Bagmuttee rivers where the land is low and subject to inundation. In this tract the soil consists of alluvial matter mixed with rich mould of the cultivated area three fifths is rice land and two fifths is under mixed crops. (3) the northern tract between the Bagmuttee river and the frontier, where the country is low and in many places marshy. In this tract the soil consists of sand and clay with an admixture of iron. Of the cultivated area three fifths is rice land and two fifths is under mixed crops.

On the average the total rainfall during the year was 47.35 inches. The highest rainfall was in August, recorded 13.44 inches while in September it was 12.59 inches.

Regarding the material condition of the people it was observed that for the most part the condition was poor, partly by reason of over population and consequent low wages, and partly through the prevalence of the thikadari system and the insufficient protection which the rent law afforded to the ryots. The supply of labour was much greater than the demand and the natural consequences of this state of things could only be mitigated by emigration on a large scale, or by temporary emigrations to thinly peopled districts at times of harvest.

The wages of field labourers remained stationary in respect of the increased facilities of travelling afforded by the Tirhut State Railway.

*The spellings of the names have been retained.

It was between 1 anna and 1½ anna per diem to able-bodied labourers. Emigration continued to be abnormal, and immigration was quite unknown.

The chief manufactures were indigo, saltpetre, opium and tobacco. The extent of indigo cultivation in this district was 74,719 bighas of which 43,202 bighas were cultivated as zerat, 26,901 under the asamiwar, and 4,616 under the khusgi systems. Besides indigo, the manufacture of saltpetre was important in the district, and it had increased during the last two years. Saltpetre business was very profitable to the refiners, but not so to the Noonahs or manufacturers of the crude article. Crop cultivation was very popular. Some tobacco was grown in each of three subdivisions.

There was a movement known as Moonshee Pearee Lall's Movement for reducing marriage expenditure particularly amongst the Kayasths.

The report dealt on the good effects of the division of Tirhut in January, 1875, which made possible increased supervision and intimate knowledge on the part of the district officers, and materially strengthened the general administration.

CRIMES AND JUSTICE

There was a great expansion of the police outpost system in controlling crimes. The prevailing crimes in the district were thefts and burglaries. There was a continued reduction of burglaries. The bad characters of the district were kept under strong control. Civil justice was administered by the Civil Judges. The Judges were highly respected for their abilities and were assisted by pleaders.

The relations between the landlords and tenants were, by no means, cordial especially so far as indigo cultivation was concerned. Indigo was grown under either zerat or asamiwar khusgi. Under the zerat system the planter used to take a terminable lease of proprietary rights and employ the powers hired from the zamindar for the purpose of confiscating ryots' tenures and converting them into zerat lands. Under the asamiwar system which was an offshoot of the zerat system, the ryots of an estate which had been leased to a factory, in whole or part, were required to execute agreements for the cultivation of indigo throughout three twentieths of their lands in terms of lease. The khusgi system was the voluntary cultivation of indigo by ryots in villages over which the planter did not exercise proprietary authority.

The report mentions that the indigo cultivators had quiet behaviour. Stringent were the terms of the contract under which a ryot was bound by one of the best factories of the district to cultivate indigo.

Meanwhile, the introduction of the German synthetic dye into the market at the end of the century led to an unusual drop in indigo cultivation. However, the Indigo Planters' Association was reconstituted in 1905 and was christened as the Bihar Planters' Association. The outbreak of the First World War in 1914 led to a revival of the demand

for Indian indigo, and some of the factories in Muzaffarpur and Champaran, which had abandoned indigo cultivation, started it afresh. There was soon a great agitation against indigo cultivation on the part of the Champaran ryots which eventually brought Mahatma Gandhi to the field.* His visit and stay in Champaran in 1917 and his unofficial enquiry into the relations between the planters and the ryots, had their due repercussions in Muzaffarpur. Mahatma Gandhi also paid a short visit to Muzaffarpur. His demand at last compelled Government to appoint a Commission to enquire into the whole question of indigo cultivation in Champaran. In accordance with the report of the Commission, an Agrarian Act was passed which abolished the Tinkathia system,⁸ then prevailing in the indigo factories.

BOMB CASE OF 1908

Perhaps the most notable event of Muzaffarpur at the beginning of the present century was the Bomb case of 1908. Khudiram Bose and Prafulla Chandra Chaki, two Bengali young boys came over to Muzaffarpur with the object of murdering Mr. Kingsford, the District Judge, who, as Chief Presidency Magistrate of Calcutta, had ordered a number of young Bengalis to be flogged for singing the "Bande Mataram", a national song in a novel of Bankim Chandra Chatterji. Those were the days when the revolutionary movement was at its full fervour in Bengal, and the singing of "Bande Mataram" was considered seditious in the eyes of the British authorities. Khudiram and Prafulla stayed in a local hotel, and one day threw bombs on a carriage near the European club. The carriage, which was supposed to be Mr. Kingsford's, had occupants other than Mr. Kingsford with the result that Mrs. and Miss Kennedy, the wife and daughter of a local counsel, were killed. The incident sent a thrill of consternation all over the province. Prafulla was caught by a police officer at Mokamah Ghat and shot himself dead. Khudiram, too, was arrested near Dholi Railway Station, tried and hanged. The episode created a sensation all over Bengal and Bihar. The execution of the nineteen-year-old Khudiram, who confessed his guilt in the dock, Gita in hand, became almost a theme, which was sung from door to door. Muzaffarpur town has preserved Khudiram's memory by a tablet and a statue near about the place where the bomb was thrown.

POLITICAL MOVEMENTS

The Tirhut division had been created in 1907 as Patna division was considered to be too unwieldy. Prior to this as mentioned before parts of Tirhut division were administered from Bhagalpur in the 19th century. But administrative details went on multiplying and in 1907 a separate Commissionerhip for Tirhut comprising Muzaffarpur, Darbhanga, Champaran and Saran districts were created.

*There was an earlier movement by the cultivators against indigo cultivation in Bettiah subdivision of Champaran district in 1907-08. Please see *Gandhi's First Struggle in India* by P. C. Roy Chaudhary.

Muzaffarpur continued to be centre of revolutionary activity after 1908. Some of the local young men, mostly Bengalis, were actively associated with it and carried on secret correspondence with the revolutionary party of Bengal. The police were constantly after them. When however the Non-co-operation Movement was launched in 1920-21 they mostly threw in their lot with the leaders and supporters of this movement. During the Non-co-operation Movement and later on during the Civil Disobedience Movement of 1930-31 the district responded widely to the call of Mahatma Gandhi. Indeed it soon became the most prominent area of Congress activities in North Bihar. During the August Movement in 1942 the district was in full fury. In the town the movement was sponsored mostly by students but in rural areas the masses spontaneously rose. For days together communications were dislocated, railway wagons looted and station buildings damaged by fire. At Sitamarhi, the infuriated mob killed a magistrate and at Hapur and several other places the situation went out of control. At last the movement was stifled with the aid of military forces. Many of the participants were sent to jail after trial and heavy punitive fines were imposed on rural areas. But the people had shaken off the fear of the gun and had realised the tremendous power they could wield if only they united. In the story of the freedom movement in Bihar, the contribution of this district is indeed very great. The Congress is now the largest political party in this district.

EARTHQUAKE 1934

The greatest natural calamity which befell Muzaffarpur during the first half of the present century was the earthquake of 1934. While some of the other districts of Bihar such as Monghyr, Champaran, Patna and Darbhanga were badly affected by it, perhaps the heaviest casualties took place in this district. The earthquake was, however, in a sense a blessing in disguise for Muzaffarpur town because it made a clean sweep of unhygienic congestion and helped the building up of a cleaner and healthier town. Details of the earthquake will be found in a different chapter.

The two decades or so following the great earthquake of 1934 and particularly the Post Independence period (from 1947 onwards) have witnessed considerable improvement and progress in the district in several respects. Education has made rapid strides. Apart from the great progress of primary and secondary education in the district Muzaffarpur town has become practically the nucleus of a future university with two Arts colleges (one with Post-graduate teaching) a Girl college, a Law college and an Engineering college. Technical and industrial education has received considerable attention. At the same time there has been a revival of antiquarian studies and an archaeological museum has been established at Basari (old Vaishali). Communications have improved though much remains to be done in this field. The importance of Muzaffarpur has increased of late on account

of the fact that it has become the regional headquarters of N E Rail ways It will increase further after the Kosi and Gandak projects and the Mokamah Bridge are completed

ARCHAEOLOGICAL REMAINS

The earliest archaeological remains so far recovered from the district is a pillar of Asoka (C 269 to 236 B C) inside a private house at Kolhua, a village 24 miles south west of Muzaffarpur and two miles to the north west of a more well known village, Banya Basarh

ASOKA PILLAR AT KOLHUA

The pillar is situated on the southern part of a large mound 6 to 8 feet high above the neighbouring fields The pillar consists of a monolith of highly polished sandstone surmounted by a capital on which is a life size figure of a single lion facing the north The shaft is 21 feet 9 inches above the present ground level the remaining portion has gone underground as a result of the accumulation of debris round it The diameter of the tapering shaft was noted by Cunningham as 38 7 inches at the top and 49 8 inches at the water level where he had dug around the pillar to a depth of a further 14 feet and was still unable to reach its base The capital of the pillar is usual bell shaped, 2 feet 10 inches in height on which stands a plain abacus to serve as the pedestal of a lion 4 feet 6 inches in height Below the conventional lotus decorating the bell are a head and reel design and a fine cable ornament Above it a heavy cable necking divides the bell from the abacus There are two steps in the abacus itself the lower one is smaller than the upper

The lion of Basarh Baskhua pillar (the name Baskhua an adjoining village of Kolhua was used by Mr Stephenson who first attracted the notice of the scholarly world to the Mauryan column in 1835 and since then the name has assumed a certain degree of popularity) is seated on its hind legs with his mouth open as if snarling and its tongue slightly protruding Though perfectly preserved artistically the lion is comparatively somewhat crude in execution

The Kolhua pillar does not bear any inscription of Asoka and it is not possible to assign it to any particular year of Asoka's reign But from the form of the lion cap not yet fully developed the heaviness of the shaft and the position of the abacus which has yet no integral relation with the bell capital it can be inferred that it was one of the earliest of Asokan columns

STUPA MOUND AT KOLHUA

About 60 feet to the north of the Kolhua pillar there lies an ancient Stupa mound about 15 feet high It has a diameter of about 65 feet at the bottom with an old tank called Ramkund nearby Attempts have been made on the basis of Huen Tsang's evidence that here was a stupa built by Asoka and the old tank is of Buddha's time To the north west (of Vaisali), " says Huen Tsang, " there was a stupa built

by Asoka, and a stone pillar, 50 or 60 feet in height, crowned by a lion. To the south of the pillar there was a tank, which had been dug for the use of Buddha, when he dwelt in this place. At a short distance to the west of the tank there was a second stupa, on the spot where the monks had offered honey to Buddha. At the north west corner of the tank, there was a statue of a monkey. (Walters on Hsien Tsang II, pp 65-66) While the suggestion that the ruined stupa is of Asokan date cannot be totally rejected, there is no positive evidence that supports the claim. As for the position of the monkey tank it is interesting to note that Fa Hsien who mentions the Great Wood and its two storey monastery in his list of the sights of Vaisali, says nothing about the monkey tank at its side.

The only other sculptural object of archaeological interest recovered from the district of Muzaffarpur which probably bears a Mauryan date is the fragment of a capital of Chunar sand-stone with Mauryan polish which was found at the village of Salempur. The piece consists of four semi bulls seated back to back on a plain square abacus, the animals themselves being superimposed by a square block decorated with honey suckle ornaments. (The antiquity is now housed in the Patna Museum)

BASARH MOUND

The present village of Basarh, situated in 25°59' North and 86°8' East and at a distance of 20 miles north west from Hajipur, has been identified on the basis of literary evidence, as the ancient city of Vaisali, the capital of the oligarchical Licchavis of North Bihar. Vaisali is intimately connected with the life and achievements of the Buddha and Mahavira. The imposing brick covered mound of Basarh (locally known as Raja Vaisali Ki Garh), somewhat oblong in shape measures 1700 feet long from north to south and 800 feet from east to west. With round towers at the four corners the mound, once probably a fort is surrounded by a ditch about 125 feet broad. The interior of the mound has a general elevation of 6 to 8 feet above the surrounding country. The only building within the area of the mound is a modern brick temple.

Explorations started since the days of Cunningham followed by excavations carried on by the Department of Archaeology Government of India in the years 1903-4 and 1913-14 however have not been able to unearth from the site any relic of the age of the Buddha and Mahavira. Though structural remains excavated belonging to two or three periods are poor and fragmentary, the mound is rich in antiquities. The earliest phase is indicated by punch marked and cast copper coins followed by a stone matrix in which occurs the name of an individual

Srijatarshasa in Mauryan Brahmi character. Another seal which has as its device a Kalasa with one flower and two tiny crescents to left and right contains a three line legend written in Brahmi character of the Mauryan period and runs as 'Ve-ali Anusamvataka Takare'. But the most important finds from Vaisali are a large

number of seals of the Gupta period (about the end of the 4th century A D) They were originally attached to documents and some of them belonged to officials of Gupta kings and some to private persons, mostly bankers and traders, many of whom were members of mercantile guilds Two of the seals contain the name 'Tirabhukti' the ancient appellation of Tirhut Besides, the Basarh mound has yielded a large number of terracotta figures, decorated stone tablets, pottery and metal pieces The site was occupied even in the Muslim period as is evidenced from the find of Alauddin Khalji's silver coin and copper coin of Ibrahim Shah Sultan Most of the finds have been kept in Patna Museum and some are in a small Museum at Vaisali itself

A SECOND MOUND

About 300 yards south west of the main mound, there is another mound of solid bricks, 23 feet 8 inches in height above the fields The top has been levelled to receive comparatively later Muslim tombs, the largest and most important of which is known as Miranji Ki Dargah but really contains the relica of a well known saint of this country named Shaikh Muhammad Qazin who died in 1495 A D There is no doubt that this mound is a much earlier one, but about even its approximate age nothing definite can be said at present It is not unlikely to be of the same age as the bigger mound by its side

With the disappearance of the rich mercantile community of Tirabhukti, this area ceased to be a political unit of any decisive importance The Pala Kings were more interested in the central and southern regions of Bihar The archaeological remains of the post Gupta period are scanty and poor A few Buddhist and Brahminical images at Deokah, Janri dihi and Basarh (found in a temple known as Baran Pokhar Ka Mandir) belonging to the 9th and 10th centuries A D and a ruined Buddhist temple at Hajipur, probably of the same chronological horizon are all that the district has inherited from the Palas in the form of archaeological remains

The Hajipur subdivision of the district abounds in Muslim remains mostly of a comparatively modern date The town of Hajipur was founded by Sham suddin Ilyas Shah Haji, an independent King of Bengal (1345—58 A D) His tomb is situated close to the Gandak bridge, on a raised and enclosed platform A notable monument of the town of a somewhat early date is the Jama Masjid built by Mokhsus Khan a brother of Said Khan Chaghta who was twice the Governor of Bihar in the time of Akbar This mosque as the Hindi chronogram denotes was erected in 995 A H i.e. 1587 A D The front verandah of the mosque measures 89' 6" by 26' The wall of the prayer chamber is 7' 3" thick The mosque is an imposing building with three domes It has a big prayer hall divided into three compartments supported by vaulted arches and lateral walls

REFERENCES

- 1 Homage to Vaisali (1948), p 92
- 2 *Ibid* p 29
- 3 *Ibid* p 30
- 4 R K Mookerji, Vaisali in Indian History and Culture (Homage to Vaisali, p 5)
- 5 A S Altekar, The Const Hist of Vaisali (Homage to Vaisali p 70)
- 6 H Jacobi, Sacred Books of the East Vol 22, pp X XIII
- 7 *Ibid*
- 8 H C Roy Chaudhury, Political History of India
- 9 Major General Cunningham writes that the alms bowl must have been carried off either by Kanishka or by Huvishka early in the second century A D (Homage to Vaisali, p 146)
- 10 This would be about 20 miles—Walters on Huen Tsang, Vol II p 63
- 11 J R A S, 1905, p 566
- 12 R D Banerji, Banglar Itihasa Vol I, pp 299 300
- 13 S V Singh History of Tirhut, pp 59—69
- 14 *Ibid* pp 69—84
- 15 *Ibid* p 81
- 16 *Ibid* pp 87 88
- 17 *Ibid* p 88
- 18 *Ibid*
- 19 I A S B Vol XI, pp 430 31
- 20 Eng translation of Aurangzeb's Farman appended to letter of R Graham to Rev Board 13 June 1800 (Muzaffarpur Collectorate Records)
- 21 H R Ghosal, Tirhut at the end of the eighteenth and the beginning of the nineteenth century (J B R S Vol XXXI part 4)
- 22 *Ibid*
- 23 *Ibid*
- 24 *Ibid* Also see The Infancy of Sarkar Tirhut by P C Roy Chaudhury in J B R S
- 25 Muzaffarpur Old Records (Under publication)
- 26 See Chapter on Land Revenue Administration
- 27 Metal drinking vessels

- 28 J B R S , March, 1954, p 55
- 29 *Ibid*
- 30 *Ibid*
- 31 *Ibid* pp 55 56
- 32 *Ibid* p 56
- 33 *Ibid* P 57
- 34 *Ibid* pp 60 61
- 35 See in this connection J B R S , March—June, 1953, pp 86—105
- 36 First Report from Select Committee on Sugar and Coffee Planting (1848), pp 12—84, see also H R Ghosal, Economic Transition in the Beng Presidency, pp 77-78
- 36A Gandhi's First Struggle in India by P C Roy Chaudhury (Navajivan Trust, Ahmedabad)
- 37 S N Singh, History of Tirhut, pp 241 42
- 38 Gandhi's First Struggle in India by P C Roy Chaudhury (Navajivan Trust, Ahmedabad)

BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR ARCHAEOLOGICAL REMAINS

- 1 District Gazetteer Muzaffarpur (1907)
- 2 Cunningham's Arch Survey of India Reports, Vols I and XVI
- 3 Annual Report of the Arch Surv of India, 1903 4 (1906), 1913 14 (1917)
- 4 Homage to Vaisali (1949) ed Mathur and Misra
- 5 Jainism in Bihar by P C Roy Chaudhury (1956)

[The original papers in the National Archives, New Delhi, Old Records Division W B Government Secretariat, and old records in Muzaffarpur and other places in Bihar are rich sources. Some of these papers are being separately published as Muzaffarpur Old Records—P C R C]

CHAPTER XIII

NATURAL CALAMITIES

FLOODS

The district of Muzaffarpur, as has been described before, is watered by three great rivers the Gandak, the Burhi Gandak and the Baghmati, as well as by a number of streams running diagonally across it from north west to south east and connecting with its boundary rivers. On the west separating Muzaffarpur from Saran and joining the Ganga at Hajipur, is the snow fed Gandak, which issues from the mountains in Nepal. Next to the east is the Burhi Gandak, which rises from a *chaur* in Champaran district near Someshwar and receives on its left bank numerous streams of various sizes before it enters the district of Muzaffarpur. Further east, the Baghmati rising near Kathmandu at an elevation of 4,750 feet pierces the line of the Nepal hills and after entering British territory near Dbeng railway station flows between Muzaffarpur and Champaran and then deflects abruptly to the south east through the district. In this portion of their course the rivers assume a deltaic character as their beds raised by the silt they bring down are elevated above the level of the surrounding country and it will thus be understood that a sudden heavy fall of rain over the northern portion of Tirhut, the Nepal *tarai* and the range of hills to the north of it, some 150 miles in length may easily cause these narrow drainage channels to overflow their banks. When this happens an inundation inevitably follows and the lower down one goes the more is the evil aggravated by the converging of the streams towards the same point and by the net work of private *bandhs* or embankments that have been made year after year for the protection of the villages along their banks. Not only do they make matters worse for the villages lower down the stream but in the end when the floods have asserted themselves and spread over the country they hedge them in and delay their subsidence. Owing to this combination of circumstances the district has always been subject to severe and widespread inundations which cause a great deal of temporary suffering though on the other hand they do much good by fertilizing the soil and increasing its productive powers.

This district is subject to heavy floods and recorded history shows that there were floods in 1780 1787 1788 and 1793 in the 18th century. In the 19th century there were heavy floods in 1806 1867 1871 1883 1893 1896 and 1898. The want of records for there being no floods from 1806 to 1867 should not be taken to mean that this period of more than half a century was comparatively free from flood. It will mean that records for any major floods are not available for that period. In the 20th century we have records for more or less heavy floods in 1902 1906 and 1910. There were annual floods every year from 1916 to 1919. There was another high flood in 1928 followed by very heavy

floods in 1944, 1950, 1952 and 1953. The flood in 1953 was very severe in almost all the rivers in North Bihar. There was an investigation into the problem of the flood in 1953 which will be referred to later.

The physiography of the district is such that a heavy flood affects the bulk of the district. The pockets which are more or less severely affected are particularly Seohar in Sitamarhi subdivision and Mahua and Lalganj thanas in Hajipur subdivision. The northern half of Sadar subdivision is more liable to floods.

Floods have caused great devastation to the district from time to time. In 1788 the flood damaged winter crop of practically the whole district and the effects of the calamities were felt for a number of years. In 1793 the town of Muzaffarpur together with a few *parganas* near-about were under water. The flood in 1867, it is recorded, had destroyed the crops of about 15,000 *bighas* and damaged 1,500 houses on the right bank of Burhi Gandak also called the Little Gandak. The flood in 1871 was peculiar in nature. There was a fall of 19' of rain in 36 hours which was followed by a flood in which the greater part of Muzaffarpur town was submerged. About 300 houses were entirely destroyed and a very large number of houses were damaged. The water did not subside for a number of days. The high flood in 1883 would have caused more devastation but for the reconstruction of an embankment in 1874. The area most affected was the country along both the banks of Baghmati and the Little Gandak. Muzaffarpur town again suffered severely. In 1893 the district was visited by not less than three distinct floods, one after another answering to the heavy fall of rains in July, August and September, causing immense damage to crops, houses and roads. A large area of about 800 to 900 square miles was submerged. Most of the *bhada* and rice crops were lost and over 12,000 houses had collapsed. The flood of 1898 was also due to excessive rain and the Little Gandak overtopped the Turki embankment. Thousands of houses were swept down and the number of deaths from drowning reported by the people was 249.

The floods in the 20th century have been of a severe type. In 1902 a heavy flood caused great devastation of crops and properties including livestock. It was reported that altogether about 40,000 houses were damaged or swept away. The town of Sitamarhi had suffered very badly. In 1906 the height of the water registered at Muzaffarpur was a foot higher than in the flood in September 1898. About half the area of the district was affected and the damage to crops and properties was very considerable.

The rainfall in 1910 was almost continuous and this led to high flood which damaged the *bhada* crop. The almost annual floods from 1916 to 1919 were of same type and caused a good deal of damage to paddy.

FLOOD IN 1953

The floods of Muzaffarpur district in 1953 were rather alarming and the Waterways Division had made a detailed study of the floods. A recital of the salient features will be useful. All the rivers of the district, namely, Baghmati, Purani Dhar, Lakhandevi, Burhi Gandak, the Adhwara system of rivers consisting of the rivers Adhwara, Jamura, Sikao, Burhnad, the rivers Singhi Marha, Rato series besides the rivers Bava, Pardo, Kedane, Gangata, Ghaghara and the Gandak had risen in floods. Fortunately the level of the river Ganga did not rise exceptionally high and there was not much of inundation of the area which a high flood of the river Ganga could have effected.

Baghmati

The heavy flood in Baghmati river affected the area comprising many of the villages of Seohar and Belsand police-stations. The cause of the flood was a heavy rainfall in Nepal territory and all over its catchment area. The catchment area from its origin up to the Dheng bridge in Sitamarhi subdivision is 1,430 square miles and has an approximate length of 91 miles and practically the whole of this area lies in the hilly parts of Nepal territory.

The river Baghmati has a net work of spill channels at various places. The high floods further developed these spill channels and caused inundation of hitherto unaffected parts. For example, the discharge through the spill channels called the Sugia Paradesia spill channels inundated a part of the Champaran district and joining the Balua Nala, the bulk of the discharge passed on to the area lying in Minipore thana and caused a havoc. All the standing crops were washed away and a large number of houses collapsed in this area which forms almost a *doab* between the Baghmati and Burhi Gandak rivers. The inundation of this area was further aggravated by the Burhi Gandak flood spill from the south, joining that of the Baghmati from north and a large part of Minipore thana was almost converted into a vast sheet of water. This water found its way up to Muzaffarpur, Sitamarhi road on east and to Jhandaha in the 7th mile of Muzaffarpur-Sitamarhi road on the north causing damages to them.

Similar result took place at various other sections. Many of the channels could not cope with the abnormal discharge and water had spilled causing inundation of the areas lying on both its banks. The area lying on the west of Muzaffarpur-Sitamarhi road from the 19th to 21st miles was converted into a vast sheet of water. On the east of Muzaffarpur-Jhandaha road the Bharchha *chaur* area got expanded due to abnormal discharge coming into the *chaur* and had submerged areas extending up to Katra. The roads that had been affected by the spill of the river Baghmati are Seohar-Sisaul road, Sisaula-Major gunj road, Madhuhani road and Seohar-Belsand road.

The area through which Baghmati flows is the most fertile part of the country and practically every acre of land is cultivated. The fertility

of this area is renewed by the visitation of floods depositing alluvial silt brought from the hills. Flood is almost a necessary evil and this part of the country cannot do without flood. As a matter of fact observation stretched over a number of years has shown that the area which is deprived of the Baghmata spill begins losing the fertility of its soil. The area which remains in constant touch of the Baghmata spill or a new area which is visited by flood retains fertility of the soil.

The enquiry after 1953 flood of Baghmata suggested that the country through which the Baghmata flows is still largely in its infancy so far as the land operations are concerned. On one side the main source of the troubles is the shifting nature of turbulent Baghmata which has been oscillating its course causing devastations in the area, while on its creative side its land building operations are of immense value. The problem is not to prevent floods altogether but to give the excess water an easy run off supplemented by providing necessary irrigation facilities.

The investigations indicated that the permanent solution of the problems could only be effected by the training of the Baghmata river which solution in its term suggests a Multipurpose Dam Project. This is, however, a very long term suggestion and certain interim schemes were approved. The schemes were—

- (a) the banking of the river together with suitable sluices provided in the embankments in the zone in which its flood mischiefs are heavy,
- (b) canalisation of the river through its various spill channels for irrigation in the areas requiring it by providing weirs above Dheng Railway bridge and construction of Baghmata canal and
- (c) controlling of a number of other spill channels by making easy drainage.

Paranidhar river

This river also spilled its bank and caused damage due to the heavy rainfall in the catchment and flood in the Baghmata river. Usually this river is in high flood simultaneously with Baghmata river because of the Baghmata above Dheng bridge passes through its *dhar*. The important means of communication affected were the Majorgunj road, Belsand road and Sisawla road.

Lakhandeyi river

The river was in high spate in the month of July, 1953 and had spilled. There were also breaches in some of the *bandhs*. The spill of the river from Sitamarhi to Nepal border was caused by overtopping of the left bank of the river and the spill passing through low lands joining the flood of the Adhwara system of the river.

The cause of the flood was the heavy rainfall in the basin of Nepal territory and all over its catchment areas. The catchment area of the river from its origin up to the railway bridge at Sitamarhi is 246 square miles and the maximum length of the area is 19 miles.

This river is an excellent water course for drainage and irrigation purpose and passes through a very rich rice growing area. But due to the great Bihar Earthquake of 1934 its bed had upheaved and sections narrowed due to which the drainage of the country was badly impeded causing damage to crop. The water stagnated and brought in its chain Malaria epidemic to the area lying along its course. A scheme for the improvement of the river was evolved and has since been carried out due to which the drainage of the country has been improved and the incidence of Malaria has abated.

So far as the spill of the Bagmati river is concerned the matter requires closer investigation. It is appreciated that the training of river Bagmati will be required to avoid serious flood in the river. For the present a scheme for constructing a regulator across the Lakhandeyi river at Rajkhand has been prepared for irrigation purposes and if executed it is expected to irrigate 15,000 acres of land. It is also realised that there should be more regulators and parallel marginal embankments with a large number of sluices to ensure quick dispersal of flood water.

Burhi Gandak river

The marginal embankments of this river on the right bank above Muzaffarpur are known as *Kanti bandh* along with several private bandhs, viz., *Bishunpur bandh*, *Motipur bandh*, *Kharika bandh* and *Kalua bandh*. The beds of the rivers Fardo and Kedane that carry the spill of Burhi Gandak upheaved and sections narrowed caused by the great Bihar Earthquake of 1934 and they could not drain out the spill discharge of Bagmati. As a result there was an appreciable spill over their banks and a large part of the area of Kurhani police station was damaged and submerged.

The left bank spill of the Burhi Gandak above Atharghat and below Akharaghat had caused inundation of the area lying on the east of Muzaffarpur Sitamarhi road up to the 14th mile. Several other bandhs had breached causing inundation.

The right bank spill of the Burhi Gandak below Akharaghat had caused severe inundation of the area. The Muzaffarpur Pusa road was overtopped in the 4th, 7th and 14th miles. Other bandhs of this river namely, *Mirapur bandh*, *Dhol bandh*, etc., had also breached.

The investigations that followed indicated that the rivers Fardo and Kedane which used to serve as drainage channels of the Burhi Gandak spill in a large part of Sadar, Paru Mahua and Patepur police stations, were rendered largely ineffective due to their beds being upheaved and sections narrowed during the great Bihar Earthquake of

1934 and hence quick drainage is impeded. Resectioning and desilting of these rivers are indicated to restore the lost drainage links. A scheme for this was taken up. Another remedial measure suggested was that there should be proper marginal embankments along the river Burhi Gandak but it was realised that the marginal embankments should be placed at the proper points and constructed properly.

Adhwara rivers

The Adhwara system of rivers consisting of rivers Adhwara, Jamura, Sikao, Burhnad had been in high spate in 1953. The cause of the flood was heavy rainfall and the spill channels could not carry the full discharge of the Adhwara system of rivers. The floods of this group of rivers damaged the Sitamarhi Pupri, Rnaisaidpur Pupri and Pupri Daibhanga roads.

It was held that the old course of the Adhwara river has to be dealt so that it may flow as she used to do before the Earthquake in 1934. At present due to change in the course of this river a great deal of flooding occurs in Jamura and Sikao near Bajpatti while the area along the old course remains dry for want of any flow and is in perpetual need of irrigation. The railway embankment from Bajpatti to Pupri also obstructs the flood water going to the south of the railway embankment. The water level on the north near Bajpatti rose up to rail level, overtopped at places causing snapenaion of trains for a few days. It was felt that there should be more openings in the railway embankment at suitable places to relieve flooding. This is almost a general popular demand throughout North Bihar that there should be more culverts.

The high floods in the rivers Baya, Fardo and Kedane were due to the beds of the river having been upheaved and sections narrowed due to the great Bihar Earthquake of 1934, and the extra water could not drain off easily. The beds have to be desilted and widened to ensure quick drainage of the country and some work to this effect has been done for river Baya. There have also to be regulators at suitable areas. It is expected that with the proper resectioning of these rivers a number of *chaur*s in the district that remain waterlogged and thrown out of cultivation would be rendered fit for cultivation. Separate schemes for the drainage of a few *chaur*s lying in this belt notably the Raksa tal Manari *chaur*, Rupnarampur *chaur*, Paharpur *chaur* and Baraila *chaur* have been sanctioned and are in the course of execution.

The river Ganga

The river Ganga did not rise exceptionally high in 1953, and there was not much of inundation. But several *bandhs* lying to the left bank of the river were hard pressed and had to be constantly watched to prevent breaches. An area comprising roughly of 21 square miles on the north of Mahnar road consisting of culturable lands had been saved from inundation by the construction of Bausidhar-ka *bandh* and it is held that this *bandh* has to be extended to make the entire area

immune from flood. Mahnar road also obstructs the free play of the Ganga spill and additional waterways appear to be necessary.

A continuous embankment from Hajipur to Bajidpur embankment in Darbhanga district has also been suggested as necessary for controlling the flooding from the Ganga.

Gangata and Ghaghara rivers

The flood in the rivers Gangata and Ghaghara was due to the same feature of the beds of the river having upheaved and sections narrowed due to great Bihar Earthquake of 1934. The excess water could not be drained off. These rivers have to be resectioned and regraded and further interlinked with suitable drainage channels from Malmala and Belwari series of *chaurs*. A scheme is being investigated by the Muzaffarpur Waterways Division.

River Gandak

The embankment on the left bank of the river Gandak has a total length of 52 miles 400 feet and except for a gap of about 300 feet length in Deosar village in the 4th mile it is continuous throughout and motorable in all seasons. This gap is due to collapse of a sluice in 1918 but due to the country being high, flood water does not enter through the gap. There are 25 numbers of sluices in the embankment which are both used for drainage and irrigation. Apart from the main embankment, there are three numbers of retired lines—

- (1) Fatehabad retired line in the 19th mile
- (2) Kukuria retired line in the 28th 29th mile
- (3) Alahdadpur retired line in the 32nd-33rd mile

In 1953 there was the erosion of the marginal land due to formation of a big *diara* in the river. The embankment was breached and a small *bandh* was constructed to resume communication along the old embankment.

It was realised that the old embankment should be protected by the construction of a few spurs and bank pilings, repair of an existing spur and bank pilings and construction of new retired lines and triangular spurs where necessary.

The floods of 1953 are an important land mark in the district as they were investigated and remedial measures were suggested. The effects could be better appreciated in the light of the observations in the last District Gazetteer as follows —

- ‘ As a rule though considerable distress and great loss of property are caused by such calamities, these evil effects are of a transitory nature. The chief loss which the cultivators sustain from a flood is the destruction of their cattle and they are soon recompensed for the loss of their crops by a second crop of exceptional abundance grown on the land fertilized by the silt left by the receding water. The

floods are primarily due not to a heavy downpour of rain in the district itself, but to excessive rain in the catchment basins in Champaran and Nepal. The volume of the floods, and their destructiveness, are no doubt increased by the local rainfall, but as they come in August or September, when the paddy lands require water, and the uplands that stock of moisture on which the spring crops depend their damage is restricted and their benefits are wide spread. As paddy too is the only crop the loss of which causes famine, it follows that inundations, implying as they do a heavy downfall in the months when paddy crops require it, never accompany famine, though they often precede or succeed it at short intervals. Flood and famine have indeed been strangely associated with one another chronologically in Muzaffarpur. In 1785 there was a famine, in 1788 flood, in 1866 there was scarcity, in 1867 flood, in 1871 there was flood, in 1873 famine, in 1884 there was flood, in 1885 scarcity, in 1897 there was famine and in 1898 flood."

O'Malley's remarks that the evil effects of the floods are of a transitory nature cannot be said to be very correct now. The northern part of the district comprising of the Sitamarhi subdivision and part of Sadar subdivision is liable to heavy flooding caused by the Burhi Gandak, which runs almost through the middle of the district, the Bagmati, which with its tributary the Lal Bahaya forms part of the western boundary of the district, the Lakhandey, the Sikao group and the Rato group of rivers. These rivers except the Burhi Gandak as mentioned before run from north west to south east and traverse the area almost diagonally. There are large areas of swamps between these streams which represent areas which were not built up before the streams swung to another channel due to natural causes or obstruction by human agency.

All these rivers have sustained serious changes affecting their sections and grades caused by the earthquake of 1934. Steep banks of the rivers sank several feet below ground and crumbled towards the bed causing upheaval in certain lengths and thereby impeding the normal or natural flow. The beds of many of the *chaurs* or marshes in the district were upheaved by enormous quantity of sand coming from beneath the earth's crust through cracks and fissures while the dwellings in villages and towns cracked and settled below ground. During the flood season immediately after the earthquake the flooding of the homesteads was very acute due to the upheaval of the beds of the rivers and channels. These are some of the reasons why the effects of a large scale flood now are not of a temporary character.

EMBANKMENTS

The construction of protective embankments was considered essential as the rivers of the district had caused a great distress. O'Malley

had observed that the construction of protective embankment was one of the boons conferred on the district by British rule. There is a distinct school which does not believe in embankments as giving a proper protection. In any case the embankments have got to be kept in constant repairs and the sudden formation of channels or *dhars* is a peculiar behaviour of the rivers in North Bihar and has shown that the embankments are not always quite a boon.

Gandak embankment

Attention appears to have been first drawn to the unprotected state of the southern portion of the district by the flood of the Gandak in 1801, when an embankment was constructed extending from the confluence of the river Baya to Hsrauli, six miles from Hajipur. This embankment does not appear to have been properly constructed and it used to be repeatedly breached leading to immense damage. The Tirhut and Gandak embankments now form a continuous line along the northern bank of the Gandak extending from the head of the Baya river near Karnaul to the confluence of the Gandak and the Ganga near Hajipur 52 miles in length and protect an area of 1,250 square miles.

Turki embankment

The Turki embankment along the Baghmati was first constructed in 1810 by the Manager of the Kanti Indigo Factory to safeguard the indigo cultivation of that concern and for more than half a century the embankment was maintained by the Indigo Factory. In 1870 it was taken over by the Government. This embankment extends for 26 miles along the southern bank of the Baghmati and gives protection to an area of $11\frac{1}{2}$ square miles in the *doab* between that river and the Little Gandak.

Daudpur embankment

Another embankment is the Daudpur embankment near the Sikandarpur *maidan* at Muzaffarpur. This embankment was constructed in order to check the encroachment of the Little Gandak and to protect Muzaffarpur from flood. The railway embankment on one side and the Sitamarhi road on the other, both aided by the private embankments, drive the full force of water down on to Muzaffarpur town. The embankment is thus required to protect it from inundation. It extends over 3,250 feet and the retired lines over 2,400 feet and the area protected is 24 square miles.

New embankments

Some other embankments were taken up during the years 1954-55, 1955-56 and 1956-57. This work of constructing protective embankments had been taken up after 1947 and has been continued since.

The flood control schemes (construction of embankments and desilting of channels) in the district of Muzaffarpur have been described as follows by the Irrigation Department in 1957 —

	Estimated cost in lakhs	Area benefited in thousand of acres
1 Akharaghat to Darbhanga district border right bank	35 91	251 62
2 Akharaghat to Darbhanga district border left bank	40 00	128 00
3 Akharaghat to Daudpur	1 24	0 64
4 Akharaghat to Pakari	9 60	4 48
5 Repairs and strengthening of Kanika bandh	10 47	32 00
6 Retired line of Banstidbar la bandh	0 49	18 44

Drainage Schemes

	Estimated cost in lakhs	Area benefited in thousand of acres
1 Baraila chaur	5 27	9 90
2 Pabarpur chaur	0 21	0 76
3 Rupnaitampur chaur	0 74	1 63
4 Gellua chaur	1 75	2 68
5 Belwari and Malimala chaur	14 31	17 66
6 Sondilo and Pirapur chaur	0 93	2 56
7 Narsan chaur	1 60	1 80
8 Pororia chaur	0 59	1 20
9 Lapaha chaur	1 10	1 20
10 Rotina Narsand chaur	1 15	3 62
11 Khangura chaur	0 10	3 20
12 Bhada chaur	0 89	1 60
13 Liehura chaur	0 55	0 64
14 Sahtha chaur	0 55	2 24
15 Kathaur chaur	0 32	0 91
16 Dahnal area experiment works	0 64	1 10
17 Raksa tal	1 50	2 56
18 Manjari chaur	0 69	2 24
19 Agrail chaur	0 64	1 10

December to 3,27,248 or about 1/7th of the total population in May. The relief afforded by the Government was on a large scale.

Scarcity of 1876, 1889 and 1892

Three periods of scarcity intervened between this famine and that of 1896-97. In 1876 there was some scarcity in Sitamarhi owing to the failure of the rice crop. In 1889 the failure of the winter rice caused scarcity in the tract of country running along Nepal frontier. Gratuitous relief had to be given to some 200 people as early as February which rose to 8 000 in August. This was gradually withdrawn in October of the same year.

Part of the district was again affected in 1892 owing to the deficiency of the rains in 1891 when the winter rice and *rabi* crops failed. The total area affected was 1,300 square miles, the tracts which suffered most being Lalganj thana in Hajipore and Sheohar thana in Sitamarhi. Relief works were opened in March and closed in early July. The total number relieved was however hardly more than one per cent of the total population of the affected area.

Famine of 1896-97

Then came the famine of 1896-97 but on this occasion the people showed unexpected power of resistance, owing to better communication and their improved material condition. The rains of 1896 commenced in May, there was a heavy fall of over 13½ inches in July, which caused some floods and filled the swamps at an early date before a rice crop could be obtained from them but up to the end of July the total fall was only 1/10th of an inch below the normal. The rain was followed by two long periods of drought one in August and the other in September and after the middle of that month no rain fell. The whole district was severely affected excepting certain portions. The worst parts of the district were the Sitamarhi subdivision and the northern half of the headquarters subdivision. In the Hajipore subdivision the part severely affected was a tract along the northern boundary of the Mahua thana spreading into the south of the headquarters subdivision and a small tract between Lalganj and the railway.

The price of rice started rising high from October 1896 when rice was sold at 8 seers to the rupee in the Muzaffarpur town and in November test relief works were started at Sheohar, Belsand and Parlihar in the western and northern parts of the Sitamarhi subdivision which parts are usually affected badly. The number of persons in receipt of relief rose till the end of May when 59 000 persons with 4 000 dependants were employed on relief works and 59 000 more were in receipt of gratuitous relief. The number of the latter increased to 72 000 in July. The famine was over by the end of September 1897. The largest proportion of the population relieved in a single day either gratuitously or on relief works was 10 per cent and it was estimated that of those who attended relief works at least 75 per cent were landless.

labourers The total expenditure on relief work was Rs 5,64,000 and on gratuitous relief Rs 4,91,000, in addition to which over two lakhs of rupees were advanced under the Agriculturists' Loans Act The import of rice into the district during the famine amounted to nearly 33,000 tons, chiefly Burma rice from Calcutta The affected area covered 1,851 square miles with a population of 16,60,000, the reported death indeed fell short of the average of the three preceding years by about 25,000

Famines and scarcity of the 20th century

In the beginning of the year 1909 agricultural operations ceased in the district and there was loss of crops consequent on the failure of rains in the preceding year but this gloomy picture was averted due to timely rain in the later part of the year

In 1914 due to bad weather condition and on account of failure of *Hathiya* and *Chitra* rains causing the failure of all the three crops, much distress prevailed The prices of foodgrains ruled very high affecting the middle and landless classes In 1920 hailstorms damaged the rabi crops In 1924 the harvest in the district was a total failure and 1932 faced a drought due to failure of rains But the stock of grains relieved the acuteness of the situation

In 1948 the food situation in the district worsened on account of two diverse factors In Hapur subdivision the floods completely damaged the *bhadas* and paddy crops whereas in the same period Sitamarhi subdivision was experiencing drought and crops specially paddy suffered on that account Adequate relief measures both in the flood affected areas and the drought areas were provided by The Government which mitigated the suffering of the people

Due to the drought and consequent failure of crops in 1950 the district was adversely affected in 1951 There was a total failure of *bhadas* and *agham* crops The rise in prices of foodgrains and their non availability in sufficient quantity created much hardship for the common man and even the well to do middle class people felt the pinch of the scarcity The scarcity condition became very acute especially in Sitamarhi subdivision where there was a total failure of *Hathiya* rains in 1950 and the paddy crop of December, 1950 and January, 1951, was a miserable failure Less than 25 per cent of its usual crop was harvested with the result that famine conditions began to manifest themselves by February, 1951 The price of rice rose from Rs 25 per maund to Rs 45 per maund The subdivision of Sitamarhi was declared a distressed area and relief measures as detailed in Famine Code were taken up As a result of the measures taken famine conditions began to decrease in Sitamarhi subdivision from September, after the harvest of autumn crop of *marua*, *bhadas*, paddy, maize, etc But still the famine condition did not go away from other parts of the

RIVER TRAINING SCHEMES

	Estimated cost in lakhs	Area benefited in thousand of acres
1 Protection of Sitamarhi town	3 60	
2 Lakhandeyi River (upper reach)	2 90	28 16
3 Improvement of Bija nala	15 08	87 04
4 Lakhandeyi River (middle reach)	3 38	70 10
5 Lakhandeyi River (lower reach)	7 42	19 92
6 Desilting of Sirri dhar	4 68	30 72
7 Improvement of Ghaghara nadi	1 01	2 00
8 Adhwara Scheme (part desilting of Sikao)	0 69	10 00

It may incidentally be mentioned here that the Irrigation Department have concerned themselves with not only executing protection schemes but with combined irrigation programme as well. In their irrigation schemes they have utilised a number of sluices at various points of Tirhut embankment.

The river Gandak has a continuous embankment from Champaran district. The banks of the Gandak are appreciably higher than the surrounding country and in order to safeguard against inundation two series of embankments have been constructed—one on the Serai side and the other along Champaran Muzaffarpur bank as far as Hajipur. The length of the embankment in Champaran district is 82 miles and that in Muzaffarpur district is 52 miles. There were gaps in high land in Champaran embankment through which flood water flowed during the year 1954 and this was recorded as the highest flood so far. In 1955 these gaps were closed at an estimated cost of Rs 65 lakhs which afforded further protection to the district of Muzaffarpur. The lowest discharge of water into the Ganga towards the end of March is 10 391 cusecs and the highest recorded flood discharge is 6 42 000 cusecs in July 1954.

FAMINE AND SCARCITY

Flood and famine have indeed been strangely associated with one another chronologically in Muzaffarpur.

The earliest famine of which we possess any detailed records is that of 1769-70. A serious drought followed in 1783 when relief to cultivators was sought though the scarcity did not culminate in actual famine. The years 1787 and 1788 were no more propitious as the country was inundated and the cattle died in large numbers and the crops failed. There was a serious drought in 1791 followed by another in 1792 and in 1809 there was considerable suffering owing to the failure of all the principal crops.

Famine of 1866.

The famine of 1866 was, however, the first great famine of the 19th century. This famine was severely felt in Munzaffarpur both as regards its intensity and the wide area over which it was spread. The prices of food crops rose to thrice the ordinary rate and cases of suicide for want of food and of deaths from starvation were reported. The usual grain supply from Nepal ceased, and as there was no demand for labour, the poorer classes suffered extremely and began to desert their homesteads and to migrate southwards in large numbers. The people, reduced by long privation, fell easy victims to Cholera, and 797 persons out of 1,070 died within an average period of 8 days after admission to the hospital. Relief measures were started in June, 1866 which continued till February, 1867. In September, 1866 the extreme pressure began to diminish, owing to the good *bhada* crops and fortunately it never increased again. The total amount spent in relief was Rs 39,448. The estimated number of deaths from starvation or disease engendered by want was 60,321.

Famine of 1874

The next famine which visited the district was the famine of 1874. The rains of 1873 were insufficient all over Munzaffarpur and were not evenly distributed with the result that the outturn of the autumn harvest varied considerably in different parts. In Hajipore and in the Sadar Subdivision the yield was three fourths of an average while the corn crop exceeded the average harvest. The yield of winter rice crop was about one fourth of an average crop in Sitamarhi, about three eighths in the headquarters subdivision while in Hajipore it was one eighth of the average. The yield of the *rabi* crops was half in the headquarters subdivision, three fourths in Sitamarhi subdivision and five eighths in Hajipore subdivision. The failure of crops in Sitamarhi was the greatest, though not inconsiderable in Hajipore. The price of rice varied during the first six months of 1874 from 9 to 10 seers for the rupee or double the usual rate. Corn and millets, which form a large part of the food of the poor and which ordinarily were procurable at the rate of 30 seers for the rupee, rose to 13 to 15 seers during the same period.

Relief works were first opened in Sitamarhi in December, 1873 and in February, 1874, it was necessary to extend them to the headquarters subdivision, but it was as late as April that any relief operation had to be taken in Hajipore subdivision where it was not so necessary as in the north and centre of the district. Altogether 47,000 tons of grain were sold, distributed and advanced as loans or paid as wages. Rs 2,21,000 were advanced in the shape of loans, Rs 1,41,000 were extended in charitable relief, the number of persons in receipt of such charity rising from 6,550 in April, 1874 to 62,500 at the end of June which fell in October to 2,115. Rupees 11 lakhs were paid as wages, the number of labourers employed in relief works rising from 851 in

district Due to drought of 1950 51 the situation in Hajipore subdivision was almost verging on famine condition by the end of March 1952 It took full one year to bring the situation under control in that subdivision through various relief measures

Relief measures for the district were at once started Inter district embargo was imposed on most of the essential commodities as an emergency measure

In Sitamarhi subdivision relief measures were started from April 1951 which continued till October of that year The principal heads of relief were (i) Hard manual, (ii) Light manual, (iii) Gratuitous relief, and (iv) Sale of Government grains through fair price shops on which more than 5 lakhs of rupees were spent Moreover, a sum of 13 lakhs of rupees was granted as Taccavi loan to the cultivators which went a long way to avert starvation Free grain was supplied to about 12 thousand destitutes Light manual labour was arranged primarily to afford assistance to women Fortunately no starvation deaths occurred About one hundred thousand maunds of grain was sent to the Sitamarhi subdivision every month for sale through the fair price shops located throughout the subdivision

In Hajipore also the Government tried to tide over the famine by giving relief to the people on the lines of Sitamarhi There was grant of loan mainly in form of Taccavi to help the agriculturists in their agricultural operations amounting to Rs 9,71,115 Fair price shops were opened throughout the subdivision The entire urban and 75 per cent of the rural population was put on ration These relief measures and better *bhadas* crops of 1952 53 ultimately improved the position

In 1957 there was a general failure of *Hathiya* rains which caused widespread damage to the winter paddy crop Peculiarly enough this failure of the *Hathiya* rains was common throughout the State The prospects of the sowing of *rabi* were not also very hopeful Fair price shops were opened and the consumption of imported wheat had been encouraged All the possible water reservoirs were tapped for irrigating the fields Even the fire engines of the Fire Service stationed at Muzaffarpur were utilised to draw water for irrigation purposes The charges for tube well water were slashed down Pumping sets were distributed *Bandhs* and other irrigation schemes were taken up to utilise water for the crops Short term crops and consumption of imported wheat were encouraged Schemes were taken up to give employment

PROTECTIVE SCHEMES

Any permanent protection to the district like Muzaffarpur can only be given by protecting the country side from inundation and by a provision for adequate irrigation The problem of irrigation as a protective measure was taken up as long ago as 1876 when there was a scheme put forward for the construction of a high level irrigation canal leading from the Bagmati to the Lakhandeyi river calculated to irrigate 1,52,000 acres of *kharif* and 50,000 acres of *rabi* with a weir This scheme was first rejected by the Government of India but was

revived on a smaller scale after the famine of 1896-97 and the work was proceeded with for famine relief. A large number of smaller schemes have been taken up from time to time to ameliorate the condition of *rayats* by giving them water for the fields. Tube well irrigation is easier but not yet popular owing to higher cost for water in comparison to canal water.

Gandak Project

A big project for harnessing Gandak river for more food and power has been taken up. When this project is completed the precarious problem of the district of Muzaffarpur along with some other districts of North Bihar will be partially solved.

Although the Gandak project is still at the stage of a scheme it is meant not for Muzaffarpur only but also for the districts of Saran, Champaran and Darbhanga of Bihar and Gorakhpur and Deoria of Uttar Pradesh and Nepal. Some of the salient features of the scheme may be mentioned here.

This mountain basin of Gandak is known as Sapt Gandaki named after seven tributaries of Gandak traversing the region. Further down the river collects the discharge of a number of hilly streams before it debouches in the plains through a deep gorge at Tribeni situated in Nepal at the border of Champaran district of Bihar. Adjoining lower down is Bhaiselotan from where the existing Tribeni canal takes off. From here it flows in a south easterly direction forming the natural boundary between the States of Bihar and Uttar Pradesh for a length of 28 miles. It flows by the side of this border in Bihar for another 44 miles from where it separates the districts of Champaran and Saran and winds its way in south easterly direction to meet Ganga at Hajipore opposite Patna.

The region through which Gandak flows including Muzaffarpur district has a high incidence of density of population and the economy is purely agricultural. Perennial irrigation is very much needed and that is why the Gandak project was taken up in 1948 and the scheme has been revised in 1957 to the tune of Re 47.64 crores.

The scheme consists of a barrage construction and headworks across Gandak at Bhaiselotan about 1,000 feet below the take off of existing Tribeni canal to divert the river water for irrigation and power, construction of western canal system for providing annual irrigation in Nepal, Gorakhpur and Deoria districts of Uttar Pradesh and Saran district of Bihar, construction of eastern canal system for providing annual irrigation in the districts of Champaran, Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga and construction of four hydro electric power houses, two on the main western and two on the main eastern canals for generation of power.

The Gandak project can only be implemented if Nepal Government agrees. The matter has been taken up under a joint consultation of Nepal and the State Government of Bihar.

EARTHQUAKE OF 1934

Earthquakes have occurred in the district of Muzaffarpur at the intervals of about 100 years or so. There was an earthquake in 1743 and again in 1833 which was repeated after 100 years in 1934. This part of Bihar being on the seismic belt according to Dr Dunn, the chances of recurrence of earthquake is greater than anywhere else.

The greatest of the natural calamity to which the district was subjected to in the twentieth century was the Earthquake of 1934, which occurred at 2.16 PM on the 15th of January. The earthquake which lasted for only one minute and a few seconds created a terrible havoc throughout the district. Buildings were turned to debris and fissures and depressions occurred all round. Over one thousand square miles of land was filled by enormous jagged fissures and pitted with small volcanic craters from which sand or grey mud spread over the fields. Roads and railway bridges were damaged in all directions and all forms of communications by rail, road and telegraph were shattered. The upheaval in the rivers, *chaurs* and lakes was very marked and at places river beds got dry, the high lands became low lands and vice versa. At places unusual phenomenon in the fields like oozing out of black sands and water up to a height of 4 to 5 feet was seen for several minutes after the tremor stopped. Culturable fertile lands became barren and sanded up, for the reclamation of which the Government had to distribute sand removal loans to the cultivators. It was reported that 2,539 persons were killed in the district in this earthquake and many hundreds were injured. Many of the dead bodies were recovered weeks after the earthquake. There was a case of a man being brought out alive from the debris five days after the earthquake.

Muzaffarpur Town

The worst sufferer from this calamity was Muzaffarpur itself. About 75 per cent of the buildings of the town were completely damaged as 90 per cent of the buildings before the earthquake had been erected with mud brick walls i.e. brick work built with mud mortar instead of lime or cement mortar. The impact was more disastrous on double-storeyed buildings. Roads became impassable due to accumulation of debris of houses. Hundreds of persons were killed by the falling of houses on them or were buried under the debris. The narrow streets also made an escape from the falling masonry very difficult. The casualties in Muzaffarpur town accounted for 956 persons. The casualties were high in thickly populated parts of the town with narrow lanes like Mahajantoli, Purani Bazar, Chatrabhuj Asthan, Bhairo Asthan Road, Brahmantoli and Gudi Mohalla. The Chandwara Waterworks was badly damaged by the earthquake. The main pipe line of water supply was also badly damaged. The lighting of the town was hampered by the damages to electric connections. The Sikandar pur Maidan at Muzaffarpur which was used as the landing ground for the aeroplane had been terribly cut by the earthquake which made it

unsafe for use Mr Fairweathers, a private pilot and engineer succeeded in marking out a strip of land suitable for landing and a plane from Calcutta requisitioned by Government landed at Sikandarpur on the 16th January at mid day. A large part of the walls of the district jail had collapsed for which the troops had to relieve the police of the duty of guarding the jail at night. The sanitation of the town was completely upset.

Sitamarhi Town

The town of Sitamarhi also was damaged very badly. The roads to Sitamarhi were damaged extensively and the town was completely cut off for sometime. Railway communication was dislocated and at places the railway lines were twisted and torn and lost the previous alignment. The level of the country changed and the town of Sitamarhi was so much damaged that at one time it was feared that it would have to be altogether abandoned as unsafe for rebuilding purposes on account of changes in the contour of the locality.

The Sugar Mills were all damaged and this at a time when there was a bumper sugarcane crop after a number of lean years due to insufficient rainfall. The prices of the commodities were very high and the economic condition of the people was miserable.

Relief Measures

Relief measures were immediately taken into hand. To assure the people the Governor of the Province visited the town on 17th January 1934. Various shelter and relief works were started by the Government and some philanthropic institutions like Servants of India Society, Marwari Relief Committee, Menon Relief Committee etc. Sri Rajendra Prasad, now President of the Republic of India, organized relief work on behalf of the Indian National Congress. 12 Relief Centres and four Sanitation Centres were opened. There was complete co-ordination among all the Relief Committees. Government relief took up construction of shelter sheds, water supply and tube well boring in Muzaffarpur town with Government grant and Viceroy's Relief Funds. Mr Cliff Lee, Town Engineer, took up construction of colony sheds and made them available to the sufferers and homeless. Relief was also given in the shape of clothing, foodgrains and housing materials. Drinking water in watering lorries was supplied by the municipality to the sufferers in colonies and shelter sheds.

The Indian Medical Association had also sent a batch of workers for giving first aid and medical relief. Free kitchens were started by Gurmukh Langer Relief Committee which fed not less than a thousand of earthquake sufferers every day. The demolition of the dangerous houses affected by the earthquake was taken up by the Sappers and Miners who were posted here from Rurki. The Governor of Bihar arranged with General Mackmullen, General Officer Commanding Eastern Command at Jhansi, for a party of 70 men for Muzaffarpur for

the purpose of demolishing buildings and doing repairs to bridges. They were replenished by further detachments. Municipality was given grants to take up road widening schemes. Help in the shape of money and materials poured into the district and all possible endeavour was done to minimise the miseries of the people. When things settled down the economic condition of the district got a little filip in the shape of reconstruction activities. Cleaner areas and better modelled houses and roads grew up.

The district and particularly the urban areas could recover so quickly because there was an all round keenness to tackle the misery and the State Government got unrestricted support from all sections of the public. The Bihar earthquake commanded interest and sympathy not only from all parts of India but also from some of the philanthropic bodies from different parts of the world.

CHAPTER XIV

LAND REVENUE ADMINISTRATION

EARLY HISTORY

An account of the Land Revenue Administration of Muzaffargarh district prior to 1875, when it was separated from Darbhanga, must necessarily be a sketch of the early land revenue history of Tirhut (including Hajipur) owing to the difficulty of obtaining separate figures for the present district. The first assessment of land revenue in Tirhut, of which there is definite mention in history, was made in 1582 by Todar Mal the great Finance Minister of Akbar. The result of the assessment was that an area of 81,737 acres in *Sarkars* Tirhut and Hajipur was settled at a revenue of Rs 11,63,020, which gives an incidence of about Re 170 per acre. During the period which elapsed between this assessment and the grant of the *Duani* in 1765 to the English East India Company, there were two assessments of which we possess statistical information, namely, one made in Aurangzeb's reign in 1685 and the other in 1750 during the Viceroyalty of Alivardi Khan. The result of the first was to increase the revenue to Rs 17,99,576, i.e., by about 55 per cent and that of the second was to lower it to Rs 16,48,142. No records can, however, be found of the exact areas dealt with, or what was cultivated at the time the assessments were made. But it is clearly mentioned in a *farman* of Aurangzeb, issued in the thirteenth year of his reign, that *Sarkars* Tirhut and Hajipur then included 102 and 11 *mahals* respectively. We can form an idea of Mughal revenue administration from the *farman*, which confers the office of Kanungo for the whole of *Subah* Bihar on three persons. They were to collect the revenue of the whole *subah* and were to receive 8 annas per hundred rupees as remuneration, besides *dastur* and *nankar*. It is interesting to note that these revenue officers were to transmit yearly genealogical lists of families with accounts of the former and present state of the augmentations and decrease of population⁽¹⁾. They were to exert themselves to the utmost for the welfare of the inhabitants and not to "attempt a single oppressive measure against them". A subsequent *farman* issued in the twenty fifth year of Shah Alam's reign, i.e., in 1763-84, confirms the descendants of the three persons in the office of Kanungo for the whole of Bihar on more or less the same terms⁽²⁾.

By the *Duani* grant of 1765 the right of collecting revenue in Bengal, Bihar and Orissa was transferred to the English Company, but actual collection continued to be in the hands of the Nawab's officers. The Company appointed Raja Sitab Roy to supervise the collections in Bihar. This dual control resulted in much anomaly and oppression. The appointment in 1769 of European supervisors to prevent extortion and speculation only made "confusion worse confounded". In 1770 a Revenue Council of Control was established

at Patna, and next year the Court of Directors sent out their well known order "to stand forth as *Dewan* and by the agency of the Company's servauts to take upon themselves the entire care and management of the revenues". Accordingly a European Collector was appointed in Tirhut for the first time in 1771. But this assumption of direct management having proved a financial failure, the European agency was replaced by Indian *amils* under the control of a Provincial Council at Patna. The five yearly settlement effected in 1772 having also failed to give satisfaction, annual settlements were made from 1778 to 1780, and these settlements with farmers and zamindars being equally unsuccessful, Tirhut was again placed under a European Collector in 1782.

EARLY COLLECTORS OF TIRHUT

The careers of the early Collectors of Tirhut are somewhat important as illustrating the character of administration in those days of the Company's rule in this country. Francois Grand, a native of Lausanne, having first served in the East India Company's forces, and then as a writer and a commercial agent, was appointed Collector of Tirhut in 1782. Away from the headquarters of the presidency, Grand could unscrupulously engage in private trade. He was practically the founder of the European indigo industry in Tirhut. In his report of 1785 he says "I took possession of a country (Tirhut and Hapur) yielding a revenue of about 7 lakhs of rupees, but which had suffered from the depredations committed by those who were compelled to abandon the charge to me. I recovered a large balance due from the farmers to Government, quieted and appeased without bloodshed every disturbance, brought back the disobedient to a just sense of their errors, augmented the revenue, introduced the manufacturing of indigo, encouraged the establishment of indigo works and plantations, erected three at my own expense, and thus possessed a fortune of £ 15,000 sterling". In 1787 Lord Cornwallis, hearing of his commercial enterprises, removed him from the collectorship of Tirhut and nominated Robert Bathurst as his successor. But Bathurst proved little better than Grand. Shortly after his appointment, and in spite of positive orders to the contrary, he began to dabble in the indigo business on his private account.⁽³⁾ For some years he carried on a joint business with an indigo planter until there were loud complaints against his conduct from some planters, whose displeasure he had managed to incur and was transferred from his station. He too must have acquired a considerable fortune like his predecessor.

From 1781 to 1789

The history of revenue administration from 1781 onwards is marked by yearly settlements with zamindars, or if they were recusant with farmers of revenue. The correspondence of the period is full of the difficulties the Collector had to meet with both in settling

and realizing the revenue. Himself ignorant of the capabilities of the soil, his subordinates were a hindrance rather than a help and the enormous number of petty proprietors, for which the district was even then notorious, made a fair settlement a very difficult task. Imperfect as was the assessment, the difficulties of collecting it were aggravated by the lawless state of the country, which was infested by bands of robbers, and by frequent natural calamities. Often the zamindars themselves and the Indian *amils* were in collusion with the robbers. In 1783 the Calcutta Board of Revenue deputed Mr. (afterwards Sir) John Shore to Patna for effecting a new settlement of the province of Bihar and for directing such measures as he should think proper for realizing the "heavy and unusual balance which has fallen in the collections" (4). The Collector of Tirhut was accordingly asked to prepare immediately, a *jamma wasul baky* (5) of the *mahals* of his district. A regulation passed on the 12th August of that year authorized the Committee of the Revenue Chiefs and the Collectors to punish such zamindars or landholders, who were proved to have resisted any written process directed to them, even by confiscating their lands (6). But the settlement made in accordance with the spirit of this regulation does not seem to have yielded very satisfactory results. The abolition in April, 1786, of the office of Indian Dewan, who had been joined with the Collector "in the superintendency of the revenue", left to the Collector the "sole charge and full responsibility of the revenues" in the district, but this too did not improve matters much.

DECENNIAL AND PERMANENT SETTLEMENTS

In May, 1789, the Governor-General in Council resolved to carry out the Court of Directors' orders for a new settlement of Bihar for a period of ten years, which if approved by the Court, would become permanent without any further changes or modification. The *jamma*, which each zamindar was to pay, was to be fixed by the Collector on fair and equitable principles subject to the approval of the Revenue Board, and the *Sadar kistbandi* was to be so regulated as to afford the zamindars "all possible convenience in the discharge of their rents with due regard to the security of Government" (7). It was expressly stated in the resolutions of the Governor General in Council that the settlement was to be made with the actual proprietors of the soil whether zamindars, *chaudhuries* or independent *talukdars* and that in no case were *sayer* collections to be included in the new settlement. Although systematic attempts were made to acquire information on the capabilities of the soil and other matters of rural economy, the methods of enquiry were not sufficiently detailed to afford an adequate basis for a settlement in perpetuity. Indeed the decennial settlement was concluded more hastily than steadily, with the result that when the Permanent Settlement was effected in 1793, no less than 60 per cent of the total area of Tirhut, that is, an area of about 3,900 square miles, escaped assessment. The total land revenue fixed was Rs 9,83,642, which gives an incidence of 9 annas an acre, of this

about Rs 4,36,000 represented the demand of the present district of Muzaffarpur. One good thing, however, which resulted from the Permanent Settlement was that, unlike in Bengal, it served in Tirhut to rescue the real zamundars from the farmers of revenue, who had been placed over them and to restore proprietary rights to those who were about to lose them.

On the other hand, incalculable injury was done to the *rayats* by the absence of any accompanying measures for their protection and by the harsh provisions of Regulation VII of 1799, which extended to the landlords of Tirhut, as well as of the rest of the province, the power to distrain the crops of their *rayats* and in certain cases to arrest their persons for arrears of rent without any reference to the courts. The country suffered until recent decades from the failure of earlier administrators to gauge adequately the extent of the oppression practised by the landlords of Tirhut upon their unfortunate tenantry.

NINETEENTH CENTURY REVENUE HISTORY

The principal features in the 19th century revenue history of Tirhut are the resumption of revenue free grants by lapse on the death of the tenure holders or on the ground of invalidity, the revenue survey of 1843—49, the enormous increase in the number of estates, and the settlement operations of 1892—99. During the earlier part of the century, moreover, temporary settlements with farmers of revenue, chiefly on account of the persistent recusancy of the proprietors to come to terms with the revenue officers, were very common. No less notorious was the *lhas* management of estates temporarily resumed. The Commissioner of Saran wrote to the Collector of Tirhut in 1833, commenting on the "continued injustice sustained by the landlords by the present extensive system of *lhas* management or temporary engagement with *maliks* or farmers" (8). The progress of the Permanent Settlement in Tirhut and the adjoining district of Saran was indeed very slow and the Revenue Board as the Special Deputy Collector of Tirhut observed in 1833, were "deeply sensible of the injustice and breach of public faith involved in the extreme delay" that had taken place in bestowing the benefits of a permanent settlement upon those proprietors who were "unquestionably entitled to that immunity under the law of 1793" (9).

Free land grants in the shape of *brahmottar*(10) and *devottar*(11), or of *jagirs*, were exceptionally abundant in Tirhut and in most cases dated from Mughal times. The validity of the claims to these were examined between 1830 and 1850 and active operations were undertaken for the resumption of those revenue free grants which proved invalid. In this way, altogether 10,66,000 acres were resumed and the revenue was increased by Rs 6,77,387. Muzaffarpur's share was 44 per cent of the area resumed (4,37,226 acres) and 47 per cent (Rs 3,18,366) of the new assessment. It cannot be vouchsafed that in extending the hand of resumption justice was, in all cases done

by the over zealous revenue officera (12) However, as a result of the resumption proceedings 3,018 new estates were assessed and In 1850 the number of estates borne on the revenue roll of Tirhut was 5,186

PARTITION OF ESTATES

From the middle of the 19th century the partition of estates went on at a remarkable pace In 1895 the number of estates on the revenue roll of Tirhut was as high as 32,000 It is true that resumption helped to swell their number before 1850, but, apart from this, the law of partition was responsible for the addition of over 27,500 estates to the revenue roll of 1790 and the number of estates increased twenty fold owing to partitions alone Muzaffarpnr, being always a land of petty zamindars, accounted for a very large proportion of the increase From 1875 to 1881 alone the addition to the number of estates in the district was 4,046 and by 1895 there were no less than 19,420 revenue paying estates The subdivision of estates after 1895 went on with equal rapidity, and in 1904-05 the number of revenue paying estates (in Muzaffarpur) had risen to 21,050, a number larger than in any other district of Bengal except Chittagong

RATE OF REVENUE

The rate of revenue at the beginning of the present century was only 9 annas to 11 annas per acre and the average rate of rent on the other hand was Rs 3 14-8, or more than six times the rate of revenue The allowance fixed for zamindars at the time of the Permanent Settlement was one tenth of the assets, but their profits increased very nearly six fold in one hundred and ten years A vast amount of this increase arose from extension of cultivation in the first half of the last century, in the second half, however, it was largely due to the enhancement of rent The total land revenue demand in 1904-05 was Rs 9,78,596 payable by 21,050 estates, of which all but 49 with a demand of Rs 16,735 were permanently settled, besides these, there was one Government estate with a demand of Rs 1,583

REVENUE SURVEYS

The first great revenue survey carried out during the British period in Tirhut was that of 1843-49 This survey resulted in the discovery of land still remaining unassessed, but its chief importance was that it put a stop to the disputes about village boundaries, which had been a fruitful source of litigation and a great administrative difficulty In Tirhut this survey began in 1846 and was completed in 1849 It showed the area of the district to be 6,114 square miles with 7,586 villages, the land revenue being Rs 14,62,548 or just under six annas an acre This was followed by the survey of the *diara* tracts along the Ganga and the Gandak between 1865 and 1868, which added 46 new estates to the revenue roll In 1882 experimental settlement operations were begun, Muzaffarpur being selected for the experiment because it was regarded as one of the least prosperous districts in Bihar and the relations of the people to the land as the least satisfactory The

settlement was carried out successfully in 235 villages and was terminated in 1886. In 1692 a survey and the preparation of a record of rights were begun in this district and were brought to a successful conclusion in 1899. These operations were first undertaken in Bengal for entire districts which came under the Permanent Settlement. The survey showed the area of the district to be 3,035 square miles, with 1,505 villages. Holdings were found to the number of 9,70,495 with an average size of 1.97 acres and 11,13,567 plots were measured with an average size of 0.11 of an acre.

PRIVATE LAND OF PROPRIETORS

The private land of proprietors was found to be 67,729 acres or nearly 4 per cent, of the area in agricultural occupancy, the average size of the holdings being 1.63 acres and the land so held being greatest in the thanas where competition for land was keenest. Besides this the land held by them in direct cultivation, but not true *zirat* covered 1,95,910 acres or 11.5 per cent, of the settled agricultural area, the average size of the holdings being 4.31 acres. At the beginning the present occupied area and the average size of the holding was 3.04 acres. The tenure holders absorbed 3.7 per cent with holdings averaging 6.65 acres. This was the largest average holding under any status and was due to the extensive areas held in direct possession by European planters for the cultivation of indigo. Rent free *rayats* on the other hand, with 2.2 per cent had holdings averaging 1 acre only, the smallest average in the district.

DIFFERENT CLASSES OF RAYATS

Rayats at fixed rates occupied 2.2 per cent of the total occupied area with holdings averaging 2.50 acres. This was the largest average for *rayat* holdings but the area held by these *rayats* was appreciable only in the Hajipur subdivision, where it was just under 5 per cent of the occupied area. Settled and occupancy *rayats* had 82.2 per cent of the total number of holdings and occupied 12,70,474 acres, or 74.8 per cent of the occupied area. The average size of the holding was 1.61 acres but this was not the average amount of land which the *rayat* held for the support of himself and his family. He might hold land under another status and he might also possess several holdings under one status.

The occupancy *rayats* were an insignificant class holding only 1.6 per cent of the area and 2 per cent of the number of holdings. The percentage of land held by them was highest in the Hajipur thana where there were many *diara* lands in their possession. Under *rayats* had an interest in 5.3 per cent of the holdings and held 4.1 per cent of the occupied area, the average size of the holding being 1.39 acres.

SIZE OF ESTATES

Owing to the extreme subdivision of property the size of estates diminished very considerably as years went on. In 1870 the average

size of an estate in Tirhut was 303 acres, but at the end of the century the average size of an estate in Muzaffarpur was only 93 acres, that is, smaller than in any other district of Bengal, Bihar and Orissa except Balasore and Cuttack. The minuteness of proprietary interests did not end here, for innumerable subdivisions of even these petty estates were common, many of them being split up among different sets of sharers according to private partitions. It was found that there were on the average $5\frac{1}{2}$ estates and 37 proprietors to a village each holding 12 acres, of which only 9 acres were cultivated. The average number of proprietors to a joint estate was 5 and to a privately partitioned estate 17 and one case was found in which a village with an area of 179 acres contained three estates which had been partitioned by their 159 proprietors into 114 sub estates.

Transfers of proprietary interests in Muzaffarpur were, however, comparatively few, largely owing to the presence of indigo planters in the district. When a zamindar got into financial difficulties he often went to a planter for relief, knowing that the concern would gladly advance him money in order to get a lease of his estate and in this way many properties were saved from sale. The value of proprietary rights, moreover, was so high that the purchase of them was almost prohibitive. Where sales were effected, lands generally passed to landlords, and the money lender had acquired little hold over the proprietary interests in land.

TENURES AND UNDER TENURES

Nearly one quarter of the district was in the occupation of tenure holders, but there were few degrees of subinfeudation. Under tenures occupied only two per cent of the area, the creation of a large number of them being due to the practice of factories taking *kaikana* leases. Rent paying tenures occupied the largest area, with 24.6 per cent of the area brought under settlement and the holders of these had interests in over one quarter of the separate proprietary interests in the district. Temporary tenure prevailed, only 2.4 per cent of the total area of the district being occupied by permanent rent paying tenures. It is worthy of note that whereas in Muzaffarpur rent rates had risen out of all proportion, proprietors were very averse to granting *mukarrari* leases and consequently demanded very high rates which would only be paid when the need was very great, that is, when land was required for erection of factory buildings. The proportion of the total area held in temporary tenure at the close of the last century was 22 per cent and indigo planters held no less than 14 per cent. Of all the leases in the district 58.2 per cent were farming leases, 33.9 per cent were *zarpeshgi* or mortgage leases, and 7.9 per cent were of other kinds, most of them being the usufructuary mortgages called *sadhma patwa*. *Zarpeshgi* leases were most numerous where there were factories. Rent free tenures included *birt*,⁽¹³⁾ *brahmottar*, *shircottar*⁽¹⁴⁾, *rishnuprit*⁽¹⁵⁾, *bhatottar*⁽¹⁶⁾ and

jakirana (17) as also service tenures, such as *jagirs*, *malikana* tenures and maintenance tenures, such as *nankars* and *madad mash*

CONDITION OF THE TENANTRY

With regard to the condition of the tenantry the remarks of Stevenson Moore, the Settlement Officer, may be quoted "The general impression is that the tenantry of Bihar are a down-trodden body of men, in complete subservience to their landlords who evict and enhance their rents at pleasure. The impression, however, is only partially true. Like most things in India, it is largely a question of caste. I believe this impression to convey a correct idea of the condition of low caste *rayats*, such as *Dusadh*, *Kurmis*, etc. but cultivators of higher caste, like *Bahhans*, are usually quite prepared to fight their landlord if he attempts to oppress them." It may be accepted as a general truth that landlords in North Bihar were unusually powerful and their tenants unusually depressed, but instances may be cited in which the tenantry were tractable and combined to adopt an unreasonable and actually hostile attitude towards their landlords.

TWENTIETH CENTURY REVENUE HISTORY

During the early part of the present century there was practically no change in the land revenue history of the district. The total land revenue for 1900-01 was Rs 9,77,440. Of this amount Rs 9,60,920 was on account of the permanently settled estates, and Rs 15,433 was on account of the temporarily settled ones. The number of revenue-paying estates was 20,341 out of which 20,287 were permanently settled and 54 were temporarily settled. The number of estates held direct by Government in 1910-11 were 3 and that of temporarily settled estates was 55. The number of permanently settled estates in 1910-11 was 22,174 showing an increase of 1,887 over the figure for 1900-01. The increase was due chiefly to the partition of estates.

Though minor survey and settlement operations have taken place from time to time, there has not been any revision settlement for the whole district during the present century. A revision settlement was proposed about 1919, but operations had to be postponed *sine die* for unavoidable reasons. In 1942-43 temporarily settled estates numbered 27, while the number of estates held direct by Government was 22.

Before the passing of the Land Reforms Act of 1950 there were three categories of estates in the district, revenue paying, Government and revenue free. Revenue paying estates numbered 25,575, yielding a total revenue of Rs 9,58,539 12-3. Government estates numbered 52, yielding a revenue of Rs 27,792 10-4. There has been some change in recent years in regard to the collection of cess, prior to 1944 one anna per rupee was the rate of collection. In that year it was raised to one and a half annas, while in 1948 the rate was further increased to two annas per rupee.

AGRICULTURAL LAWS

From time to time, there have been changes in the law for the benefit of the *rayats*. Rent in kind was oppressive to the *rayats*. The commutation to cash rent was permissible under section 40 of the Bihar Tenancy Act. A rent commutation drive was launched by Government and a large number of Rent Commutation Officers with powers under section 40 of the Bihar Tenancy Act were appointed. The drive, however, considerably reduced the price of produce for some time. Produce rents were also commuted into cash rent by agreement between the parties. The Irrigation Act was also made elaborate and vigorously implemented. The Collectors were empowered to take up irrigation schemes for repairs and additions even without the consent of landlords in cases of emergency and advance loans to the tenants. A liberal drive was made for providing the tenants with money and they were encouraged to file loan applications under the Land Improvement Loans Act, Waste Land Reclamation Act and Agriculturists' Loans Act. The *abus* or illegal realisations from the *rayats* had already been abolished. In the last Survey and Settlement Operations, these *abus* had been scrutinised. It may be mentioned here that the subordinate *amlas* of the indigo planters and other big landlords were usually responsible for evolving a regular system of various kinds of *abus*. Owing to the vigilance of Revenue Officers and spread of education, the applications against the realisation of such *abus* have practically ceased to be filed in the last 20 years. In the reported case of *Umeschandra Mitra versus Baroda Das Mitra* (A I R 28 Calcutta 17) a number of *abus* were held illegal. There are a number of other interesting cases regarding *abus* besides this reported case.

RENT REDUCTION

The low price of agricultural food stuffs from 1931 onwards for several years made the cash rent rather inequitable. There was an agitation for rent reduction and ultimately provision had to be made under section 112 of the Tenancy Act for the reduction of rent. The operations started from 1938 and continued till 1941 when it stopped abruptly due to the outbreak of war which brought about a rise in the price of essential commodities. The object of the proceedings under section 112 of the Tenancy Act was to reduce the amount of rent payable by the occupancy *rayats* of five specific classes of the holdings in certain specified areas of the province.

Rents of holdings of the following five categories were under reduction —

- (1) produce rents commuted into cash rent by courts under section 40 of the Bihar Tenancy Act during the period from the 1st January, 1915 to the 31st December, 1933
- (2) produce rent commuted into cash rent by agreement between the parties during the same period
- (3) rents enhanced by the courts on the ground of increase in prices under section 30(b) of the Bihar Tenancy Act during the same period

- (4) rents enhanced by contract between the parties or illegally enhanced during the period, and
- (5) rents fixed for holdings created during the same period at excessively high levels, that is to say, new settlements

The tenants as a whole were not contented with the various measures of relief made available to them through rent reduction and rent commutation proceedings, etc., and still wanted further relief. The large number of zamindars who had *bakast* lands used to get some of them cultivated by tenants on produce rent permanently or by year to year settlement but did not grant rent receipts for the same with a view to prevent accrual of occupancy rights to them and proving titles as occupancy *rayats* through documentary evidence. The proceedings under section 145, Criminal Procedure Code usually take a long time to decide possession. For speedy disposal and giving opportunities to the tenants to nominate members to the Arbitration Board and thus give better opportunities to place the evidence, Bihar Bakast Dispute Settlement Act was passed. This gave a considerable relief. According to this Act when the Collector is satisfied on enquiry that there is dispute between landlord and tenant over *bakast* lands and there is likelihood of breach of peace, he refers the dispute to Arbitration Board, the Chairman of which is to be appointed by the Collector and members to be nominated by the parties if they like. To impart further relief to the tenant, the Bihar Management of Estates and Tenures Act was enacted but after sometime it was repealed. Subsequently the Bihar Land Reforms Act, 1950 was passed. After the decision of Supreme Court in May, 1952, this Act came into operation. Under the provisions of this Act, intermediary interests were notified and taken over by Government. Under the amendments of the Bihar Land Reforms Act Government notified the whole of the district of Muzaffarpur as the area and all the intermediary interests vested in the State from the 26th January, 1955. This abolished the long existing zamindari system and the *rayats* would henceforth pay rent and cess to Government.

LAND REFORMS ACT, 1950

A brief note on the background for the passing of the Bihar Land Reforms Act may be given. The problems relating to the land revenue system had engaged the attention of the Government and the public men in Bihar and Bengal where the Permanent Settlement of 1793 prevailed. Towards the end of 1938 the Government of Bengal had appointed a Land Revenue Commission to examine generally the existing land revenue system of Bengal in its various aspects, with special reference to the Permanent Settlement. After examining the question in all its aspects and recording evidence, the Commission gave its report in 1940. The serious defects in the zamindari system were pointed out and the Commission came to the conclusion that the Permanent Settlement and the zamindari system should be replaced by

the *rayatwari* system for improving the economic condition of the cultivators and that Government should be brought into direct relationship with the actual cultivators by the acquisition of all the superior interests in agricultural lands

With the Congress Ministry in Bihar this question was actively taken up. The Bihar Legislative Assembly had adopted a resolution "That this Assembly recommends to Government that immediate steps be taken for the abolition of the zamindari system". As the vital interest of the State required immediate steps to be taken for improving the agricultural production and the lot of the cultivators, the Legislature enacted various laws towards that end. As already mentioned some of such measures were the amendments to the Bihar Tenancy Act, the Chotanagpur Tenancy Act, Bakast Dispute Settlement Act, 1947, Rent Reduction Operations, etc. Two other measures were conceived with a view to establish direct relations between the State and the tiller of the soil, viz., the Bihar State Management of Estates Bill, 1947, and the Bihar State Acquisition of Zamindaris Bill, 1947. Two years later the Bihar State Management of Estates and Tenures Act 1949 (Bihar Act XXI of 1949) was passed. The validity of some of these Acts was challenged in court. The Bihar Abolition of Zamindaris Act, 1948, received the assent of the Governor General on the 6th July, 1949. The validity of this Act was challenged and while petitions were pending in the High Court the State Act was repealed by the Bihar Legislature and another measure called the Bihar Land Reforms Bill, 1949, was introduced in the month of December, 1949. The above Bill was passed and became later as the Bihar Land Reforms Act, 1950, on the 25th September, 1950, and was published in the *Bihar Gazette Extraordinary* of that date.

The Land Reforms Act was also challenged by some of the landlords of the State. Parts of this Act were declared *ultra vires* by the Patna High Court. The Constitution was amended by the Constitution Amendment Act, 1952. Even after the amendment of the Constitution the Act was challenged but the Supreme Court declared the Act to be *intra vires* except for some minor sections. Government decided at first to take over the big estates and tenures having gross annual income exceeding Re 50,000. In pursuance of this decision of Government several estates of this status were notified. The State Government later decided to take over the entire zamindaris and intermediaries. Under the provisions of section 3(b) of the Bihar Land Reforms Act all the estates and all the tenures had passed to and became vested in the State with effect from the 26th January, 1955, as mentioned before.

ABOLITION OF ZAMINDARI

The implementation of the provisions of the Land Reforms Act involved a lot of difficulties at the initial stage for the local administration. There were speculative transactions on the part of many of the

landlords and the tenants for whose benefit the Act was passed were also not always responsive

The collection by the Collector at the beginning has been somewhat poor due to various reasons. The outgoing landlords had in most cases realised rents for the period subsequent to the date of the vesting of their estates in Government. Tenants also had readily paid rents to the outgoing landlords as the latter had allowed a handsome remission ranging from 4 annas to 8 annas per rupee. Out of the Government share of rent it was found that the outgoing landlords had realised a very big percentage from the tenants. The Land Reforms Section had to take necessary steps for the realisation of this amount from the outgoing landlords. The outgoing landlords also did not file the village papers of all the villages and the tenants too were not agreeable to produce rent receipts as a result of which the collection work was very much handicapped.

The fact that there has been no recent Survey and Settlement Operations was an impediment. The Land Reforms Section in the Collectorate had immediately to take up field *bujharat* for the purpose of bringing up to date the records of rights. The Tauzi and Cess Department were converted into Rent and Cess Departments. The Registration Department had to fade away. The Land Reforms Section of the district was further entrusted with the agricultural statistics, execution of minor irrigation and improvement schemes, local development work, besides collection of rent and cess, etc. For the sake of revenue administration each police station is formed a revenue jurisdiction called *anchal* under an officer to be called Anchal Adhikari except in case of police stations which are big ones consisting of two *anchals*. In each *anchal* there is a Circle Inspector under the Anchal Adhikari. Each *anchal* is divided into *halkas* and each *halka* is placed under the jurisdiction of a revenue subordinate called Karamchahi. It is expected that the number of Gram Panchayat *halkas* will be near about one thousand, each *halka* comprising a Gram Panchayat. The *halka* has been formed on the basis of population roughly on a unit of 3 000 persons and an area of 5 square miles.

The implementation of the Land Reforms Act in abolishing the zamindari has not had a sufficient experiment to make a correct appraisal of the impact on the economic condition of the people. We are far too close to the great experiment which has been taken up with the sole idea of bringing more relief to the tenantry. At the initial stage there are bound to be a certain amount of opposition, possible mistakes owing to the inexperience of the staff and the possibility of some corruption at the lower level particularly cannot be eschewed. But there cannot be two opinions regarding the broad based policy which has brought in land reforms.

One of the criticisms of the land reforms has been the delay in paying the compensation to the landlords. The delay is because of the necessity of a *bujharat* of the papers and this is partially due to the

non-co-operating attitude of the landlords in not making over a complete set of papers of their *kutchery*. There have also been certain unfortunate changes in the set up for the working of the Land Reforms Act. At first it was decided that estates having an income of Rs 50,000 and above should be taken over. Work had started according to this set up. But now all the zamindaris have been taken over and naturally there has been an additional strain due to the change in the set up. The collection of rent and cess has been taken up in the vested estates through Karamcharis and *sairats* (18) had been made by public auction with the highest bidders. The *kutcheries* and *tahsil* offices of vested estates have also been taken over. Educational institutions, hospitals and dispensaries, hitherto run by landlords are now being maintained by Government out of the Improvement Grant. The expenditure over such institutions is, however, for the present, limited to the amount which the outgoing landlords used to spend. Improvement works such as desilting of tanks, repair of *kutchery* buildings, construction and repair of roads, bridges and culverts, etc., have been taken up for the benefit of the tenantry.

The Land Reforms Act is the fore runner of other reforms which are on the anvil in connection with the problem of land distribution, regulation of rent, co-operative farming, etc. After the complete abolition of intermediaries, it will be necessary to enact tenancy reforms in order to give full security of tenure to the tenants and to stop the various types of evictions and ejectments which may have been done by the outgoing landlords. Some steps, as indicated before have already been taken to meet this problem. Personal cultivation has also to be regulated. At the moment, there is no limit to the extent of lands that one can hold for personal cultivation although it is not physically possible for him to look after it. A ceiling on agricultural holdings will have to be fixed sometime or other as a necessary corollary to the land reforms movement. The First Five Year Plan drawn up by India Government had laid down that the rate of rent exceeding one fourth or one fifth of the produce should be regarded as requiring special justification. The movement of co-operative farming has not yet been taken up. The Bhoodan Movement sponsored by Acharya Vinoba Bhave has taken up the question of distributing land to the landless labourers. Although no spectacular results have been obtained for *bhoodan* in Muzaffarpur district, the movement has had a sobering effect.

It has been correctly held that merely enacting progressive land reforms will not be enough and that there should be a proper and efficient administration for implementing the land laws so that the difficulties and harassment to those who are the beneficiaries are reduced to the minimum. There has got to be a clean and honest administration particularly at the village level as otherwise much of the value of progressive land reforms will be lost. The Second Five Year Plan has also laid down a clear picture regarding the land reforms that have yet to be introduced. The basic idea is that

the Bhoodan Movement as well as Government legislation should be able to solve the complicated land problems in our country

DEVELOPMENT WORK

The change over of the character of the administrative set up into that of a Welfare State that has been indicated before has brought in a large number of projects to develop the resources of the district. A brief review of the work done under some of the items will be of interest. There has been a great encouragement, as mentioned before, to develop the irrigation and drainages of the district from 1950. The Land Revenue Administration Reports make out that in the year 1951-52, 132 wells, 2 tanks, 2 *bundhs*, 5 *pynes* and 5 medium irrigation schemes at a total cost of Rs 1,53,549 were executed under Private Irrigation Works Act. In 1952-53, 11 *pynes*, 4 *bundhs* and 6 sluice gates at a total cost of Rs 67,586 were executed. Under Private Irrigation Works Act, 216 projects were completed at a total cost of Rs 3,79,716. In 1953-54, 33 medium irrigation works consisting of a number of *pynes*, *bundhs* and sluice gates were executed at a cost of Rs 1,22,959. Under Private Irrigation Works Act, 189 projects were completed at a cost of Rs 3,00,000. In 1954-55, the Department of Agriculture had completed a number of *pynes*, *bundhs*, etc., at a cost of Rs 72,311. In this year under Private Irrigation Works Act, 187 minor schemes were completed at a cost of Rs 2,23,003.

As has been mentioned before, this district has not got much of waste land. But there are some *chaur* lands which may be cultivated. Portions of the big *chaur* at Kurhani in Sadar Subdivision were reclaimed in 1954-55. There are some very big *chaurs* in Hajipur subdivision but any reclamation of them will involve a huge expenditure.

During the recent years, however, the relations between landlords and tenants became somewhat strained. This was due to the fact that there were amendments to the Bihar Tenancy Act in 1954-55 for the purpose of securing to *bataidars* the right of occupancy and the enforcement of the Bihar Land Reforms Act. The landlords, on the face of the Bihar Land Reforms Act, tried to obtain and hold as much as possible of their *garmazurua malik* and *khas* and similar lands in their *khas* possession to save them from the operation of section 6 of Bihar Land Reforms Act, 1950. The lands given on *batai* or as *jagir* for personal services were attempted to be taken back under *khas* possession. All this naturally led to a certain amount of strained relationship between the landlords and the tenants. In 1952-53, a "No Rent Campaign" was lodged by the Socialist Party and others but had very little effect on the collection of rent.

REFERENCES

- (1) *Muzaffarpur Collectorate Records*—The eleven *mahals* in Hajipur were Hajipur, Akbarpur, Manni Ruttee, Boosary, Balagach, Bissarah, Sereissa, Imadpur, Gudhasson, Mulki and Nepore—*vide Paricannah of Abul Hosain, Royal Duran of Bihar* (Muzaffarpur Collectorate Records)
 - (2) *Muzaffarpur Collectorate Records*
 - (3) *Ibid*
 - (4) From Revenue Committee to Collector of Tirhut, 25th September, 1783 (*Muzaffarpur Collectorate Records*)
 - (5) Arrears of revenue
 - (6) From Revenue Committee to Collector of Tirhut, 25th September, 1783
 - (7) Copy of a circular letter from Governor General in Council to Revenue Board, 20th May, 1789 (*Muzaffarpur Collectorate Records*)
 - (8) Letter, dated 18th December, 1833 (*Muzaffarpur Collectorate Records*)
 - (9) Letter to Secretary, Revenue Department, 10th September, 1838 (*Muzaffarpur Collectorate Records*)
 - (10) Grants for the support of Brahmins
 - (11) Grants for the support of temples and deities
 - (12) From Commissioner of Bhagalpur to Collector of Tirhut, 18th April 1838 from Sadr Board of Revenue to Commissioner of Bhagalpur, 4th September, 1838 (*Muzaffarpur Collectorate Records*)
 - (13) Vritti maintenance grant
 - (14) Grant for the support of the deity Shiva
 - (15) Grant for securing the good will of God Vishnu
 - (16) Grant for the maintenance of *bhats*, a class of Brahmms
 - (17) Grant for the maintenance of *fakir*
 - (18) Settlements of trees, bamboos, etc
- [Stevenson Moore's Final Report of Survey and Settlement Operations (1901), Muzaffarpur Old Records (under publication) and 'Gandhiji's First Struggle in India' by P. C. Roy Choudhury may be consulted for further investigation]

CHAPTER XV.

GENERAL ADMINISTRATION.

In the last one hundred years there have been several administrative changes. *Sarkar* Tirhut consisting of the present districts of Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga previously was under the jurisdiction of the Commissioner of Bhagalpur Division. As a result of the Santhal revolt under the Commissionership of Bhagalpur it was felt that the Commissioner of Bhagalpur should be given some relief. It was further felt that the district of Tirhut needed more assistance in inspection particularly in regard to its police administration. The work of the Commissioner of Patna was held to be lighter and the district of Tirhut was transferred to the Patna Commissionership in 1856.

The notification of the Gazette transferring this jurisdiction was published on the 15th October, 1856 and communicated in letter no 731, dated the 15th October, 1856, by W. Grey to the Officiating Secretary, Board of Revenue.

Tirhut district was considered rather unwieldy and it was divided into two in 1875, the western portion being constituted the district of Muzaffarpur and the eastern portion being formed into a separate district, called Darbhanga after the name of its headquarters. The name Tirhut is still, however, used as a convenient appellation for the country included in these two districts.

Tirhut Division consisting of Muzaffarpur, Saran, Champaran and Darbhanga districts was separated from Patna Division on the 18th November 1903. The reasons were administrative and the old records show that there was a controversy whether the newly-formed division be called Muzaffarpur Division or Tirhut Division. The headquarters of Tirhut Division was located in Muzaffarpur town which is also the headquarters of the district of Muzaffarpur.

The last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur (1907) describes the administrative set up of the district as follows —

“ The administration of the district is in charge of the Collector under the Commissioner of Patna Division, and for general administrative purposes it is divided into three subdivisions with headquarters at Muzaffarpur, Hajipur and Sitamarhi. The headquarters subdivision is under the direct supervision of the Collector, while each of the other two subdivisions is in charge of a Subdivisional Officer exercising the powers of a Deputy Collector in revenue matters. At Muzaffarpur the Collector is assisted by a staff of Deputy Collectors consisting generally of five officers. In addition to this staff, there are two officers engaged on special branches of work, viz., a Special Deputy Collector in charge of Excise and Income tax, and a Deputy

Collector employed on partition work. An Assistant Magistrate and one or two Sub Deputy Collectors are also generally posted to the headquarters station, and in the cold weather a Joint Magistrate is deputed there. The Subdivisional Officers of Hajipur and Sitamarhi are also usually assisted by a Sub Deputy Collector."

In the paragraph quoted above, it was mentioned that the headquarters subdivision was under the direct supervision of the Collector. Now the headquarters subdivision, known as the Sadar subdivision, has been placed under a Subdivisional Officer like the other Subdivisional Officers for Hajipur and Sitamarhi. There has been an enormous expansion of administrative work and a very large number of officers are now posted at both the district headquarters and at the subdivisional headquarters. Income tax is now a Central subject. There has been an increase in the staff under the District Magistrate to cope with the expansion of administrative activities and particularly because of the aims of the Welfare State now.

The present district of Muzaffarpur has an area of 3 016 square miles and a population of 35 20,739 souls. The civil and revenue administration of the district is in charge of the District Magistrate or Collector who is under the administrative control of the Commissioner of Tirhut Division with headquarters at Muzaffarpur town. The District Magistrate is the pivot of the district administration. He is responsible for the maintenance of law and order and co-ordinates the various administrative departments while exercising an over all supervision over them. The police administration is directly under the District Magistrate. With the separation of the executive and judiciary, the District Magistrate has been divested of a part of his magisterial function but is not totally absolved of it. He is also the revenue chief for the district and with the abolition of zamindari, the District Magistrate's functions as the revenue chief has become all the more important and engrossing. The present policy of the State Government is to evolve into a Welfare State and the various development schemes that have been launched in pursuit of this policy are the special trust and responsibility of the District Magistrate. Various new schemes like Community Projects, Development Blocks, Basic Education and other projects under the First and Second Five Year Plans, etc. have been taken up. The District Officer has to see that they are being implemented.

For general administrative purposes the district is divided into three units known as subdivisions with headquarters at Muzaffarpur, Hajipur and Sitamarhi. The District Magistrate or the Collector is assisted by an Additional Collector who generally looks after the revenue and development work under the control of the District Magistrate. Each of the subdivisions is under a Subdivisional Officer who is vested with magisterial powers besides his revenue jurisdiction. The Subdivisional Officers are assisted by Deputy Collectors and Sub Deputy

Collectors, some of whom are Magistrates At each of the subdivisions, there is a Deputy Collector incharge of the Land Reforms and development work He is placed under the Additional Collector The Land Reforms Deputy Collector is responsible for implementing the land reforms policy of the State Government and to collect revenue Each of the revenue subdivisions is divided into several circles which are under the officers known as Anchal Adhikaris Details of the machinery for Land Revenue Administration are to be found in a separate chapter

POLICE

The district police administration is under the Superintendent of Police who is under the administrative control of the District Magistrate The Superintendent of Police is directly responsible for maintaining law and order His headquarters is at Muzaffarpur He is also under the administrative control of the Deputy Inspector General of Police of the Northern Range, the headquarters of which is at Muzaffarpur.

For police purpose, the district is divided into 5 police circles which fall in the three subdivisions There are altogether 26 police stations and 4 police outposts in the district They are as follows —

Circles	Police stations	Outposts
MUZAFFARPUR (SADAR) SUBDIVISION		
1 A division	(1) Muzaffarpur (Sadar)	
	(2) Muzaffarpur (town)	
	(3) Kurhani	
	(4) Kanti	
2 B division	(5) Munapur	
	(6) Sakra	
	(7) Paru	
	(8) Sahabganj	Patla Baidad
	(9) Baruraj	
	(10) Katra	
HARIPUR SUBDIVISION		
3 Hariपुर	(11) Hariपुर	
	(12) Mahua	
	(13) Raghupur	
	(14) Lalganj	
	(15) Mahnar	Graul Baidpur
	(16) Pateypur	
SITAMARHI SUBDIVISION		
4 Sitamarhi	(17) Sitamarhi	
	(18) Bairagana	
	(19) Majorganj	
	(20) Belisand	
	(21) Rumi Gaudpur	
	(22) Sheohar	
5 Sursand	(23) Sursand	
	(24) Pupri	
	(25) Sonbansa	
	(26) Bela	

The police organization for the district of Muzaffarpur in 1956 consisted of one Superintendent of Police, three Deputy Superintendents of Police, one Sergeant-Major, six Inspectors, two Sergeants, 57 Sub-Inspectors, 58 Assistant Sub Inspectors, 38 Havildars and 892 Constables. Timely additions or depletions to this staff were made to suit administrative exigencies.

The rural force consists of *dafadars* and *chaukidars* who hold inferior status in the police rank. There are 249 *dafadars* and 3,435 *chaukidars* in the district. Each village has got one or more *chaukidars* who look after the police work in the village. The *chaukidars* are commissioned to give round duty in their beats during the night and to apprehend criminals if any. Any anti social activity detected or reported in a village will immediately have to be reported to the police thana and the village *chaukidar* has his primary responsibility to do this. The *chaukidar* also reports the vital statistics, crop statistics and other matters of administrative interest in detail to the Sub Inspector of Police incharge of the police thana. A *dafadar* is placed above a number of *chaukidars* and usually one police circle has got one or more of *dafadars*. Usually the *dafadars* are men of certain status and they accept the job more for the prestige it carries than the actual pay.

From the police staff, it may be mentioned that one police represents 135 square miles and 7456 persons.

The detailed statistics of crime under the principal heads in the district for 1944-56 are as follows —

Year	Murder	Dacoity	Robbery	Burglary	Theft	Riot	Swindling
1944	20	65	7	1,171	428	70	22
1945	28	43	22	1,134	586	72	15
1946	18	82	23	1,398	824	98	30
1947	32	73	19	1,405	803	120	11
1948	28	71	21	1,580	698	169	7
1949	32	42	22	1,155	551	169	9
1950	33	31	16	1,316	758	134	8
1951	30	87	27	1,081	764	99	27
1952	26	82	22	1,082	640	124	21
1953	34	38	24	1,064	701	145	18
1954	40	34	22	1,299	732	144	31
1955	36	32	13	1,264	698	122	28
1956	27	34	15	1,089	646	112	31

GRAM PANCHAYAT

The organization of the Gram Panchayats in several villages of the district under the Bihar Panchayat Raj Act, 1947, is a help to the police organization.

The Gram Panchayats have been authorised to try offences under certain sections of the Indian Penal Code and also certain sections under other Acts, but the responsibility of the Police Department for law and

order of the villages continues all the same. The organization of village volunteer force under the Gram Panchayats has been of some help to the police. Details of the functions of the Gram Panchayats are to be found in the chapter under Local Self Government.

HOME GUARDS

The State Government responded to a general feeling of the people to have some military training so that they could be useful to the administration in any emergency. The partition of the country in 1946 had brought about various internal disorders and the assistance of the army in aid of civil power had to be procured to run the normal administration. It was realized that there should be a volunteer force which would not only give some military training to the people but also form a line of defence to fall back upon if there is an emergency. The State Government decided to raise a volunteer force to be called the Bihar Home Guards and the Home Guards Act was first passed in 1947 by the Bihar Legislature. The particular feature of the organization was its voluntary character.

The headquarters of the Bihar Home Guards, the office of the Indian Commandant, Home Guards and the Central Training Camp at Bihta (Patna) came into being in May, 1948. The first initial training for three months was imparted to the volunteers in 1948 and during 1948 to 1951, altogether 6,000 trainees were given the initial training. The village volunteers are also called up once a year for a refresher course lasting for four weeks. The scheme was extended throughout the State and during 1949-51, 5 battalions were established. Muzaffarpur has the distinction of getting the first battalion headquarters on 1st January, 1949. The jurisdiction of this battalion extends to the districts of Muzaffarpur, Saran and Champaran. The battalion is under a Battalion Commandant equal to the rank of a Deputy Superintendent of Police.

Under this battalion, there is a District Home Guards Office for Muzaffarpur. It has a strength of a few trainee Home Guards. Besides, there are some permanent Government staff, viz., one Company Commander, two Havildar clerks and one Sepoy Havildar. The Home Guards of the district are called up for 3 days in a month or 6 days in an alternate month at their respective district offices.

JAIL

In the last District Gazetteer O'Malley observes regarding the jail at Muzaffarpur as follows—"There is a District Jail at Muzaffarpur and a subsidiary jail at each of the outlying subdivisional headquarters. The subsidiary jail at Sitamarhi is reported to be unsuited for the detention of under trial or convicted prisoners, and Government has condemned it and agreed to the construction of a new subsidiary jail. For a short time this jail was affiliated to the Darbhanga District Jail and the Samastipur subsidiary jail to the Muzaffarpur District Jail, but the arrangement did not work well and was given up some years

ago The jail at Muzaffarpur has accommodation for 437 prisoners, distributed as follows —barracks without separate sleeping accommodation are provided for 290 male convicts, 46 female convicts, 16 juvenile convicts, 26 under-trial prisoners, 11 civil prisoners and 13 Europeans, the hospital holds 27 prisoners, and there are cells for 8 prisoners The subsidiary jail at Sitamarhi has accommodation for 22 males and 4 females, and that at Hajipur for 5 under-trial prisoners, 4 male convicts and one female convict The total daily average number of prisoners confined in the District Jail in 1905 was 320, of whom 289 were males and 31 females, it was 7 at Hajipur and 19 at Sitamarhi The industries carried on at the District Jail are the manufacture of mustard oil, castor oil, carpets, matting, aloe fibre, coarse cloth and dusters "

There has been a fundamental change in the jail administration From June 1st, 1942, the district jail at Muzaffarpur was raised to the status of a Central Jail with two affiliated sub-jails at Sitamarhi and Hajipur towns The present jail at Muzaffarpur has accommodation for 1,406 prisoners distributed as follows —

		Capacity—		
		For male	For female	Total
1	Barracks	1,345	22	1,367
2	Cells	34	1	35
3	Civil ward	4		4
Total		1,383	23	1,406

This is the only jail in the State which has got a leper ward with an accommodation for 50 leper prisoners The leper prisoners from all over the State are kept here and given treatment

The subsidiary jail at Sitamarhi has an accommodation for 60 male and 6 female prisoners Hajipur subsidiary jail has accommodation for 58 males and two females

The main industries at the Central Jail in Muzaffarpur are the manufacture of mustard oil, carpets, *durrie*, *newar* sheets phenyle and soap The other lines are weaving, laundry, tailoring, carpentry, cane work and leather work

Jail Reforms

The fundamental ideas regarding jail administration have undergone a radical change The prisoner is now helped to reform himself so that he could be an useful citizen after release from the jail With this object in view, several reforms have been carried out recently Some of them are listed below —

- (1) Better type of utensils have been given to the prisoners in place of iron cups and plates
- (2) The cases of long term prisoners are reviewed quarterly by the Provincial Board of Visitors

- (3) Solitary confinement and very hard labour such as oil pressing by prisoners have been abolished
- (4) Newspapers and books at Government cost are now supplied to even prisoners of Division III
- (5) Facilities for more interviews to the prisoners have now been allowed There is now very little restriction on the prisoners for their correspondence
- (6) Good conduct and good work by way of participating in mass literacy campaign, etc., are encouraged by more liberal remission of the jail sentence
- (7) A literacy campaign is a particular feature of the jail now There are night schools in the jail Prisoners are also allowed a certain amount of smoking at their own cost Amenities like radios and gramophones have been provided

Punishments

The following are the figures of convictions from 1948—56 —

Year	Magistrate Courts	Sessions Courts	Panchayat Courts	Total
1948	461	195		656
1949	601	322		923
1950	607	234		741
1951	407	109	1	517
1952	844	258	..	1,146
1953	799	345		1,144
1954	844	347		1,191
1955	797	331		1,131
1956	918	398		1,316

CIVIL JUSTICE

The permanent judicial staff entertained for the administration of Civil Justice consists of the District Judge, two Subordinate Judges and three Munsifs at Sadar and two Munsifs at each of the two subdivisional headquarters of Hajipur and Sitamarhi in the district But in view of the abnormal increase in the number of civil cases, two Additional Subordinate Judges and three Additional Munsifs at the district headquarters and two temporary Courts of Additional Munsifs at Hajipur are temporarily employed Out of the three temporary Courts of Additional Munsifs at Sadar, one is employed exclusively for the disposal of execution and miscellaneous cases arising out of execution cases

For checking corruption and giving better facilities to the litigant public, the Registrar system was first introduced in this judgship in

1945 on a temporary basis. The post of Registrar has become permanent. He assists the District Judge in disposing of matters pertaining to administration.

Decennial average of annual statistics of civil suits during the decade from 1901—10 to 1941—51 and annual statistics for 1951 to 1955 on the Judgeship of the district are given below —

Period	Total number of suits instituted	Total value of suits	Number of insolvent petitions presented by debtor		Insolvent petitions presented by creditors	Number adjudged to be insolvent during the year
			Under arrest or imprisonment	Not under arrest or imprisonment		
1901—1910	23 056 2	2 46 24 98* 1	6 2	9 2		6 3
1911—1920	21 777 2	39 39 400 7	5 7	18 2		9 5
1921—1930	22 421 6	65 25 197 1	6 2	33	6	13 8
1931—1940	31 858 2	52 34 422	9 6	38 4	6	22 5
1941—1950	18 631 4	71 02 358 9	1 7	4 8		3 7
Annual figures for—						
1951	9 928	66 65 27 7		1		
1952	11 255	98 85 358	1	2		4
1953	11 752	70 46 586		3	1	1
1954	10 825	54 87 637				
1955	10 560	59 72 474		1		1

CRIMINAL JUSTICE

Regarding criminal justice O Malley mentions thus in the District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur (1907) Criminal Justice is administered by the District and Sessions Judge the District Magistrate and the various Deputy and Sub Deputy Magistrates at the headquarters and subdivisional stations. The district of Champaran is also included within the limits of the Muzaffarpur Sessions Division and of the jurisdiction of the Court of the District Judge but the Court of Sessions for cases committed from Champaran is held at Motihari the headquarters of that district. The sanctioned staff at Muzaffarpur consists in addition to the District Magistrate of 4 Deputy Magistrates of the first class and one Deputy Magistrate of the second or third class. Besides these officers an Assistant Magistrate and one or two Sub Deputy Magistrates exercising second or third class powers are generally posted there. The Subdivisional Officers at Hajipur and Sitamarhi are almost invariably officers vested with first class powers and they are usually assisted by Sub Deputy Magistrates of the second class. There are also Benches of Honorary Magistrates at Muzaffarpur (15 members) and at Hajipur and Sitamarhi (6 members each) all of which exercise second class powers. In all there are 27 Honorary Magistrates of whom eight are authorised to sit singly.

There have been two notable changes since these observations were made. The district of Champaran has now been excluded from the jurisdiction of Muzaffarpur. Champaran has now got a separate judiciary for the administration of Criminal Justice. The other notable change is the gradual introduction of the scheme of separation of Executive and Judicial functions from July, 1952. Since then cases of petty and executive nature only are tried by the Magistrates in the executive service who are under the control of the District Magistrate and the rest are tried by the Munsifs and Judicial Magistrates who are under the administrative control of the District and Sessions Judge.

The district head of the judiciary is the District and Sessions Judge who is assisted by two Assistant Sessions Judges. Since after the introduction of the separation of the Judiciary and Executive a number of Judicial Magistrates, Munsif Magistrates and Honorary Magistrates have been placed under the administrative control of the District Judge. The Munsif Magistrates, Judicial Magistrates, Honorary Magistrates both at the district headquarters and at the subdivisions have been vested with the necessary magisterial powers.

Statistics of Criminal Justice showing the decennial average annual figures for the decades 1901—10 to 1941—50 and annual figures for 1951—55 are given below —

Period	Number of cases		Number of persons				Number of witnesses.		Remarks.
	In sessions Courts	In Magistrates Courts	Acquitted or discharged		Convicted		Sessions	Magistrates	
			Sessions	Magistrates	Sessions.	Magistrates			
1901—10	47.2		36.9		58.6		352.6		Figures of Magisterial Courts have been given from the 1st July, 1952 the day of separation of Executive and Judicial functions here
1911—20	49.3		62.4		62.1		479.7		
1921—30	40.2		71.4		69		696.2		
1931—40	53.9		67.2		103.6		787.8		
1941—50	108.9		330.4		178.3		1,451		
Annual figures for—									
1951	91		306		114		1,174		
1952	94	1,073	353	3,290	140	1,017	1,305	8,005	
1953	87	3,583	357	8,271	147	2,061	1,355	18,087	
1954	104	3,113	307	8,175	126	2,203	1,219	14,788	
1955	98	3,050	253	8,954	105	2,423	1,149	17,030	

INCOME TAX

There is an Income tax Office at Muzaffarpur. Usually there is one Income tax Officer and one Additional Income tax Officer for the district. The Income tax Circle of Muzaffarpur has jurisdiction over the whole of the district but particular cases belonging to different categories are under the Income tax Officer, Special Circle Investigation, Patna. The two Sugar Factories are assessed by the Income tax Officer, Special Circle Investigation, Patna. Some of the engineering concerns and the Muzaffarpur Electric Supply Company, Ltd., are assessed at Calcutta. In view of the special notification under section 5(7A) of the Income-tax Act, assessments are also made outside the State for some of the concerns as they have their principal place of business outside the State. Some of the important cloth firms and rice mills are assessed by the Income tax Officer, Special Circle, Patna. Income tax is a Central subject.

The district is important and noted for a large business in distribution of consumer goods, such as, cloth, grains, spices, etc. The cloth business in Muzaffarpur district is very well organised. There are also quite a few flourishing rice mills in Sitamarhi subdivision.

The following are details of the classes of assesses —

—	1915-16	1916-17	1917-18	1918-19	1919-20	1920-21	1921-22	1922-23
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
Individual	421	495	525	475	515	455	545	535
H U F	916	972	964	575	600	630	745	647
Association of persons, firms and companies	55	73	60	99	115	101	158	171

The following are the position of the demands —

—	1915-16	1916-17	1917-18	1918-19	1919-20	1920-21	1921-22	1922-23
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs
Individual	60,533	55,911	59,433	1,03,421	2,55,742	2,15,723	1,25,421	95,164
H U F	8,97,313	7,40,525	8,42,617	6,98,567	8,45,358	9,46,489	9,13,727	9,03,844
Association of persons, firms and companies	25,480	29,429	30,725	91,724	1,25,422	1,05,425	85,484	45,425

The Income-tax Officers of Muzaffarpur district are under the administrative control of the Assistant Commissioner of Income-tax, Northern Range, Muzaffarpur. This range has its jurisdiction for the whole of Tirhut Division. For appellate purpose, the Income-tax Officers of Muzaffarpur are under the jurisdiction of the Appellate Assistant Commissioner of Income-tax, Bihar and Orissa, with his headquarters in Patna.

COMMERCIAL TAXES

The District Commercial Taxes Office is in charge of the Superintendent of Commercial Taxes. He has his assistants to help him. Two more circles have been created for Sitamarhi and Hajipur subdivisions in 1950 and 1953 respectively. There is an Assistant Commissioner for Commercial Taxes who has the jurisdiction over the whole of the Tirhut Division and is in supervisory capacity for the Muzaffarpur Sales Tax Office.

The Commercial Taxes Department deals with 6 items of taxes, namely, (1) Sales tax, (2) Agricultural Income tax, (3) Entertainment tax, (4) Motor Spirit tax, (5) Electricity Duty, and (6) Passengers and Goods Transport charges. An account of these is given below.

(1) Sales Tax

The Bihar Sales Tax Act came into force with effect from the 1st October, 1944. The number of dealers registered under this Act was 2,616 in 1951-52 but the number is gradually decreasing. In 1955-56, there were only 1,091 registered and 214 unregistered dealers. The collection of Sales Tax during 1949-50 to 1956-57 is as follows —

Year	Collections Rs
1949-50	19,18,620
1950-51	21,84,033
1951-52	25,21,145
1952-53	24,01,719
1953-54	24,80,251
1954-55	24,26,472
1955-56	22,47,846
1956-57	24,15,103

The collection from this source is mostly from cloth, foodgrains and kirana goods.

(2) Agricultural Income-tax

Agricultural Income-tax Act was brought into effect in October, 1938, but the administration was transferred to the Commercial Taxes Department since 1st May 1944.

There has been a fall both in the number of assesseees and in the collection in recent years. This is due to the fact that because of the Land Reforms Act, many big cultivators had distributed their lands

among the members of the family and so the number of big farmers assessable with this tax came down. The collection of agricultural income tax from 1949-50 to 1956-57 is as follows —

Year	Collection Rs
1949-50	3,52,910
1950-51	3,81,947
1951-52	3,28,961
1952-53	3,29,107
1953-54	2,42,675
1954-55	2,62,443
1955-56	1,25,112
1956-57	97,268

The rise in the collection figure for 1950-51 was due to the realisation of arrears in certain cases filed in the previous years. Some of the assesses took steps to declare themselves separate from each other and there was a consequent decrease in the collection.

(3) Entertainment Tax

Since 1st April, 1948 the administration of the Bihar Entertainment Tax Act, 1937, has been entrusted to the Commercial Taxes Department. The collection figures from 1949-50 to 1956-57 are as follows —

Year	Collection Rs
1949-50	1,85,294
1950-51	2,05,450
1951-52	1,45,054
1952-53	2,13,932
1953-54	2,13,400
1954-55	2,24,179
1955-56	2,28,121
1956-57	2,57,616

(4) Motor Spirit Tax

The administration of the Bihar Motor Spirit Tax came to the Department of Commercial Taxes on the 1st April, 1949. The number of dealers and the collections have been on the increase. In 1951-52 there were 16 dealers under this Act but in 1956-57 there were 25. The total collections from 1949-50 to 1956-57 are as follows —

Year	Collection Rs
1949-50	90,701
1950-51	95,764
1951-52	1,03,096

Year.				Collection.
				Rs
1952-53	...	...	..	1,14,013
1953-54	...	...	...	1,98,576
1954-55	...	.	.	2,28,506
1955-56	...	...	...	2,34,298
1956-57	...	...	.	2,56,546

(5) *Electricity Duty.*

The Bihar Electricity Duty Act came into force on the 1st October, 1948. The collection figures from 1949-50 to 1956-57 are as follows :—

Year.				Collection.
				Rs
1949-50	...	...	...	28,372
1950-51	...	.	..	36,227
1951-52	..	...	...	36,773
1952-53	..	.	.	35,292
1953-54	.	..	...	46,668
1954-55	..	.	...	57,430
1955-56	...	..	...	58,199
1956-57	...	...	..	74,926

There has been an expansion of the electric system and this is the reason why there has been a gradual increase in the collections.

(6) *Passengers and Goods Transport Act.*

The Bihar Passengers and Goods Transport Act came into force from the 1st April, 1950. The total collections from 1950-51 to 1956-57 are as follows —

Year.				Collection.
				Rs.
1950-51	.	.	.	4,274
1951-52	.	.	.	7,574
1952-53	.	.	.	24,732
1953-54	.	.	.	58,435
1954-55	.	.	.	55,576
1955-56	.	.	.	54,365
1956-57	.	.	.	57,846

The increase in the collections is due to the increase in the number of buses, taxis and trucks within the district.

REGISTRATION

There are 15 Registration Offices under Act XVI of 1908. At Muzaffarpur the District Sub-Registrar deals with documents presented for registration there and assists the District Magistrate, who is

quinquennium 1917—21 was 75,746 as against 58,994 in the preceding five years, there being an increase amounting to 28.3 per cent. The average number of deeds registered annually during the quinquennium 1932—36 was 69,821 as against 81,593 in the preceding five years, there being a decrease amounting to 14.4 per cent. The annual average number of deeds registered during the quinquennium 1937—41 was 80,124 as against 69,821 in preceding five years, there being an increase amounting to 14.7 per cent. In the quinquennium 1942—46 there was an increase of 29.4 per cent when average number of 1,03,734 deeds were registered annually. The average number of deeds registered during the quinquennium 1947—51 was 1,13,819 as against 1,03,734 in the preceding five years, there being an increase amounting to 9.7 per cent while the average number of deeds registered during the quinquennium 1952—56 was 1,03,270 as against 1,13,819 in the preceding five years, there being a decrease amounting to 9.3 per cent.

Thus it is noticed that on the average the incidence of registration of the deeds has gradually increased excepting the quinquenniums 1922—26, 1932—36 and 1952—56 when the trend had been reversed by 1, 14.4 and 9.3 per cent respectively.

The average number of deeds registered annually during the quinquennium 1947 to 1951 was 1,13,819 as against 57,330 in quinquennium 1907 to 1911, the increase being 90.8 per cent. The quinquennium 1952—56 saw a decrease of 9.3 per cent when average number of deeds registered annually was 1,03,270 as against 1,13,819 in the preceding five years. Thus the registration of the deeds has increased by 80 to 85 per cent in these days. Such increase is more due to gradual rise in the price of foodgrains. It can also be said that the rise in the number of registration is due to the fact that the creditors have lost faith in debtors and they do not like to advance any money without getting some deeds like sale, mortgage bond, etc., registered in their favour. A statement of the price of lands as calculated from the deeds is given in Appendix X.

The statement below shows the number of documents registered with the receipt and expenditure from the year 1907 to 1956 —

Year	Number of deeds registered	Total receipt	Total expenditure
		Rs	Rs
1907	56,830	61,283	26,604
1908	56,863	63,436	30,385
1909	70,937	75,740	29,849
1910	48,821	57,511	27,100
1911	53,197	63,021	28,758
1912	51,256	61,367	28,201
1913	55,211	65,875	29,601

Year.		Number of deeds registered.	Total receipt.	Total expenditure.
			Rs.	Rs.
1914	...	61,970	74,819	33,179
1915	...	69,343	81,032	36,450
1916	...	57,158	72,141	33,736
1917	...	63,274	70,887	32,775
1918	...	62,969	72,449	34,272
1919	...	92,503	1,10,279	41,100
1920	...	80,922	1,01,035	46,218
1921	...	79,057	1,03,203	53,146
1922	...	65,145	1,23,771	49,421
1923	...	78,040	1,66,202	56,838
1924	...	73,117	1,59,087	56,538
1925	...	82,262	1,76,400	61,134
1926	...	76,055	1,75,303	65,365
1927	...	85,701	2,01,233	68,202
1928	...	85,141	2,05,878	64,929
1929	...	80,786	1,92,637	66,244
1930	...	80,749	1,86,838	73,302
1931	...	75,583	1,57,135	69,420
1932	...	75,078	1,50,996	60,443
1933	...	71,647	1,50,632	60,253
1934	...	60,132	1,33,978	62,323
1935	...	67,079	1,59,958	62,130
1936	...	75,173	1,65,758	65,803
1937	...	78,418	1,70,015	68,318
1938	...	74,380	1,61,485	70,815
1939	...	82,870	1,76,527	71,551
1940	...	80,098	1,73,753	78,734
1941	...	84,857	1,60,880	77,536
1942	...	88,801	1,97,907	75,419
1943	...	1,31,139	3,71,982	97,149
1944	...	1,06,121	4,13,122	99,977
1945	...	99,350	4,24,317	1,18,063
1946	...	93,258	4,38,022	1,40,461
1947	...	1,11,443	5,62,135	1,43,881
1948	...	1,08,839	5,95,628	1,61,537
1949	...	1,04,875	7,80,974	1,76,543
1950	...	1,21,824	8,61,944	1,93,607
1951	...	1,22,117	8,28,493	2,17,668
1952	...	1,04,088	7,27,820	1,92,294
1953	...	1,13,704	7,73,341	2,03,704
1954	...	97,768	6,44,701	1,97,725
1955	...	96,476	6,15,444	1,84,269
1956	...	1,04,314	6,77,149	1,83,081

The statement below shows the average number of deeds registered with percentage of increase and decrease of each quinquennium from 1907 to 1956 :—

Year.			Average number of deeds registered.	Percentage of increase.	Percentage of decrease.
1907—1911	..	..	57,330 }	2.9	..
1912—1916	..	..	58,994 }		
1912—1916	..	..	58,994 }	28.3	..
1917—1921	..	..	75,746 }		
1917—1921	..	..	75,746 }	..	1
1922—1926	..	..	74,923 }		
1922—1926	..	..	74,923 }	8.9	..
1927—1931	..	..	81,593 }		
1927—1931	..	..	81,593 }	..	14.4
1932—1936	..	..	69,821 }		
1932—1936	..	..	69,821 }	14.7	..
1937—1941	..	..	80,124 }		
1937—1941	..	..	80,124 }	29.4	..
1942—1946	..	..	1,03,734 }		
1942—1946	..	..	1,03,734 }	9.7	..
1947—1951	..	..	1,13,819 }		
1947—1951	..	..	1,13,819 }	..	9.3
1952—1956	..	..	1,03,270 }		
1907—1912	..	..	57,330 }	90.8	..
1947—1951	..	..	1,13,819 }		
1907—1912	..	..	57,330 }	81	..
1952—1956	..	..	1,03,270 }		

EXCISE

The Excise administration of the district is controlled by the District Magistrate who is helped in this matter by a Superintendent of Excise stationed at Muzaffarpur. The Superintendent of Excise is also under the administrative control of the Deputy Commissioner, Excise, for this range and the Commissioner of Excise whose headquarters is in Patna. For the purposes of administration, supervision and control over the revenue derived from Excise Department, the district is divided in 12 circles, each of which is under the charge of an Excise Sub-Inspector. There are three liquor warehouses at Sadar, Hajipur and Sitamarhi subdivisions under separate Excise Sub-Inspectors. At each of the subdivisions, there is an Inspector of Excise who exercises control over the Circle Sub-Inspectors. The Inspector is in charge of the warehouses as well.

A special staff is posted at the borders of Nepal with a view to check the smuggling of Nepal ganja. There is also a separate special force at Muzaffarpur Railway Station to detect the smuggling of Nepal ganja.

The sources of excise revenue in a district are country spirit, imported liquor (foreign liquor), toddy (*tari*), ganja, opium, *bhang*, commercial spirit and other miscellaneous excise goods. The statistics of the revenue from 1945-46 to 1956-57 have been quoted separately.

Country spirit

At first, country spirit shops used to be settled on outstill system. This was changed in 1913-14 to distillery system. Under this system, liquor warehouses were established at all subdivisional headquarters to store, blend, reduce, and issue liquor to the shops of the district. In 1950-51, the system of settling country spirit shops on auction was changed to sliding scale system to eliminate speculation.

The revenue figures will show that there was a rise in the figure till 1949-50. This rise was due to the gradual increase in duty and license fees. Since 1950-51, the revenue shows a tendency to decline due to the diminution of the purchasing power of the consumers.

Imported liquor

The consumption of imported liquor is usually confined to the urban areas. The high price of the imported liquor has confined its consumption to the richer class only.

The statistics quoted separately will show that there was a rise in the revenue from this head up to 1949-50. From 1950-51 onwards, there was a decline. The revenue of 1951-52 recorded an abnormal fall. The figures in the subsequent years do not show any remarkable rise and fall in the revenue. The purchasing power of the richer class has obviously declined.

Toddy (Tari)

The revenue from *tari* was previously derived from license fees for shops settled on auction only. In 1931-32, the free tax system was introduced in the district.

The revenue derived from this head reached its peak in 1950-51 when Rs 20,82,615 was derived from this head alone. There has been a decline in revenue since 1951-52. In 1956-57, the revenue was Rs 17,95,150. The decline would indicate that there was a decline in the purchasing power of the common man.

Ganja

The revenue from ganja is derived from duty and license fees. The sliding scale of license fees was introduced in 1950-51. The duty on ganja has steadily been raised to minimise its consumption without the revenue being affected.

There has been a marked decrease in revenue under this head for several years prior to 1956-57

Opium

The retail price of opium has been consistently increased to bring down the consumption as far as possible. In 1951-52, a system of permit was introduced to further cut down its consumption and to prevent fresh addicts.

Bhang

Bhang grows wild in the rural areas of the district. Duty and license fees have been raised from time to time to restrict its consumption without affecting the revenue. The consumption of *bhang* from the licensed shops of the district is nominal.

Commercial spirit

Revenue from this source mainly comes from license fees of denatured spirit including medicated wines. The statistics of revenue derived under different heads from 1945-46 to 1956-57 are as follows —

Year	Country spirit	Imported liquor	Toddy (Tax)	Ganja	Opium	Bhang	Commercial spirit	Miscellaneous	Total
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs	Rs
1945-46	6 383	9 447	15 431	455	54 36	1 498	3 414	13 423	25 99 074
1946-47	7 565	16 975	17 508	673	79 943	1 903	3 777	17 309	30 04 856
1947-48	7 391	17 941	18 069	861	70 468	1 771	3 660	15 515	30 10 301
1948-49	6 960	40 470	19 086	607	66 993	1 20	3 797	16 061	30 80 078
1949-50	73 079	66 976	19,504	190	64 107	2 458	3 389	21 514	30 04,290
1950-51	6 907	45 947	20 806	73	67 674	3 613	4 153	31 56	31 39 500
1951-52	6 394	19 583	19 881	306	45 074	4 766	5 019	28 714	29 30 399
1952-53	5 668	23 880	19 576	90	39 190	5 103	10 506	18 47	24 47 003
1953-54	5 840	26 939	19 879	901	31 500	5 253	13 270	1 443	26 80 616
1954-55	5 080	23 071	18 648	561	36 635	5 000	13 344	9 938	25 66 550
1955-56	5 105	23 673	17 951	355	22 418	3 198	13 695	10 876	24 48 693
1956-57	5 037	23 501	18 674	940	24 801	2 301	15 954	15 519	23 33 913

*With Rs. 50 028 from power alcohol

CENTRAL EXCISE

For the purpose of collection of Central Excise revenue, Muzaffarpur district is divided into four Central Excise Circles each under a Superintendent, viz., Muzaffarpur I and Muzaffarpur II, Hajipur I and Hajipur II. This is a Central subject.

Muzaffarpur I Circle has jurisdiction over Sakra and Kurhani police-stations of the Sadar subdivision of Muzaffarpur district.

Muzaffarpur II Circle has jurisdiction over the whole Sitamarhi subdivision and Sadar subdivision excepting Kurhani and Sadar police-stations of Muzaffarpur district.

Hajipur I Circle has jurisdiction over the whole of Hajipur subdivision except Pateypur police station and Mahua police station excluding beat nos 13 to 16.

Hajipur II Circle has jurisdiction over the whole Pateypur police station and Mahua police station except beat nos 13 to 16. Muzaffarpur is also the headquarters of Assistant Collector of Central Excise, having jurisdiction over the districts of Champaran, Darbhanga, and Muzaffarpur I and II Circles.

The main excisable commodities grown or manufactured in Muzaffarpur district are tobacco, sugar, soap, and package tea. 12,830 acres were under tobacco cultivation in 1953-54. The Central Excise revenue in the district in the year 1953-54 was as follows —

Commodities	Production	Revenue
		Rs
Tobacco	1,78,42,334 lbs.	25,95,257
Sugar $\frac{2}{3}$	3,44,273 cwt.	29,65,860
Soap	168 cwt	1,277
Package tea	572 lbs	193

Since the tobacco cultivation in this district is very heavy, it was necessary to create four aides for administrative purposes. The tobacco is sold to districts in South Bihar, Uttar Pradesh, West Bengal, Central India, and Delhi State, for chewing or for manufacturing into *hookah* or *zarda* tobacco.

In 1953 there were 3 sugar factories, one soap factory, one packer of package tea and 2,978 tobacco licencees.

Tobacco is also marketed in the district, subdivisional towns and in the interior. The main *kats* where tobacco is sold for consumption within the district are Ghataro, Pojha, Etwarpur, Pakri, Madanpur, Sarai, Bhatnani, Vaishali, Madama, Saitha, Chapattia and Pahatea.

Sugar is despatched from the factories according to the quota released by the Ministry of Food and Agriculture of the Government of India.

LAND REFORMS SECTION

As mentioned before, the District Magistrate and Collector is in over all charge of the Land Reforms section. He is helped by a senior officer who is usually designated as an Additional Collector. There are Land Reforms Deputy Collectors in each of the subdivisions and under the Land Reforms Deputy Collector, there are Circle Officers who are known as Anchal Adhikaris. With the abolition of the zamindari, all the intermediaries between the tenant and the Government have been done away with and this throws the entire responsibility for revenue purposes on the Collector's staff. The direct link between the tenants and the Government is established through the Karamcharis who are incharge of making collection of rent. The work of the subordinate staff requires constant vigilance particularly in this transitory period.

The Additional Collector is also the District Development Officer. He co-ordinates the work of the different departments like the Agriculture Department, Animal Husbandry Department, Public Works Department, etc. at the district level for purposes of implementing the development schemes. This part of the work under the Second Five Year Plan has become extremely important. The District Officer usually presides over the monthly meetings of the Development Committee when all the officers meet and discuss the schemes and review the progress done. The Block Development Officers are incharge of a number of thanas for purposes of carrying out the development schemes. The Block Development Officers work under the District Magistrate through the Additional Collector.

MISCELLANEOUS DEPARTMENTS

Besides the departments mentioned above, there are a large number of Government departments at district levels. Some of these departments are Public Works Department (Roads and Buildings, Irrigation), Public Health Engineering Department, Waterways Division, Electricity Department, Labour Department, Agriculture Department, District Employment Exchange, Animal Husbandry Department, Industries Department, Co-operative Department and District Inspector of Schools.

Muzaffarpur being also the divisional headquarters has the Range Office for some of the Government departments. Some of the Range Officers are Deputy Inspector General of Police, Superintending Engineers (Public Works Department, Irrigation Department, Public Health Engineering Department, Electricity Department etc.), Deputy Director of Agriculture, Assistant Commissioner Commercial Taxes, Deputy Director Veterinary Services, Assistant Commissioner Labour etc.

Some of the departments belonging to the Central Government that have the offices at Muzaffarpur are Central Excise, Income tax, Posts and Telegraphs, Recruiting Office, Central Public Works Department.

Muzaffarpur is the Regional Headquarters of the North Eastern Railway and a number of Railway offices are located there.

CHAPTER XVI

DIRECTORY

Ambara Chauk —This is a place in Paru police station and is about four miles south west of Vaisali. It is commonly believed to be the village home of Ambapali who was the famous Court-dancer at Vaisali.

Bairagnia —A growing and prosperous village in Sitamarhi sub-division situated on the Nepal frontier on the east bank of Lalbheva River. Bairagnia is a big trade centre for grain, oil seed and timber. There are four rice mills. It has got a high school and Gurukul Ashram. Bairagnia is the clearing place for a big merchandise both to and from Nepal. It is a growing township.

Baruraj —There is a police station at Baruraj four miles from Motipur and 22 miles from Muzaffarpur. It is a growing township.

Batesar Asthan —It is situated about 14 to 15 miles north east of Hajipur on the Hajipur-Jandaha road. A fair is held on the *Basant Panchami* and *Shivaratri* day at Batesar Asthan every year. The *Shivalingam* is placed on a bar tree and the *mela* attracts a large number of visitors.

Bela —A place near Sitamarhi where there were indigo factories. There used to be a *kutchery* of Darbhanga Raj at Bela. There is a middle English school.

Bela Muchpakauni —A village and police outpost in the north east of the Sitamarhi sub-division situated on the frontier about a mile to the west of the Murha, a tributary of the Dhausa river. The original name of the village is said to have been only Bela. The epithet *Muchpakauni* was added on account of the bad quality of the water as it is said that any one drinking it for some time will have his moustaches (*muchh*) turned grey.

Belsand —Belsand is the headquarters of a thana by the same name. The population of Belsand police thana according to Census of 1901 is 1,19,877. The thana is frequently inundated.

There were important indigo concerns in this thana some decades back. There are no indigo concerns now.

Chak Ramdas —The village of Baniya (with the adjacent *tola* Chak Ramdas) is taken to be the remnants of Vaniyagama. The lands of the village contain extensive mounds and some ten years ago two statues of Jain *Tirthankars*, one seated the other standing, were discovered about eight feet below the surface and 500 yards west of the village. Vaniyagama is believed to be the birth place of Mahavira the twenty fourth *Tirthankar* or path finder of the Jains. This theory is, however, not undisputed.

Charaut —A village close to the eastern boundary of the Sitamarhi sub-division about 8 miles north east of Pupri. With a population of

8,947 souls, it is one of the largest villages in the district. It contains a religious establishment subordinate to the *math* or monastery at Matihani in Nepal, the *mahanth* of which is one of the richest land-owners in the district. The tradition relates that more than two centuries ago a Vaishnava, named Sri Ram Balaji went to Janakpur in Nepal from Jaipur. When returning home, he was struck by the scene and silent grandeur of the forest where the village of Matihani at present stands, and determined to spend the remainder of his days there in religious meditation. He found a holy tank from which King Janaka had taken earth for his sacrificial altars, and on its bank he erected a hut. The fame of his sanctity soon spread, and the rich and powerful flocked to do him service. The Raja of Nepal gave him four villages, a temple dedicated to Janakiji (Sita) was built soon after, and the Vaishnava assumed the title of *mahanth*. The first few incumbents were given extensive grants of land by the Raja of Nepal, and the third Jai Krishn, having received in 1761 a grant of the villages of Charaut and Madhurapur in the district from the Maharaja of Darbhanga, founded a *math* at the former place.

Deokali—A village in the Sitamarhi subdivision situated on the Belsand Sitamarhi road, 4 miles east of Sheohar and 11 miles west of Sitamarhi. The village contains a group of temples situated in a large courtyard standing at the top of a great mound, the latter is ascended by a long flight of steps leading from a fine lake stretching for $\frac{1}{2}$ mile below. This mound is called Draupadagarh, and local tradition affirms that it was the fort of Draupada of the *Mahabharata*. The principal temple, which contains a large *lingam* is called Bhubaneswar. A fair is held here on the *Shukravati* day.

Goraul—This village, situated at about 20 miles north of Hajipur town on Hajipur Muzaffarpur Railway line of North Eastern Railway, is growing into importance due to the location of a sugar factory in 1952. A police outpost has been opened in August, 1952. The village Goraul has got a large number of middle class families.

Hajipur subdivision—The area is 786 square miles. Hajipur subdivision was formed in 1865 and is now comprised of 6 thanas namely, Hajipur, Lalganj, Patepur, Mahua Mahnar and Raghapur. There are two towns, Hajipur and Lalganj. Hajipur is the headquarters of the subdivision. In 1801 the population of the subdivision was 7,14,079. The population according to 1951 Census is 9,42,472. The density of the population is 1,212 to the square mile.

The subdivision is said to have been the seat of the sages or *Rishis* in ancient times. It is believed that Sri Ramchandra passed through Hajipur on his way to Mithila. Lord Buddha also passed through it. The river Gandak which flows by it is said to have come out of the cheek (Sanskrit *gand*) of Lord Shiva and so she is called Gandak or Gandaki.

During the Muslim rule Hajipur was a noted place and there are several old mosques at many places in a dilapidated condition Hajipur was the revenue centre under the Muslim and Mughal rule

The subdivision is famous for mangoes, litchies and plantains

Hajipur town —Hajipur is the headquarters of the subdivision of the same name It is situated on the eastern bank of the Gandak at a short distance above its confluence with the Ganga opposite Patna Its present population according to the Census of 1931 is 25,149 It lies on the main line of the North Eastern Railway which runs west from Patihar and is also connected by a direct branch line with Muzaffarpur town Its position on the railway and its command of water traffic in three directions give the town a considerable commercial importance Hajipur has been connected with Sonapur by a railway bridge on the Gandak constructed in January, 1885 The present Sonapur bridge has been found to be rather unserviceable for the heavy traffic Another railway bridge at some distance from the present bridge is being built Hajipur has now been connected with the next station of Sonapur (in Saran district) by a pontoon bridge

One Haji Ilyas alias Shamsuddin Ilyas, King of Bengal, between 1345 and 1358 A D, is reported to have founded the Hajipur town and strengthened the town with a large fort, of which the ramparts are still visible Hajipur was the headquarters of the Governor of Bihar in the later Muslim times At that time the town is said to have extended as far as Mahnar, 20 miles to the east and to a village called Gadai Sarai, 4 miles to the north It figures conspicuously in the struggles between Akbar and his rebellious Afghan Governor of Bengal, being besieged and captured by the imperial troops in 1572 and again in 1574 but after the transfer of the seat of Government to Patna it lost its former importance In 1572 the Afghan rebels seized the town, but were driven out of it by Muzaffar Khan, one of Akbar's Generals Two years afterwards, the news came that Daud Khao, the son of Sulaiman Kirani, had assumed the title of king and destroyed the fort at Patna A *farman* was sent from Delhi to Khan Khanan, ordering him to punish Daud and to subdue Bihar, and a number of chieftains, who had remained loyal to the Mughals, were ordered to assist him Meanwhile Daud had taken refuge in the fort at Hajipur to which the imperial forces laid siege On hearing this, Akbar himself set out for Patna and on his arrival, determined to reduce Hajipur Awed by the presence of the army under Akbar, Daud sued for peace Akbar is said to have magnanimously sent an offer to Daud to accept one of the three following means of deciding to whose dominions Bihar should be annexed He invited Daud to put the matter to the test by a single combat or to depute a wrestler who should meet an imperial wrestler or to send a fighting elephant which should cope with an imperial animal The idea was that whichever alternative he chose, victory should be declared to belong to the side whose combatant won The story has it that while this parleying was going on,

Akhar took possession of the Hajipur fort by a sudden move and at the same time attacked Patna. A force of 3 000 men was sent over and Raja Gajapati zamindar of Hajipur, was ordered to support the troops.

The rebels were defeated Fateh Khan Barha, the commander of the fort was slain with many of his soldiers. Five days afterwards Daud fled to Bengal and then to Orissa where he was defeated and finally obliged to conclude peace.

There are a very few buildings to commemorate but the names of the different *mohallas* or wards recall the days of Muslim rule. The grave of Haj Aliyas himself is still pointed out to the south east of the Gandak bridge and is held in great veneration by both the Muhammadans and Hindus of the town. It is visited by pilgrims from all parts of the district and beyond specially women, who, it is said obtain the fulfilment of their wishes by propitiating the saint. Close to the graveyard of Haj Aliyas is the graveyard of Haj Harman.

The remains of the old fort stand close by on an elevated land lying along the bank of the Gandak and inside the enclosure is an old mosque, the Jama Masjid which according to an inscription over the stone gateway, shows to have been built in 1587 by Maksud Shah. Tradition has it that over each doorway there was an inscription in a different language. The inscription in Arabic over the front doorway is now much defaced and almost illegible. One is in Hindi but in the Persian character and it contains allusions to Hindu gods. There have been a certain amount of destruction of these inscriptions. The mosque is crowned with three rounded domes the centre one being the largest. They are built of horizontally placed rows of stones each row forming a circle and each circle being more contracted than the one immediately below it until the keystone is reached which is circular. The central portion of the mosque was badly damaged during the earthquake of 1934. It was afterwards thoroughly repaired in 1944-45. There is also a *sarai* or rest house within the limits of the fort which was built for the accommodation of late Sir Rana Jang Bahadur on the occasion of his visits from Nepal. This *sarai* encloses a Buddhist temple, a double storied building with some carvings of various erotic *Ashanas* on wood. There is clear Tantrik influence on them. There is a temple of Ramchandra to the west of the town and the tradition is that Ram stayed here when on his way to Janakpur. Two sites named Ramchaura and Rambhadra are said to mark the places where he stopped on his journey northwards (see also Reports A S I Vol VII and an article. On some names of places in Bihar by Mr John Christian Calcutta Review Jan 1891). Every year a *mela* is held at Ramchaura during *Ramnaumi* where large number of people assemble from every corner.

Sonepur fair at Hajipur—The famous Sonepur fair in Saran district beyond Hajipur was previously held at Hajipur and only oblations were offered to the deity at Sonepur. The fair for elephants, cattle and horses used to be held at Hathisarganj, Dighi and Anwarpur.

respectively at Hajipur and the Mina Bazar was held inside the fort and at Rambhadra. There also used to be horse races and polo meets. In the year 1803 Lord Clive established a stable at Hajipur. Mr. Nox after his return from Nepal as Resident was appointed as Captain of that stud. He built a race course inside the fort. The officers on deputation to the *mela* and the indigo planters used to take part in the horse race and polo meets. After sometime the Manager of the stud built a separate race course just beneath the fort on the bank of the Gandak and furnished it with railings. A bungalow which was built by Mr. Warvel and Mr. Norton (Members of the Patna Council) for trade purposes was converted into a dance club which was a particular feature in the *mela* crowded by European Planters. At the time of Lord Wellesley and Captain Morecraft in 1800 the horse races started being held at Pusa but the one started by the planters was not discontinued. But in 1837 the race course was submerged by the river Gandak due to a change in the course of the river and the dance club was shifted to Sonapur. Gradually the *mela* also shifted to Sonapur. But a two day *mela* is still held at Hajipur on the place from Konhara ghat to the Gandak bridge. The overflow population of Sonapur *mela* stays at Hajipur. The names of the different *mahallas* where the Sonapur *mela* is now held in Saran district on the other side of the river are those that still exist in Hajipur.

The bridge —The foundation stone for the bridge over Gandak was laid by the then Governor of Bengal in 1880 and was inaugurated by Lord Dufferin. It is a fine specimen for the time when it was built. There will soon be another bridge near the present site. The present railway bridge cannot stand the heavy railway traffic for any long time now. The railways are putting up another bridge (1957). There is a seasonal pontoon bridge since 1957.

Hajuri Math —It is situated on the east flank of the Gandak and many stories are associated with it. It is said that an European Engineer while arguing with a saint in that math met with his anger and became dumb. He was not cured even after treatment in England. He came back to the saint who cured him. The Engineer offered a bell to the math which is still to be found.

Temples —There is a Nepali temple of Lord Mahadeva which was erected by a Subedar of the Maharaja of Nepal. An inn was also attached to it. There are erotic carvings showing *tantrik* influence.

At Ramchaura it is said that Lord Ram together with Laxmana and his *guru* Vishwamitra had rested on their journey and the place came to be known as Rambhadra. A fair is held every year on Ramnaumi day.

The temple of Pataleshwar is famous as it is supposed to give rain when the deity is submerged with Ganga water.

Sonechauraya —There is a pond at Diggi which is situated two miles north of Hajipur and a legend runs that in *Shivaratri* a certain

bird took *parshad* from Hariharnath temple and while flying became thirsty and came to this pond to quench its thirst. By chance it fell into it and became of gold. Hindus believe that by the grace of Mahaprabu Balhacharya whoever takes bath in this pond for three days earns sanctity. It has become the centre of pilgrimage in *malamas* period.

Karbala—It was constructed 175 years ago by Shah Alam. It attracts a large crowd of Muslims throughout the year.

Tombs—A tomb known as *Mamu Bhagana ki Kabar* was erected by Shaistha Khan, the maternal uncle of Aurangzeb. It is situated near the pond of Shiva Singh in the *mouza* of Jarwa. The tomb of Makhdoom Shah Abul Fateb Sheikh Shattari was built in *mouza* Tangaul by Taj Khan. The tomb of Bar Khurdar Aulia Shaheb is near Hatsarganj police outpost. In *mahalla* Khatte Ruknuddin there are two tombs, one of Hafiz Barkhurdar and to the east of it is the tomb of his disciple Ruknuddin Shaheb.

The tomb of Hazrat Mohiuddin alias *Pir Damaris* Shaheb is in Minapur which is built of marble. Other tombs of Kamaluddin Shaheb and Khaja Mohiuddin Chisti, disciple of Baba Fariduddin Gunj Shakar Multani are also here. The tomb of Syed Hapi son of Syed Dost Muhammad was built by Emperor Jahangir. The tomb of Hazrat Jalaluddin Abdul is to the east of Nepali temple. The tomb of Khaja Bhil is on *mouza* Chakbhul near Bagmati. He was also a disciple of Baba Gunj Shakar.

Hazrat Jandaha—A village in the Hajipur subdivision, 20 miles east of Hajipur and 9 miles north of Mahuar. It is a local mart of some importance, the principal article of commerce being tobacco. The name of the place is derived from a curious legend of which the following account is taken from an article. On some names of places in Bihar by Mr John Christian *Calcutta Review* Vol XCII 1891—

The revered Musalman saint whose tomb is still pointed out at Hazrat Jandaha and who gave the name to the place and the river that flows past it was known as Diwan Sah Ali. It is said that one hot summer day he felt very thirsty and asked a bystander to fetch him some water. The man was rude enough to reply that there was no water to be had close by. At this the Shah got very angry and in his anger called on the water to flow that way, saying *Biah* (Persian—Come). Immediately a river began to approach the place cutting away intervening land and causing devastation and ruin to the villages as it advanced. This so terrified the neighbouring people that they came in a body and implored the Shah to have pity on them and cause the river to spare their lands. He then called out *Jandah* (do not drown) and the river stopped encroaching and began to flow quietly in its present channel. Thus the river was called

Baya and the town Jandaha This Diwan Sah Ali was himself the subject of miracle, performed on him in his infancy by his uncle, who was equally remarkable and he lived in Hajipur where his tomb is still pointed out His name was Makhdum Shah Abdul Fatah It is said that, on one occasion, during one of his fits of ecstasy, which lasted for long periods, he threw his nephew Shah Ali who was only six days old into the river Gandak calling on the river saint Khawaja Khizr, to educate him and take care of him After six years, when he had recovered his mother told him what he had done and what a grievous injury he had caused to his brother and sister in law, who had never ceased bewailing the loss of their only child Thereupon Makhdum Shah told her not to grieve and going to the river said— Khawaja Khizr, give me back my nephew, whom I committed to your care six years ago ' On this, the river began to roll and out came the boy, robed and jewelled like prince Though young, he was thoroughly conversant with all the religious laws, and afterwards became the famous Hazrat Shah Ali from whom Hazrat Jandaha got its name '

There is a mosque situated a few steps away from the river appertaining to the 10th Century Due to the earthquake of 1934 it has been in ruins excepting the main gate All other structures including the main building had been destroyed The grave which was also in dilapidated condition, has been repaired in 1952

Jaintpur—A village in the headquarters subdivision situated 6½ miles north east of Paru and 16 miles west of Muzaffarpur The village contains a large math of Hindu monastery, the head (*mahant*) of which was one of the principal zamindars in Tirhut The *mahants* of Jaintpur are *Bairagis*, who are forbidden to marry and succession passes to the head disciple * The nucleus of the estate was a *mukarrari* of Rampur Balli granted by the zamindars of Sam, near Kanti to their *guru* Tribhuan Sam Lal Das The *guru* speedily began to acquire other property including the extensive Tajpur taluk and his growing riches nearly cost him his life Tradition relates that on one occasion when he went to Sam with a large sum of money, his disciples secretly determined to make away with him and possess themselves of his wealth One of the Sam ladies informed Lal Das of the plot that had been hatched against him, whereupon he fled towards Hajipur neither halting nor eating day and night On approaching Hajipur a voice called to him from the tall grass by the roadside He paid no heed at first but the voice continued to call, and always from a direction in advance of him At length he enquired impatiently, " Who calls me from the grass? " Thereupon the voice complained that he had not been worshipped and fed on the previous day Lal Das searching in

*This has been the issue in protracted litigation.

the grass found the idol of Damodarji, the family deity whom he had hitherto worshipped regularly, and took it up and conveyed it to Patna, where he founded a temple for its worship. The temple stands to this day and some villages of the former Jaintpur estate are endowed for its maintenance.

There is a high school, a District Board charitable dispensary and a veterinary hospital. There is a *mela* each year at Jaintpur known as the "Damodar Dashara Mela" which is the biggest *mela* in the Sida subdivision. The zamindar family of Jaintpur is one of the noted Bhumihar Brahmin line, in the State noted for their patronage of art and culture in the past.

Juridih.—A name meaning the burnt village, given to a large mound in the village of Bithauli, three miles south of Bhagwanpur Railway station, situated close to the main road from Muzaffarpur to Hajipur, on the 23rd mile from the former and 12th mile from the latter place. The legend of the Juridih is that there was a fort and town of the Chero Rajas at this spot long anterior to the Muhammadan conquest—that the country around belonged to the Do-adh people, and that it was still held by them under their own low caste kings even after the Brahmans had lived among them and taught them. Finally, an enemy appeared from the West and the Chero Chief, called forth to battle, leaving word with the people in the fort that if they saw his standard remain erect, they would know he was victorious, but that if they saw it fall, they would know that he was beaten and were then to set fire to the castle in order to escape falling into the hands of the enemy. The standard bearer however let his flag fall when the battle was over and the soldiers in the fort and the women thinking their chief was dead and the battle lost shut themselves into the castle, which was three storied, and in despair flung themselves into the flames and died. It is stated that after the destruction of the tower the place lapsed into thick jungle for a long time but that later the surrounding country had been cleared by the forefathers of the present occupants. A Brahman built a small temple at the site of the pipal tree now standing at the north east corner of the mound—no vestige of this temple is now to be seen. Even 100 years ago wild pigs used to frequent the mound which is now quite bare of jungle. Excavations were carried out here in 1880-81 and the walls of the fort were laid bare and found to have a circumference of 3 000 yards. Among the debris bronze statues of various deities, fragments of sculpture in blue stone, pieces of used metal ore, a calcined gold ring, fragments of votive horses in baked clay etc. were discovered. Two of the bronze statues had inscriptions showing that they were made during the reign of Mahipala Deva. (See Reports of Archaeological Survey of India Vol XVI pp 34—83)

Kanti—Kanti is an important and progressive village about 9 miles from Muzaffarpur to the west on the road between Motihari and Muzaffarpur. It has a railway station. The Kanti Indigo

Concern has now been converted into an agricultural farm Kanti village is situated on a *man* (water channel) The indigo *kothi* of Kanti was one of the oldest indigo concerns in North Bihar The concern is now in the hands of a Bengali family for generations It is an ideal picnic spot particularly in the winter and offers good shooting and fishing

Katra.—Katra is the headquarters of Katra Thana and is situated at about 18 miles from Muzaffarpur There is a Registration office at Katra This place is connected with Muzaffarpur by road It is a growing township

Khudiram Bose memorial.—A memorial tablet has been raised almost opposite the Muzaffarpur Club at Muzaffarpur in the memory of Khudiram Bose Khudiram Bose was born on 3rd December 1889 at village Bahubani in the district of Midnapur As a boy he took active interest in the Swadeshi Movement of Bengal from 1905

Mr Kingsford was transferred to Muzaffarpur as the District and Sessions Judge after holding the charge of the Chief Presidency Magistrate in Calcutta in which capacity he had to convict many revolutionaries in connection with the Swadeshi Movement

Khudiram Bose and Profulla Chaki, two young boys, were sent by the Revolutionary Party from Calcutta to do away with Mr Kingsford On 30th April, 1908 these two young boys threw bombs on the platoon which they thought was carrying Mr Kingsford to the club The occupants were one Mrs Kennedy and her daughter The bomb explosion resulted in the death of both the occupants and the syce

Khudiram was arrested on the 1st May, 1908 at village Waim and was tried He was sentenced to death by the Judge Mr Carnduff He was executed at the Muzaffarpur Jail on 11th August, 1908

The memorial tablet was unveiled at Muzaffarpur in 1918

Kolhua.—At Kolhua 3 miles to the north west of Basarh there are some old relics situated on a low mound one mile to the south east of the village of Bakhra They consist of a stone pillar surmounted by a lion, a ruined *stupa* of solid brick, an old tank, other finds marking the site of ancient buildings The remains correspond with the description of Vusali by Huen Tsang

The pillar is one of Asoka pillars to mark the different stages of the journey to Nepal which Asoka undertook (249 B C) It bears no inscription The pillar consists of a monolith supporting a square pedestal on which is a lion carved in stone the shaft, which is a single block of polished sandstone, now stands about 22 feet high and the remainder is below ground At the top of the pillar there is a lion seated facing the north with his mouth open as if snarling and his tongue slightly protruding

On the low mound close by there are some Buddhist statues, the best of which is the large image of Buddha seated and wearing a crown

and necklace. Near this pillar there are two mounds called Bhim Sen's Baskets, while the pillar itself is known as Bhim Sen's *lathi* or club. There are some other mounds in the neighbourhood and the extensive remains represent the ruins of Vaisali.

Konharaghat — South to the Gandak bridge is an ancient place of importance where it is said that there was a great fight between the *Gajendra*, the chief of the elephants and 'Garh' the chief of the crocodiles. The *Grah* had almost defeated the *Gajendra*, who when about to be killed began to call pathetically God Krishna from the core of his heart for help and ultimately God (Lord Krishna) appeared and saved the *Gajendra* from the clutches of the *Grah*. Since then the place began to be called 'Konhara' (who was defeated). Konharaghat has an easy crossing for Patna. It controls a certain amount of river traffic both in passengers goods and livestock.

Lalganj — A town in the Hajipur subdivision, situated on the eastern bank of the Gandak 12 miles north west of Hajipur town. The population in 1901 was 11 502 which fell down to about 7 000 in 1921 chiefly due to the severe outbreak of plague. The population in 1951 is 12 394. Lalganj is an important river mart the principal exports being hides oil seeds sweet potatoes mangoes bamboos fuel wood and wooden sandals. The carpenters are skilful. *Hookahs*, made of cocoanuts imported from Cochun are exported in large quantities. The 'Nalki palki' (a kind of light palanquin) is cheap but strong. The importance of saltpetre as an article of export has diminished since the Great World War of 1914—18. There were about 118 large godowns for the manufacture and storage of saltpetre out of which the remains of about ten are still found. The imports are foodgrains (chiefly rice and wheat), salt iron and piece goods. The bazar lies on the low land adjoining the river but is protected from inundation by the Gandak embankments. The shipping ghat called Basanta lies a mile to the south of the town, which is connected by road with Sahibganj Muzaffarpur and Hajipur. A motor bus plies between Hajipur and Lalganj and another from Hajipur to Vaisali via Lalganj.

A little to the south of the town is the Singia Indigo Factory, situated close to the embankment. Singia was the site of the first English Factory in Bihar which was established in the latter half of the 17th century for the sake of the trade in saltpetre. It is said that after the name of Shringi Rishi whose tomb lies about 200 yards north from the factory just on the western side of the embankment the place was named as Singia. This factory is frequently mentioned in the early records of the East India Company. There was also a settlement of the Dutch East India Company, which was similarly started for the manufacture of saltpetre. In 1791 it was put up for sale by order of the Hon ble Isaac Jitsingh member of the Supreme Council of East India and Director at Hoogly Antoine de Maffe and John George Van Ambungla members of the Hon ble Court of Judicature Hoogly and

was bought by a Bengali merchant for Rs 100. The latter resold it in 1795 to Mr John Collis for Rs 435. In 1831 it again changed hands passing to Mr James Nasmyth for Rs 750, and it was then used for the manufacture of saltpetre. The protection of this factory from flood appears to have been the motive for constructing the Gandak embankment; and so important was its preservation considered that a special Embankment Committee was formed for the purpose in 1809.

The last remains of the ancient building of the Singia Factory were destroyed during the earthquake of 1934. Swami Satyadeva Parivrajak, the renowned tourist of India, stayed in the building of the factory in 1914, soon after his return from America and laid the foundation stone of the Hindi Hitaisam Sabha and Sarda Sadan Pustakalaya in the heart of Lalgaon town. This place was visited by Gandhiji on the 14th March, 1934. Gandhiji had paid an earlier visit to the town on the 16th December, 1917 and presided over the annual function of the Hindi Hitaisam Sabha in commemoration of which the Gandhi Vachsalaya is functioning in the Sarda Sadan Pustakalaya. The site of the factory has been acquired by the Government and an inspection bungalow of the Public Works Department (Embankment Section) is located there.

Lalgaon Municipality owed its origin in 1869, and is thus one of the oldest municipalities in the rural area. Its area is $7\frac{1}{2}$ square miles, divided in four wards and twenty-five *mahallas*. The Sarda Sadan Pustakalaya has a double-storied building with a valuable collection of old manuscripts. Near the Town Outpost No 2 is the tomb of Udarma Pir.

Half a mile west of the town, near the one milestone on the Bettia Road lies the "Patbalka-Pokhar" where stands a Shiva temple built about two hundred years back. This tank was the main halting place up to 1885 before the advent of the Railways, for travellers and pilgrims by road and river between Nepal and Pataliputra.

Mabnar Bazar.—A village in the Hajipur subdivision situated at a distance of 20 miles from Hajipur on the bank of the river Ganga on the road from Hajipur to Mohaddinnagar. The population according to the Census of 1951 is 9,214. It is an important trade centre for linseed, foodgrains, tobacco, etc.

Matala.—Four miles away from Lalgaon there is a village Matala. There is a 'mahua' tree which produces 'bahera' fruit. The legend goes that this peculiar feature is due to a saint who asked for mahua and was refused on the pretext that it was 'bahera'. Upon which the saint cursed that henceforth it would grow only 'bahera'.

A site named Sati Chaura is situated in a field south west of the *math* of Surjudas. The shrine under a *pipal* and *ashok* tree attracts a lot of visitors.

Motipur.—Motipur has a railway station on the Muzaffarpur Narkatiaganj line of North Eastern Railway. It is connected with Muzaffarpur and Motihari by a Public Works Department road connecting the two district headquarters.

Previously there was a flourishing Indigo Factory at Motipur. With the decline of indigo industry, the concern was converted into a sugar factory. This sugar factory is one of the largest sugar factories in North Bihar. There is a high school, a middle school and a number of primary schools at Motipur. There is also a District Board Charitable Dispensary. A hat is held twice a week. Motipur has a population of 1723 according to the Census of 1901, but this population fluctuates at the time of the actual crushing of sugarcane. It is now a township and is destined to develop.

Muzaffarpur town—This town is situated on the southern bank of the Burhi Gandak and is the administrative headquarters of both Muzaffarpur district and Tirhut Division. The total population of the town in 1951 was 73,504. Muzaffarpur has good roads connecting the place with Hajipur and Sitamarhi, the two subdivisional headquarters of the district, and Darbhanga and Motihari, the two other district headquarters.

The town was founded sometime in 18th Century by one Muzaffar Khan, a farmer of Chakla Nai Pargana who appropriated for the purpose 75 bighas from the four villages of Sikandarpur in the north, Kanhauli on the east, Saidpur on the south and Saraiaganj on the west. The town has an area of about 6 square miles. The town is protected from floods by an embankment known as Daudpur embankment. Muzaffarpur is an important regional railway headquarters. It has a regional office controlling a vast area of the North Eastern Railway. The railway station is a junction and railway lines radiate from here to Sonapur, Samastipur, Narkatiaganj and onwards. The town has been growing into commercial importance and with the linking up of the North Bihar with South Bihar through the rail cum road bridge at Mokameli Muzaffarpur is bound to become the most important town in North Bihar. Being the headquarters of the administrative division of the district a large number of Government offices are located here. They include the offices of the Divisional Commissioner, District Magistrate, Superintending Engineers, Executive Engineers, Assistant Director of Public Health, Deputy Director of Veterinary Services, Deputy Director of Agriculture, Income tax Assistant Commissioner, Income tax Officers, Commercial Taxes Superintendents, Assistant Commissioner of Labour, Employment Exchange etc. There are three first grade Colleges, namely Langat Singh College formerly known as the Greer Bhumihar Brahman College, Ramdass Singh College and Mahanth Darshan Das Mahila (Girls) College. The Tirhut College of Engineering is a new institution while the old School of Engineering still functions. A Law College has been started recently. There are also a large number of high and other

standard schools for both boys and girls. There is a municipality looking after the sanitation and water supply of the town. The Electric Supply Company has made expansion owing to the development of the town. There are cinema houses and daily markets at various parts of the town. There is a very big cloth and grain market in the town. There is a big hospital maintained by Government. The Post Office along with the Telegraph and Telephone Offices have had great expansion recently.

Muzaffarpur has all the features of being the centre for an assembling industry. There are some excellent Engineering firms, the most important being Arthur Butlers who have had an existence of a century and ten years. Muzaffarpur has a large turn over of various types of commodities and fruits. There are clubs, libraries and other cultural institutions. The 'Prabhat Tara' School started by the Roman Catholic Mission recently has become very popular.

Nanpur — A village near the eastern boundary of the Sitamarhi subdivision which has stories associated with it. One story is that Nanpai who was in charge of the Emperor's horse brought the favourite charger of the emperor to this place for a change of air. Nanpai saw that the country east of the Bagmati river was very fertile and founded a small zamindari after reclaiming the area. Nanpai sent back the charger without returning himself. The emperor was angry and sent men to bring Nanpai to him. Nanpai gave out that he was acquiring the property for the emperor himself. This reply satisfied the emperor who made over the whole of the *pargana* to Nanpai. The other story is that on the emperor's going to hunt in Nepal, a tiger was met which Nanpai killed single handed with his sword. The emperor rewarded him with the *pargana* round Nanpur. At Nanpur there is a big tank called *Bagh Pokhar* (tiger tank) in commemoration to this event.

Palmaul — A village at the southern border of the headquarters subdivision situated 11 miles south of Muzaffarpur. Markets are held twice a week, but the place is best known for the cattle market. There is an old fortress at the village.

Parihar — A flourishing village of Sitamarhi subdivision which has an office of the Sub Registrar and also a school.

Parsauni — A village in the Sitamarhi subdivision, situated 9 miles south west of Sitamarhi on the road from that place to Sheohar and 3 miles north west of Beland. Parsauni is the headquarters of the Parsauni Raj, which was founded in the 17th Century by a military adventurer named Pardil Singh. Later Pardil Singh was converted to Islam and became Pardil Khan. The emperor gave him the title of Raja in 1610 and the adventurer came to be known as Raja Pardil Khan the founder of Parsauni Raj. He died in 1686 and his grave is at Sarva close to Beland. One of his descendants Basawan Khan attached a large portion of the Nepal *talai* and paid the East India Company over half a lakh of rupees as revenue for the Turki *pargana*.

During the time of his son Ghulam Murtaza Khan the boundary between Nepal and British India was demarcated resulting in a loss to him of 1 400 villages which, it was decided, lay in Nepal. It is said that compensation was offered, but refused, the Raja being content with the promise that if these villages ever came to the British territory, the claims of the descendants would be considered.

Patepur Asthan—The monastery was founded by Swami Jagarnath Das who was widely known for his practice of asceticism in 1128 Fash. A grant of an extensive landed property was made to him by the then Emperor named Abdul Sah in 1138 Fash. It is one of the big *mahanthships* in the district of Muzaffarpur. It maintains a Sanskrit *Pathshala* where students are given free board and lodge and also maintains an impressive *Thakurbari* (temple).

Rajpara—A village in Sitamarhi subdivision which has remnants of an old fort. Another old site is *Barahi math*.

Sadar subdivision—The area is 1 222 square miles. Its population in 1901 Census was 13 77 181. There are 10 thanas namely Town, Sadar, Kanti, Kurhani, Sakra, Minapur, Katra, Baruraj, Sahebganj and Parn. The density of the population now is 1 127 per square mile. The important town in Sadar subdivision is Muzaffarpur which is also the district headquarters. Motipur at a distance of 18 miles with a sugar mill is steadily growing into a township. With the development of communication and trade almost all the headquarters of the thanas are growing into small townships.

Sahebganj—Situated at a distance of about 25 miles west of Muzaffarpur, Sahebganj is one of the important villages of the Sadar Subdivision. It has a thana which is the smallest in the Sadar Subdivision with a population of 67 346. Sahebganj police station is on the border of Saran district, the natural boundary being the river Gandak. Sahebganj is connected from Muzaffarpur by road on two sides, i.e., via Deoria and via Motipur. Sahebganj has a small market place and *hats*.

Sarkhandi Bhita—This village 2 miles to the east of the Murhara river, has a considerable trade in grain, cloth and salt particularly with Nepal. This is one of the largest villages in the district having a population of 7,035.

Shakra—It is situated at a distance of 18 miles from Muzaffarpur town. Shakra has a railway station, a police station, a sub registry office, a high school, a middle school and a number of primary schools.

Sitamarhi subdivision—The area is 1 007 square miles. Its population was 9 86 582 in 1901 against 9 24 396 in 1891. In spite of the fact that it is particularly liable to suffer from famine and bore the brunt of the distress in 1896-97 this is the most progressive part of the district. Its population has been growing steadily since the first

Census in 1872, it attracts settlers both from Nepal and from the south of the district. The subdivision is divided into 4 police circles, namely, Sitamarhi, Belsand, Pupri and Sheohar. It has one town, Sitamarhi, its headquarters and 996 villages. Bairagnia on a branch of the North Eastern Railway has an important market for the frontier trade with Nepal. Of the total number of inhabitants, 8,42,280 are Hindus, 1,44,250 are Muhammadans, and 52 are Christians. The density of the population is as high as 971 per square mile. The average number of villages and houses per square mile is 1 and 173 respectively and the average population of each village is 981. The population according to 1951 Census is 13,01,086.

The subdivision is divided into 4 Revenue Thanas, viz., Sitamarhi, Pupri, Sheohar and Belsand and 10 police stations, viz., Bela, Belsand, Bairagnia, Majorganj, Pupri, Runisaidpur, Sheohar, Sursand, Sonebarsa and Sitamarhi.

Sitamarhi town.—Headquarters town of the subdivision of the same name. It is situated on the west bank of the Lakhandei river, which is spanned here by a fine brick bridge. The population according to 1951 Census is 13,267. The town is situated on a branch of the North Eastern Railway. It is also connected by road with the Nepal frontier, Darbhanga and Muzaffarpur. The town is of great commercial importance and has a large turn over in rice, timber, oil seeds, hides and various kinds of produce from Nepal. A large fair, celebrating the *Ramnavami*, i.e., the day of Rama's birth, is held here in Chait (March-April). It lasts for a fortnight and is attended by thousands from very great distances. Pottery, spices, brass utensils and cotton cloth form the staple articles of commerce, but the fair is especially noted for the large number of bullocks brought to it.

Sitamarhi is a sacred place in Hindu mythology as tradition relates that here Sita sprang to life out of an earthen pot, into which King Janak drove his ploughshare. The tank, called the *Janki kund*, from which she is said to have arisen, is still pointed out, but Panaura, a village three miles to the south west, also claims the honour. The town, however, contains no relics of any archaeological interest. The temple of Janki, i.e., Sita, the daughter of Janak, is apparently modern and not more than 70 or 80 years old. It contains three stone figures with mother of pearl eyes which represent Rama, Sita and Lakshmana. The legend connected with the temple shows, however, that it occupies an old site. It is said that King Janak excavated a tank at the place where Sita sprang to life, and after her marriage set up the figures of Rama, Sita and Lakshmana to mark the site. This tank is the *Janki kund* just to the south of the temple. In course of time, the land lapsed into jungle, till about 500 years ago, when a Hindu ascetic, named Birbal Das, came to know the site by divine inspiration where Sita was born. He came down from Ajodhya and cleared the jungle. Here he found the images set up by Janak, and having built a temple over them, commenced the worship of Janki or Sita. The income of

the temple which is large, is derived mainly from the offerings of pilgrims, but the *mahant*, who is responsible for its preservation, also enjoyed the revenues of an endowment, called the *taluka* Sitamarhi, which was set aside for its maintenance. In the same compound there are three other temples sacred to Hanuman, Mahadeo and Ganesh, which are quite modern, and to the south stands a mausoleum erected over the ashes of the first three *mahants* Birbal Das and his two successors Sitamarhi being the headquarters of the subdivision bearing that name has the subdivisional courts and other administrative and revenue offices.

Subhegarh.—An old ruined fort, 18 miles to the north-west of Muzaffarpur, is situated in a bend of the Joga river, an old branch of the Bagmati. The fort is 1,300 feet long by 100 feet, and according to the local tradition, marks the site of the residence of Raja Subel Deb. The Raja, it is said, was the last of his race and had only one daughter Suhel Devi who rejected all the suitors and at last consented to marry a man who should be able to count the myriads of palm trees in the fort. This task was accomplished by a Dusadh and the princess in order to escape the shame of being married to a man of a low caste prayed that the earth would open and swallow her up. Her prayer was heard and the earth at once opened under her.

The only remains of the sculpture in the fort consist of a broken pedestal of stone with some small figures carved on it. General Cunningham found two copper coins of Tughlak Shah at Subhegarh. There are some Muhammadan tombs near about, two of which are of Ghulam Mohiuddin and Muhammad Jaffar.

Tirhut.—The ancient name for the tract of country bounded on the north by the Himalayas, on the south by the Ganga, on the west by the river Gandak and on the east by the river Kosi. Tirhut comprised the districts of Champaran, Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga, as well as the strip of Nepal *tarai* which runs between these districts and the lower ranges of the Himalayas. The name is a corruption of Tirabhukti or the river side land, and General Cunningham considers that the term referred to the lands lying in the valleys of the Little Gandak and Bagmati rivers. He points out that all the chief places in the country are found upon the banks of the former river which he says must have been the channel of the Great Gandak until the 7th Century. A D Mahamahopadhyaya Hara Prasad Sastri thought that the term meant a province bordering on the Ganga and that the word *bhukti* is often used in the Sena inscriptions in the sense of the province during the 10th, 11th and 12th centuries.

According to tradition, Tirhut is the land in which the three great mythical *homas* (sacrificial fires) were performed—one at the birth of Sita in or near Sitamarhi, the second at Dhanukha at the foot of the Himalayas, where the great celestial bow of Hara was broken by Rama and the third at Janakpur, the capital of Mithila (now in Nepal) at the marriage of Sita.

Under the Mughal Empire, Tirhut formed an important *sarkar* or division of the *subah* or province of Bihar. It comprised a very large tract of country which included the present districts of Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga nearly the whole of Bhagalpur and Saharsa, and a small portion of Monghyr. In the early days of British administration *sarkar* Tirhut was a very large district, covering the present districts of Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga, a portion of Bhagalpur *pargana* Khasmar in the south east corner of Saran, and *pargana* Bhadi Bhusari in the south western corner of Monghyr. The headquarters of the district remained at Muzaffarpur, but various transfers of territory were made until the area of Tirhut coincided with that of Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga. It was divided into two in 1879, the eastern and the larger portion being formed into the district of Darbhanga and the western portion being constituted into the district of Muzaffarpur.

Turki—This village is situated at a distance of 8 miles from Muzaffarpur town. Turki is growing into importance as a Basic College which is the main centre of training in the art of Basic education, a training college for the teachers and a centre for training social workers have been set up. It is both connected by rail and road with Muzaffarpur and Hajipur.

Vaisali (Modern Basarh)—Vaisali or modern Basarh is a village in the north west corner of the Hajipur subdivision situated 20 miles north west of Hajipur. It has been identified as the birth place of Mahabir, the 24th Tirthankar of Jainism (traditional dates 599-527 B.C.). It was also the capital of the powerful confederacy of the Lichchhavis. It was thrice visited by Buddha. It was the scene of the second great Buddhist Council and it long remained a stronghold of Buddhism. It was at Vaisali that Buddha permitted the order of nuns against his own wish at the instance of Anand and his foster mother Maha Prajapati who became the first Buddhist nun at Vaisali.

Although Vaisali came into prominence in 6th Century B.C. it is said to have been founded by King Vishala of the solar dynasty. The splendour of the city is described in the *Purāṇa* of Valmiki according to which Rama on his way to Janakpur passed one night here as the guest of the King of Vaisali. Later on Vaisali turned into a Republic and became a stronghold of democratic and progressive ideas under the rule of the Lichchhavis. It had trade relations with distant countries. It became a part of the Maurya Empire (4th-3rd centuries B.C.). The coins of Kadphises II Kanishka and Huvishka (1st-2nd centuries A.D.) found here prove that the Kushans had ruled over it for a considerable period. Vaisali rose again in the 11th century A.D. It played an important part in the foundation and consolidation of the Gupta Empire. Many coins and seals of that period have been found here. It attracted the notice of Islam as well and contains a mausoleum of a famous Muslim Saint Shah Qasim (1135-1493 A.D.) who came from Maner (Patna district) and devoted his life to the preaching of Islam in North Bihar.

Not much is left to recall its ancient greatness. The principal remains consist of a huge mound known locally as the fort (*garh*) of Raja Visal the close correspondence of the name of this eponymous local chieftain with the name of the city is obvious. The following description of the remains, as they existed in 1871 is slightly condensed from General Cunningham's account —

“ The remains consist of a large deserted fort and a ruined brick *stupa*. The fort is a large brick-covered mound of earth with round towers at the four corners and the whole is surrounded by a ditch. The ruined ramparts along the edge, and four towers at the corners, are somewhat higher than the mass of the mound, which has a general elevation from 6 to 8 feet above the country. The main entrance was in the middle of the south face where there still exists a broad embankment across the ditch as well as a passage through the rampart. In the northern face there was probably only a postern gate, as there is no passage through the rampart and no trace of any embankment across the ditch, excepting the fact that the only dry part of the ditch is on this face. The only building within the fort is a small brick temple of modern date.

“ Outside the south west angle of the fort and about 1,000 feet distant, there is a ruined mound of solid brickwork, 23 feet 8 inches in height above the fields. The whole of the top has been levelled for the reception of Musalman tombs of which the largest, ascribed to Mir Abdal, is said to be 500 years old. On the south edge of the mound there is a magnificent wide spreading banian tree supported on numerous trunks which shades the whole of the tombs. On the same side also a flight of steps leads down to the village Basarh. This brick mound is the ruin of one of the *stupas* or solid towers of Vaisali of which so many are described by Hiuen Tsang. Both within and without and all round the town of Vaisali says he the sacred monuments are so many that it would be difficult to enumerate them. It is much to be regretted that the presence of the Mosalman tombs on the top of this ancient *stupa* effectually precludes any attempt at excavation. An annual fair is held at the Basarh *stupa* in the month of Chait, when many thousands of people assemble at the shrine of Mir Abdal. As the occurrence of this fair is regulated by the solar reckoning of the Hindus and not by the lunar year of the Muhammadans I conclude that the festival was established long before the time of the Mosalman saint. I would therefore, as the fair is held beside the ruined *stupa*, connect the festival with some celebrations in the honour of Buddha or one of his disciples.”

Nineteen years later General Cunningham found that the walls had entirely disappeared but the ramparts and ditches still remained. The fort now forms an elevated piece of land of oblong shape almost one mile in circumference. The longest sides run from north to south, about 1,700 feet long and the shorter ones from east to west, about 800 feet in length. It is surrounded by a ditch 125 feet broad where water still exists in some places, but the land is almost entirely under cultivation. The height of the plateau from the bottom of the ditch is 15 feet on the average. The surface of the fort is undulating, with a well marked deep depression a little north of the centre, and with two smaller depressions running through the centre from north to south and from east to west. To the south, an embankment still exists evidently the remains of the high road leading to the fort. There are many holes in the surface made by the villagers digging for bricks or seeking treasure but there are no surface indications of any structural remains. In the south western corner stands a modern temple containing some curious brass images, and the ground round it has been fenced off and is cultivated by the priests. A modern temple west of the village near the tank called the Bawan Pokhar, contains some medieval statues said to have been dug out of the tank. In the neighbourhood are several fine sheets of water and a large number of small tanks. Local tradition states that there were 52 tanks and that Basarhi was the residence of the Puranic Bali Raja. Vishnu appeared here in his fourth incarnation in the shape of a dwarf, and asked Bali Raja for as much ground as he could cover with his three feet. Two feet covered the heaven and earth, and the third he placed on the head of Bali Raja and sent him to hell as punishment for his overweening pride. The natives of the place say that the Bawan Pokhar or 52 tanks mark the scene of this occurrence. General Cunningham however points out that the abundance of tanks is a common feature of Buddhist sites.

Excavations were carried out in the fort by Doctor Bloch, Archaeological Surveyor Bengal Circle in 1901 and remains of masonry buildings were found in every place explored. Some of them were just below the surface and did not go further than a few feet. These buildings cannot have been very old and afford some evidence of the place having been inhabited only a few centuries ago. Others which were found at a depth of about 5 feet reaching generally as far as 9 or 10 feet down probably represent the remains of the ruined buildings seen by Hsuen Tsang in the 7th Century A.D. There is evidence that they go back to at least 300 A.D. but they may have been still older. The foundations of the old buildings only have remained and they show that as a rule the rooms and chambers were remarkably small. The floors were of concrete with a layer of bricks, the houses themselves were tiled and the top of the roof must have been crowned by small pinnacles. All the buildings discovered were secular and no remains of temples were found. Ashes and small fragments of burnt wood were found on all sides and there is every probability that the

place was sacked and plundered. The most interesting discovery was a large quantity of inscribed seals, over 700 in number. Nearly all were discovered in a room which was in all probability used for the deposit of refuse, as they were found mixed up with broken pottery, bones, burnt rice ashes and other rubbish. These seals were originally attached to letters or other literary documents which must have decayed quickly in the damp soil. They belonged partly to officials, partly to private persons, generally bankers and merchants many of whom belonged to mercantile guilds, and they were entirely secular with the exception of one bearing the mark of a *linga* with a *trisul* on each side, which is clearly the seal of the temple. Probably this seal bears the oldest figure of a *linga* which has as yet been found in India. Like the rest of the seals, it dates back to the 4th or 5th Century A. D. It is a matter of some local interest that the ancient name of Tirhut, Tirabhukti, occurs on two of the seals.

The second series of excavations was started in 1912 by Dr. Spooner, Superintendent of Archaeological Survey in the Eastern Circle. He went down to a depth of 16 to 18 feet. Several large square bricks of an antiquity and a large number of seals and pieces of pottery were, however, discovered. A few of the seals are ascribable to about the 3rd Century B. C. Seals and a few coins and some well preserved terracottas were indeed the only important finds of the season's work. In spite of the best efforts of Cunningham, Dr. Bloch and Dr. Spooner the enclosing walls of the fortress and also of the royal palace of ancient Vaisali yet remain to be excavated. The finds made by Dr. Spooner are kept in the Patna Museum.

In 1945 Sri J. C. Mathur, i. c. s. Subdivisional Officer Hajipur took the initiative and with the help of others founded the Vaisali Sangh with a view to bring into prominence the ruins of Vaisali and to redeem it from the neglect. Every year on the birth day of Mahabir (i. e. *Chait Sudi 13*) the Vaisali festival is held under the auspices of the Vaisali Sangh. The Sangh also intended to establish the Vaisali Institute of Post Graduate Studies and Research in Prakrit and Jainology, to provide facilities for higher studies and original researches in *Prakrit and Jain learning in all their branches and to prepare and publish critical editions and translations of the hitherto unpublished Prakrit and Jain literature**. The Superintendent Archaeological Department Bihar Circle had made excavations in 1950 which led to important finds. Sri S. A. Shere, Curator of Patna Museum writes as follows —

The vessels found at Vaisali are mostly red wares with red slip. Fragments having leaf design showing admixture of mica flakes and decorated with rain drop pattern are interesting specimens of this collection. The use of mica in earthenwares to impart lustrous surface may be

*The State has since sponsored an Institute for these objects at Vaisali.

common in those days as articles found in Pataliputra and Patna also show the same characteristic. Some of the fragments have been found to be ornamented and decorated in high relief. There are specimens which are decorated with incised lines and geometrical design. There are also some yellow, green, brown, grey and black polished pots/benches such as the beautiful fragment of glazed dish the upper surface of which shows pattern of radiating rays with border. Its colour is yellow ground with green and brown lines having plain light yellow colour for the outer surface. There are fragments which have blue, black glaze. Some of the grave wares have black slip and are highly polished. There are dishes which have a painted base and rim. (*Homage to Vaisali* p 82)

While repairing the road at Kharana Pokhar an ancient concrete road has been exposed to view and it was probably the royal road connecting Vanigrama and the Garh.

Vaisali Museum has been built by the Vaisali Sangh at Chak Ramdas. There is a valuable collection of the local finds made through community efforts.

MELAS*

Brahama—Held during the rains on Nagpanchmi day to commemorate the worship of snakes. There is a large congregation of men. A large sale of pigs is held. The income of the mela is appropriated by a high school in the same village.

Blaahar—This mela is held at Bharpur on *Shravan Sud. Panchmi* day in honour of the worship of snakes. It is said that a number of wizards assemble at the mela and chant hymns. The congregation consists mostly of women.

Charaut—Occurs twice a year on the occasion of *Basant Panchmi* day of Falgun and in the month of Baisakh or April.

Hardi—Held on *Basant Panchmi* day and continues for about two or three weeks and is noted for a cattle fair.

Jaintpur—A big cattle fair on *Dashahara* day is held at Jaintpur and continues for about a fortnight. It is noted for the sale of cattle and consumers goods. The mela is well attended.

Jajuar—There is nothing particular about this mela held during the *Dashahara* festival excepting that there is a huge congregation of people and good business of ordinary goods is done.

Kamtau Jagdish—This mela is held during the *Nagpanchmi* day in the month of *Shravan*. It is meant for the worship of snakes and the

*If not specifically mentioned the mela has taken its name from the place where it is held.

very large congregation of people during the *mela* indicates that serpent worship has still a very big hold on the mind of the people

Konharaghat.—People attending this *mela* on *Kartik Purnima* have a dip into the holy water of the river Gandak. The local tradition mentions that there was a duel fight between an elephant and a crocodile which has been referred to under Konharaghat separately. The *mela* lasts only for two days and has a religious sanctity.

Khajuri.—There is a big turn-over in cattle in this *mela* in the month of January.

Kokilwarah.—This *mela* is held on *Phalgun Shivaratri* and has a big turn over in cattle.

Mahua.—Cattle and wooden furniture are largely sold in this *mela* during *Dashahara* festival.

Panapur.—Thousands of persons visit this *mela* lasting a week, in the month of October. The principal feature of it is the sacrifice of a large number of goats before the Goddess Durga (*Vashmi Devi*). After sacrifice the goats are consigned to flames. It is understood that even 18,000 goats had been sacrificed in 1952.

Parsauni.—This is also a cattle fair and starts in the wake of *Sheobar mela*.

Ramchaura.—This *mela* is held every year on *Ramnavami* day. The local tradition is that Shri Ramchandra had halted here for a bath on his way to Janakpur. There are some marks on stone which are said to be his foot prints.

Rautinla.—It occurs twice a year in October and in April. This *mela* in Rauti police-station is particularly noted for the sale and purchase of bullocks.

Rewah.—Held at village Rewa police station Paru during *Kartik Purnima* and all the eclipses. It is essentially a religious *mela* and is attended by a large assembly of men.

Sheohar.—It is a cattle *mela* lasting for ten days which is held every year in the month of Baisakh. There is no religious background.

Sitamarhi Bibah Panchmi.—Held at Sitamarhi and starts on the *Bibah Panchmi* day of Aghan and continues for ten days. It is a fair mainly for sale and purchase of elephants, horses, bullocks and miscellaneous articles.

Sitamarhi Ramnavami.—This is a very old *mela* and there is a great turn-over in cattle. It is said that this is the largest cattle fair in North Bihar. It starts on the *Chait Ramnavami* day and lasts for a fortnight. Besides cattle, timber and miscellaneous articles are also sold here. This is one of the biggest *melas* in the district and attracts a very large number of persons.

Susta.—Also known as *Susta Bibah Panchmi mela*. It is held during *Aghan Bibah Panchmi* day. An important cattle fair is held in this *mela*.

Turki.—This *mela* is held at village Turki, police station Kurhani. This is commonly known as *Sri Mahadeva mela*. It is held in early May and although religious in character it is marked by a large sale of cattle.

(Some purely cattle fairs are also held among which Madhurapur, Sonebarsa, Barharwa, Babhangama, Bagaha and Manikchak *melas* are more important.)

ENCLOSURE I

*Extract from the chapter on 'Rents, Wages and Prices' of the
Muzaffarpur District Gazetteer, 1907*

PRODUCE RENTS

Rents are generally paid in cash, but they are paid in kind for a small percentage of the area under cultivation. Non-occupancy *ryots* and under *ryots* pay produce rents for 19 and 61 per cent, respectively of their holdings, but the area held by these classes of tenants is comparatively insignificant, and such rents are paid for only 7 per cent of the land held by occupancy and settled *ryots*, which accounts for no less than 82 per cent of the holdings. Where produce rents obtain, it is because the crops are precarious owing to the land being exposed to inundation or deterioration, and mango groves which bear fruit only at intervals are also frequently held under the same system. Rents are paid in kind more largely in the south than in the north of the district, and are most common in the Hajipur, Mahuwa and Lalganj thanas, where the area held on produce rents is 13.2, 11.6 and 7.5, respectively of the cultivated land. In Hajipur a considerable area consists of Gangetic diors, where the crops are liable to be washed away by a sudden rise of the river. In Mahuwa there are numerous lakes, which serve the purposes of drainage areas, and the crops grown there in dry seasons are liable to be swamped by sudden floods. In the Lalganj thana again the land to the west is exposed to inundation from the Gandak. Not only are the drainage basins more numerous in the south, but the demand for land is greater, and cultivators are therefore tempted to take up land on terms which they would decline in less congested areas. This competition for land is in fact, the main cause of the prevalence of produce rents, as it induces cultivators to settle for land on which the crops are very precarious.

BATAI SYSTEM

There are three ways in which produce rents are paid viz by the *batai*, *bhaoli* and *manlhap* systems. Under the *batai* system the actual produce, including the straw, is divided between the landlord and tenant generally each receives half of the crop but occasionally it is divided in the proportion of $\frac{7}{16}$ ths to the *ryot* and $\frac{9}{16}$ ths to the landlord or $\frac{1}{11}$ ths to the *ryot* and $\frac{10}{11}$ ths to the landlord. The crop is either divided on the field in which case the practice is known as *bojh batai* because the landlord and tenant each get a fixed share of the sheaves (*bojha*) or the division of the produce takes place on the threshing floor and is called *agor batai* because the crop has to be carefully watched (*agorna*) to prevent pilfering.

BHAOLI SYSTEM

Under the *bhaoli* system the crop is appraised in the field before it is reaped, and the value of the landlord's share is paid by the tenant either

in grain or cash. This system is not so common as the *batai*, which is the most prevalent in the district, though appraisement is generally more advantageous to the landlord, both because there is no pilfering and because he can bring pressure to bear on the cultivator to secure a favourable appraisement.

MANKHAP SYSTEM

The *mankhap* system of rent payment is a peculiar system, found mainly on the estates of the Raja of Sheohar in the thana of that name and on the estate of the Sursand Ranis in the Pupri thana. It is especially common in the Sheohar thana, where as much as 66 per cent of the holdings pay produce rents. Where it prevails, the tenant binds himself to pay annually a fixed amount of grain ranging in the case of rice from 8 to 12 maunds per acre, whatever the outturn may be. As a rule, the *mankhap* is paid on certain specified plots in the holding, usually on about 3 *kathas* in the *bigha*, but in some cases the tenant pays a fixed annual amount on the total area in addition to his cash rent. This system appears to be a comparatively modern innovation, and is not found in the more highly developed parts of the district, but only in areas reclaimed during the last century. It differs from the ordinary system of payment of rent in kind, in that the demand does not adjust itself to good or bad seasons, and it is in this respect that it is so inequitable, as whether his crop is a bumper one or an utter failure, the tenant has to pay the amount agreed upon. It is not surprising therefore that it is exceedingly unpopular, and that the *ryots* regard it as equivalent to cultivating their lands free of cost for the landlord. Fortunately the evil is a very limited one, as the lands held under the system are few in number, they are situated in a part of the district where rents are low, and they consist almost entirely of paddy-fields, which generally give a good outturn.

CASH RENTS

The average rates of rent paid by the several classes of *ryots* and under *ryots* are as follows — *Ryots* at fixed rates, Rs 3 11 11, occupancy and settled *ryots*, Rs 3 12 3, non-occupancy *ryots*, Rs 4 9 0 and under *ryots*, Rs 4-5-8 per acre. The average incidence of rent per acre for *ryots* of all classes is Rs 3 13 6.

Rents are higher in the south than in the north of the district, where the demand for land has developed at a comparatively late date. In the case of occupancy and settled *ryots*, who form the great majority of the cultivators, none of the thanas in the south, except Paro, return a rate of less than Rs 4 an acre, while none of the thanas in the north return a rate higher than this. The rate of rent is highest in the neighbourhood of Hapur, where poppy, tobacco, potatoes, etc., are grown on land which is never fallow and which often produces four crops in the year. Rents vary, however, not only with the character and situation of the land, but also according to the caste and position of the cultivator, and a tenant of high caste pays less than one of lower social rank.

ENHANCEMENT OF RENTS

Compared with the neighbouring districts, Muzaffarpur does not occupy an unfavourable position as regards rent rates in spite of the large increase which has taken place since the Permanent Settlement. Mr Stevenson Moore is of opinion that, speaking broadly, rent rates have increased 100 per cent in the past three quarters of a century, and observes that though the increase of zamindari assets has been largely obtained by the reclamation of waste and the expansion of cultivation there can be no doubt that enhancement of rent rates has been also an important factor leading to this result. Whatever the cause, whether it was the depopulation of Tirhut by the great famine of 1770, or its general inaccessibility and backwardness, the fact remains that half a century ago the rents were very light and this fact greatly conduced to and also justified the subsequent increase. The two main methods by which enhancements have been obtained have been by partition and arbitrary increase of rent rates. Partition has been the main cause of the increase and it is noticeable that with hardly an exception the most excessive enhancement of rent rates has taken place in the villages that have undergone partition. There is generally a keen desire on the part of proprietors of joint estates to get their shares separated by partition, and the result is the creation of a large number of petty landlords, who are unable to keep up their position but who try to do so by squeezing as much as possible from their *ryots*. The other great cause of enhancement has been the way in which zamindars have been able to tamper with rent rates enhancing them at their own pleasure and in a purely arbitrary way. Consequently rent rates even where they exist, have often little or no relation to the quality of the soil.

The *ryots* of large proprietors enjoy the greatest security with regard to tenant right and the *ryots* of small proprietors the least while the *ryots* of large tenure holders enjoy the most privileged rent rates and those of small tenure holders suffer the most excessive. The large tenure holders are generally indigo planters and their policy is to leave rents alone, so long as land is given for indigo and the rate is highest in estates held by petty lease holders or *thikadars*.

PAYMENT OF RENTS

Rents are usually paid in four instalments except in the case of very petty zamindars who generally do not adhere to any fixed instalments but realize their entire demand as soon as they can. The first instalment is due in the month of Asin or October, when the *bhados*, the first harvest of the agricultural year has been reaped. This instalment (1st) is invariably one fourth of the total annual rent. The second is levied in Aghan or Pns (December), when the winter rice crop is reaped and varies from one fourth to half of the rental according to the extent of the rice land. The next instalment is paid in Chait (April) and varies from two to six annas and the last is in Baisakh or Jeth (May), when the *rabi* crops have been reaped and threshed. In some cases it is

one fourth and in some one eighth of the total rental. A portion of this last instalment is frequently realized when the harvesting of the *bhadoi* crop is begun in September.

WAGES

Statistics of the wages given for certain selected classes of labour during the ten years 1892—1901 will be found in the Statistical Appendix*. From this statement it will be seen that, even in so short a period, there has been a general rise in the rates paid for labour. This is most marked in the case of skilled labour, which now commands a higher value than it did formerly. Among masons, carpenters and blacksmiths the wage shows an upward tendency, the silversmith charges a higher rate for his workmanship, and the shoemaker and tailor have raised their tariff. The rise is gradual, but is clearly observable, and it appears to be due to a combination of circumstances such as an advance in the standard of comfort among the natives of the better class, the opening of new lines of railway, and the resultant communication with large centres of industry.

Outside urban areas the wages of labour generally maintain much the same level from year to year, and this is particularly the case with unskilled labour. But, even here, there has been a noticeable increase in the daily wage obtained by the labourer during the last generation. Adult male labourers, who 30 years ago used to receive only 4 pice, now get 8 Gorakhpuri or *lohia* pice, women get 6 pice where formerly they were paid 3 pice, and boys are paid a daily wage of 4 to 5 pice instead of 2 pice. This class therefore has not been seriously affected by the corresponding increase in the price of food, and they are moreover, to a great extent, secure from suffering on that account, as wages in the villages are still usually paid wholly or partly in kind. A ploughman is paid 2 annas for half a day's work, but besides this, he is given for breakfast half a *kachcha* seer (5 chittacks) of some inferior grain like *marua*, *mahai*, etc. In all agricultural operations prior to reaping, except ploughing, a labourer, when paid in kind, gets 4 *kachcha* seers of one of the cheap grains such as unhusked coarse paddy, *marua*, *mahai*, *khesari* and *kodo*. When paid in cash, he gets 8 Gorakhpuri or *lohia* pice, besides one eighth of a seer of *mahai* for his breakfast. When engaged in transplanting, labourers are usually fed once a day on coarse rice and pulse. Weeding is done at a period when the cultivators' circumstances are straitened, and the labourers sometimes have to accept a little less food. At the current prices of the grain in which labourers are paid either in whole or part, the average wage in cash would be $1\frac{1}{2}$ anna except for transplanting, when it equals to 2 annas. From the time of reaping agricultural labour is everywhere paid in kind. In reaping and threshing the labourer gets one eighth of the produce reaped. The remuneration for the person who watches crops is 5 *dhurs*, or $\frac{1}{16}$ th of the gross produce. In the case of *mahai*, when the cultivator adopts the unusual practice of employing some one else to watch the crop, a double wage is paid, the responsibility being so much greater.

*Not quoted (P C R C)

Carpenters, blacksmiths and other members of the village community, who indirectly assist cultivation, are also paid in kind for their labour, and it is estimated that they absorb altogether $\frac{1}{10}$ th of the gross produce. On the whole, it may be said that $\frac{1}{10}$ th of the gross produce of all food-crops goes to defray the cost of watchmen, village artisans, etc. This system is particularly suited to an agricultural country like Muzaffarpur, as it has the advantage of being unaffected by any rise in the price of food grains. Whatever the fluctuation in the price of these, the labourer's wage remains the same.

LABOUR SUPPLY

It is estimated that the supply of labour exceeds the demand by 68 per cent, and that there is labour for about one third of the female labouring population after the male population has been satisfied. In these circumstances, the continuance of the indigo industry has a very important bearing upon the labour problem, as will be seen from the facts and figures quoted by the Settlement Officer. He showed by calculation that indigo requires four and a half times as much labour as other crops, an acre under indigo giving employment to 172 labourers, while an acre under ordinary cultivation would only give employment to 39 persons, and he stated, on the authority of the Secretary of the Association, that the concerns of the Indigo Planters' Association had indigo on 74,214 acres and employed an average of 35,000 labourers per diem throughout the year. The industry has suffered terribly since that time (1901) from the competition of the artificial dye, several factories have been closed or have reduced their cultivation and it is stated in the final forecast of the indigo crop of 1903 that the area under cultivation in 1904 was only 35,000 acres, and that the area estimated as sown in 1905 had fallen to 25,000 acres. According to the above scale, this means that over 24,000 persons have been thrown out of employment, of whom only about 5,000 can have found employment on the cultivation which has taken the place of indigo. The decline of the industry has also had a serious effect on the wages obtained for labour for, according to statistics prepared by the Director General of Statistics, the number of persons employed in indigo factories increased from 1891 to 1896 and then fell, while the wages of agricultural labourers rose steadily till the latter year and then fell from Rs 4 to Rs 3.

At the same time the planters complain that far from there being an excess of labour, they suffer from a serious deficiency. Rates have gone up, and they are already inconvenienced by the emigration which takes place to the eastern districts every year. Further the consequence of their changing from indigo to sugar and other country crops has been that they need labour at the same instead of at a different time from that at which the ordinary zamindar and cultivator require it.

PRICES

A statement of the prices current in each subdivision during the years 1893—1902 is given in the Statistical Appendix. It is interesting

to compare these prices with those obtaining a century ago, and to realize how enormously the value of food grains has risen. On the 1st December 1799 the price of the finest *arica* rice was 32½ seers, and of *sathi* rice 1 maund 5 seers per rupee and in 1803, a year of scarcity, the cheapest rice sold at 1 maund 3 seers and the dearest at 20 seers per rupee, while the same sum could purchase 2 maunds 10 seers of barley. From the statement in the Statistical Appendix it will be seen that during the decade ending in 1902 the price of rice in the head quarters subdivision was never less than 16 seers per rupee. Although, however, the price of staple food grains has increased so greatly, the value of labour has also risen, there has been a great growth in the income of all classes, and during the last generation the development of communications has had the effect of levelling prices over larger and larger areas. Thirty years ago there was no railway in the district, but now each subdivision is bisected by a branch of the Tirhut State Railway, which places them in direct communication with the great granaries of India. There is consequently less variation in the prices of food grains in different parts than formerly, and the failure of the crops has a tendency to be less felt, as well as the effect of failures in isolated tracts. Besides this, a great quantity of the labour is of an agricultural character and is paid in kind, so that the high prices affect a large section of the community less than would otherwise be the case.

FAMINE PRICES

In the famine of 1866-67 the maximum price of rice was Rs 8 per maund, and in 1873 prices were much higher than this in the beginning of January. On the 10th of that month the cheapest rate at which rice could be bought was Rs 3 a maund, while barley, the cheapest grain in the district, fetched Rs 2 a maund. The highest price of common rice reached during this famine was Rs 5 12 0 a maund. In the famine of 1897 the price of common rice went even higher. In 1895-96 prices were below the normal up to July 1896, when they began to rise, the price of common rice going up steadily from that time from 11 seers to 10, 9 and 8 seers per rupee, the last figure was reached in the head quarters subdivision in December 1896 in Sitamarhi in March 1897, and in Hajipur in April 1897. When it came to be realized that the *rab* crop would be insufficient for the support of the people, prices rose again, and in July 1897 the price of common rice in Sitamarhi reached 6½ seers the highest recorded anywhere in the district during that famine or at any other time.

MATERIAL CONDITION OF THE PEOPLE

Writing in 1877 the Collector of Muzaffarpur described the people as pinched and stinted, partly by reason of over population and partly through the *thikadari* system and the insufficient protection the rent law afforded the *ryots*. In good years the majority of the *ryots*, he said, enjoyed a bare sufficiency of the necessities of life, and in years of short

outturn they suffered privations and sunk deeper and deeper in debt. Nine years later the Collector painted their condition in even blacker colours.

'Extreme poverty', he wrote "is undoubtedly the lot of the great majority of the inhabitants of the district. The prevailing poverty is accompanied by a degree of dirt and sordidness in the personal habits of the people and of grudging penuriousness, which I have not seen in other parts of India. The circumstances of the lower classes have approached dangerously to the limits of destitution. Since that time the district has passed through the searching test of famine, which, straining as it does all their resources, is perhaps the best test of the prosperity of a people so dependent on the soil. The famine of 1896-97 furnished a striking demonstration of the general improvement which had taken place during the last generation, and showed that the picture drawn a decade before of the wretched condition of the people was either overdrawn or no longer represented the existing facts.

Nowhere did the famine of 1873-74 cause greater suffering than in the district of Tirhut, which comprised both Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga, and we have it on the authority of Sir A. P. MacDonnell that the *ryots* of that district were so impoverished so utterly without resource and so unable to bear up against the failure of a single season's crop that one third of the population was at one period in receipt of relief from Government. In 1896-97, when the distress was at its greatest, more than three fifths of the persons receiving relief in the division belonged to the districts of Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga, but instead of forming one third of the population of those districts, they now formed less than $3\frac{1}{2}$ per cent of it. The opinion of the Government of Bengal on this point is contained in the following extract from the Resolution on the Commissioner's report — That under less favourable circumstances than in 1873-74 the numbers requiring Government relief should have been so much less would appear to establish the fact of general improvement in the general circumstances of the people, but the whole conditions of the relief administration during the two famines were so different that the inference is not so conclusive as it would have been had the same methods been adopted in both cases. Nevertheless the general experience and observations of the officers engaged in the famine, some of them with knowledge of facts both then and now, as well as the concurrent opinions of non-officials acquainted with these provinces, do indicate that even in Bihar during the past quarter of a century, there has been a considerable advance in material prosperity, and that the power of the country as a whole to withstand the calamities of seasons has greatly increased.

Equally striking evidence of the increased prosperity of the people is afforded by the results of the enquiries made by Mr. Stevenson Moore during the last settlement operations. He found that there are on an average in each square mile 45 persons who cultivate as landlords, 496 pure cultivators, 171 cultivating labourers, and 81 pure labourers, and

that 90 per cent of this population live in ordinary years in a very moderate state of comfort. It would be considered require a succession of very bad seasons to bring the cultivating labourer or the pure cultivator in any numbers to destitution, and the danger grows yearly less but he adds it is impossible to obscure the fact that indications exist of cultivators being starved out to make room for the increasing pressure on the soil of the superior castes and landlord classes. This tendency is inevitable in a district containing a rapidly increasing population of petty proprietors. There is no doubt that the agricultural development of the north is more pronounced than that of the south and it may be said broadly that in the south and centre of the district where the standard of cultivation is high where irrigation is practised to some extent and where the population is not wholly dependent upon the rice crop the lower agricultural classes are fairly well off but that in the north and west, where these advantages do not exist, these classes, though better off than their neighbours in many parts of the districts of Champaran and Darbhanga, are in but poor condition and are liable to suffer severely in times of scarcity.

The one class which justifies the account given above of the destitution of the people is that of the landless labourer. Spending what he earns from day to day he has very little to pawn or sell in times of distress he gets no credit from the *mahajan* and he is the first to succumb if the crops fail and he cannot get labour. His total income is estimated at Rs 10—15 or Rs 2—6 less than the amount required to maintain him in a fair state of comfort and the first indication of real distress throws him on the hands of Government. Pure labourers, however, form only 9 per cent of the total population, and manage both their meals by having for one of them cheap root-crops like *alua* and *suthu* which usually sell very cheap at the season when there is little field work to be done, viz., in January and February. The agricultural classes are in a far better position and have a resource unknown to the *ryot* of Bengal proper in the cultivation of indigo and opium. It has been calculated that on the whole the cultivation of indigo costs Rs 40 per acre and with the exception of Rs 2 per acre for seed which is obtained from the United Provinces all the remainder of this cost is expended in the district. In this way it is estimated over 18½ lakhs were paid away in hard cash in the famine year 1896-97. The cultivation of opium is on a far smaller scale but the amount it brings into the pockets of the cultivators is considerable. Those who undertake to grow poppy receive advances in cash from the Opium Department and these advances are made at a time when money is most wanted. In the famine of 1896-97 nearly four lakhs of rupees were paid on this account to the cultivators and no less than six lakhs were advanced in 1904-05.

Another matter which should not be left out of account in estimating the prosperity of the people is the extent to which they receive remittances from abroad. Large numbers of labourers migrate annually at the

beginning of the cold weather, in search of work on the roads, railways and fields in other districts, returning to their homes at the end of the hot weather, in time for the agricultural operations, which commence with the hursting of the monsoon, and besides this, a considerable number of the adult males are spread over other parts of India in *quasi*-permanent employ. All these persons make remittances to their homes, while those who migrate for a time bring back with them the balance of their savings. In this way, large sums of money are sent or brought into the district every year, and are expended in the support of the inhabitants. In the famine year 1896-97 over 15 lakhs were paid by money-order in Muzaffarpur, the money-orders being almost all for sums below Rs 10, and the average about half that sum, and it appears certain that a very large proportion represented remittances sent by emigrants to their homes. Since that time the amount thus remitted has increased, and in 1904-05 the total value of the money-orders paid amounted to 23½ lakhs of rupees. Considering that the amount paid in 1896-97 was unusually large in consequence of the exceptional drain on the resources of the inhabitants, this increase may fairly be taken as an indication of growing prosperity.

ENCLOSURE II.

Extract from the chapter on 'the Indigo Industry' of the Muzaffarpur District Gazetteer, 1907.

PROGRESS OF THE INDUSTRY.

Indigo was a product of North Bihar long before the advent of the British, but its cultivation by European methods appears to have been started by Francois Grand, the first Collector of Tirhut. Writing in 1785, three years after his appointment as Collector, he claims to have been the pioneer of the industry, and says — "I introduced the manufacturing of indigo after the European manner, encouraged the establishment of indigo works and plantations, and erected three at my own expense." It is at least from this time that the manufacture of indigo began to develop into an industry, and to attract European enterprise. In 1788 there were five Europeans in possession of indigo works; in 1793 the number of factories had increased to nine, situated at Daudpur, Sarsiya, Dhuli, Ottur (Atbar), Shahpur, Kanti, Motipur, Deoria and Banara, and by the year 1803 altogether 25 factories had been established in Tirhut. During these early days the industry was directly fostered by the East India Company, and special permission had to be obtained by Europeans wishing to engage in it. In 1802, however, the Board of Directors passed orders that no further advances or other pecuniary encouragement should be given to the planters, as the large profits obtained from the sale of the product made such aid unnecessary. Indigo accordingly became an independent and self-supporting industry, the pioneer planting industry in Bengal.

Its progress in Tirhut during the next few years was rapid, though there appears to have been many failures, probably owing to over-production. In a report submitted in 1810 the Collector stated that taking one year with another, the district seldom sent less than 10,000 mounds of indigo to Calcutta for export to Europe, that 30,000 to 50,000 souls received their principal support from the factories, and that on the average each factory disbursed from Rs. 25,000 to Rs. 30,000 per annum in hard cash to the labourers and cultivators for some miles round the various concerns. He estimated that in this way, not less than six or seven lakhs of rupees were circulated every year by the planters in Tirhut, and urged that the advantages of the industry to the labouring classes were so great that Government should encourage it in every possible way. "Let the speculator win or lose," he wrote, "acquire a princely fortune or die a pauper, the district is equally benefited by his industry, and his struggles for prosperity do rarely succeed. Some of the planters succeed, but the majority of them fail." Difficulties appear to have arisen later through the competition of rival concerns, and in 1828 the Collector represented that indigo cultivation had extended so greatly that some restriction on it was

beginning of the cold weather, in search of work on the roads, railways and fields in other districts, returning to their homes at the end of the hot weather, in time for the agricultural operations, which commence with the hursting of the monsoon, and besides this, a considerable number of the adult males are spread over other parts of India in quasi permanent employ. All these persons make remittances to their homes, while those who migrate for a time bring back with them the balance of their savings. In this way, large sums of money are sent or brought into the district every year, and are expended in the support of the inhabitants. In the famine year 1896-97 over 15 lakhs were paid by money-order in Muzaffarpur, the money-orders being almost all for sums below Rs 10, and the average about half that sum, and it appears certain that a very large proportion represented remittances sent by emigrants to their homes. Since that time the amount thus remitted has increased, and in 1904-05 the total value of the money-orders paid amounted to 23½ lakhs of rupees. Considering that the amount paid in 1896-97 was unusually large in consequence of the exceptional drain on the resources of the inhabitants, this increase may fairly be taken as an indication of growing prosperity.

show sufficiently clearly how greatly the outturn has decreased in consequence of these adverse conditions —

Year	Outturn		Value	Price per maund
	Mds	Rs		Rs
1895—1900 (average)	14,573	27,14,800		186
1900 01	14,185	19,85,900		140
1904 05	4,045	6,06,750		150

CULTIVATION

The land on which indigo is to be grown is prepared for sowing as soon as the *kharif* crops are reaped as it is of great importance that the soil should retain the moisture supplied by the rainfall in October and November. The land is ploughed and reploughed until the clods are all pulverized and after being manured is levelled and smoothed with a plank roller composed of a long heavy beam on which two men stand. The seed is sown at the beginning of the hot weather as soon as the nights begin to get warm a special drill with coulter about five or six inches apart, being used for the purpose and after sowing, the roller is again used to level the surface. The seedlings are very delicate until their roots are well developed and many perish owing to dry west winds but moist east winds after sowing and spring showers later are very beneficial to the young plants. They make slow progress until the monsoon sets in when the growth becomes very rapid and they are ready for cutting, which takes place immediately before they flower in July or August. A second crop is obtained in September but usually yields less than the first crop the average outturn of which is 80 to 120 maunds of green plant per acre the yield of 100 maunds of good plant should be about ten seers of indigo.

Soils and Manures

Indigo may follow indigo but is more generally rotated with such crops as sugarcane poppy, tobacco, cereals and oil seeds. It is usually grown on high lands beyond the reach of floods the soils are necessarily varied in character and composition but deep alluvium loams seem to suit the crop best. Many soils of this description are deficient in phosphoric acid and nitrogen but are generally rich in other useful constituents while extensive experiments have proved that superphosphate and nitrate of potash can be economically applied to them. The refuse indigo plant (*sith*) is the manure most easily obtained and is very valuable but it is less suited for indigo itself than for rotation crops such as sugarcane tobacco poppy, cereals and oil seeds. It produces heavy crops of indigo but the leaf is deficient in colouring matter and indigo grown on land heavily treated with *sith* is liable to injury from insect pests.

desirable for the benefit of the district " From the misunderstanding, he wrote, which has prevailed and still prevails amongst the European planters, disputes with one another are of very frequent occurrence disputes have, however, of late occurred through descendants of Europeans embarking in indigo cultivation, worked chiefly, if not entirely, by native agency For the peace of the district and welfare of the established planters, it therefore appears highly desirable that the Government restrictions regarding the erection of factories by Europeans should be extended to the descendants of Europeans, and power be vested in the Magistrate to prevent engagements for the cultivation of indigo plant by other than the proprietor or proprietors of one established factory. "

In 1850 there were no less than 86 factories in Tirhut, several of which were used for the manufacture of sugar, but about this time sugar was finally superseded by indigo as the European industry of the district and many refineries were converted into indigo concerns Difficulties were at one time threatened by the feeling of tension between the *ryots* and the factories produced by certain abuses which had crept into the system of cultivation, but the danger was averted by the planters themselves, who in 1877 formed the Bihar Planters' Association in order to put matters on a satisfactory footing

Since that time the area under cultivation appears to have been steadily on the increase until the discovery of the Badische artificial dye In 1897 it amounted to 87,258 acres or 5.62 of the cultivated area of the district, and in that year the Settlement Officer enumerated 23 head factories, with an average of three outworks under each, belonging to the Bihar Indigo Planters' Association, besides nine independent factories, while the industry was estimated to give employment throughout the year to 15 per cent of the labouring classes Since then the industry has suffered from the competition of the artificial dye in Europe and from the high prices of food grains and the consequent demand for land in Bihar The price of the natural dye has fallen rapidly and the area under cultivation has diminished being estimated at 35 000 acres in 1904 while the final forecast of the indigo crop in Bengal returned the area sown in 1905 as only 25 000 acres Government has come to the aid of the planters with substantial grants for scientific research the aim of which is to ascertain whether it is possible to increase the output and quality of the dye at a cheaper cost excellent work in the chemistry bacteriology and agriculture of indigo has been done and is still progressing and every effort is being made to improve the quality of the plant by importing fresh seed from Natal But so far these experiments have not succeeded in arresting the decay of the industry The price obtained for indigo is barely sufficient to cover the cost of production and many factories are either closing altogether or are reducing the area cultivated with indigo growing in its place sugar, cotton, and country crops The figures given below

Oxidation or beating process

When fermentation is complete, the liquid in the steeping vats which varies in colour from bright orange to olive green, is drained off into the lower oxidizing vats, and is there subjected to a brisk beating, the effect of which is to cause oxidation and separate the particles of dye. As the oxidation proceeds, dark blue particles of indigotin appear in the liquid, and the beating is continued until a little of the liquid placed in a saucer readily throws a dark blue precipitate. If there is any delay in oxidation, there is a considerable loss of colouring matter, and the indigo produced is inferior. Oxidation was at one time accomplished by hand beating, but in most Bihar factories it is now done by a beating wheel worked by power from a central engine.

Lime and ammonia process

The improved method of treating the plant known as Coventry's lime and acid process requires a vat intermediate between the steeping and beating vat. Lime is added to the indigo liquor, and a precipitate of calcium and magnesium carbonates then forms, which also carries down various other impurities. The cleared liquor, when run off into a lower vat and oxidized yields indigo of good quality, and a substantial increase of colouring matter is obtained. An ammonia gas process patented by Mr Rawson in 1901 also produces a direct increase of colouring matter.

Boiling and final preparation

Finally, the sediment (known as *mal*) is boiled, strained and made up into cakes for the market. The precipitate which settles after oxidation is first boiled and the dye matter is then placed on a cloth strainer until it becomes fairly dry. It is then carried to the press and subjected to gradually increasing pressure until it has taken the form of firm slabs, which are cut into cakes and slowly dried on racks. Good indigo should be bright and of a dark blue colour with a coppery gloss, and should contain 60 per cent or more of indigotin.

LANDED INTERESTS

In the course of the last survey and settlement operations it was ascertained that in their capacity as superior landlords the indigo factories held 17.50 per cent of the district area, but that their landed interests were secure only in a little over 2 per cent, which they held as proprietors or permanent tenure holders. The reason for this is that a factory has seldom an opportunity of buying an estate with lands situated conveniently for its purposes as the sale of estates is regarded as a social disgrace only to be resorted to in the last extremity, while the practice of granting permanent leases has almost entirely died out with the rise in the value of land. Factories are, therefore, mainly dependent on temporary leases for acquiring interests in villages in which they wish to extend or maintain the cultivation of indigo.

Such leases are granted as security for mortgages or are simple farming leases (*thika*). The latter, which are also called *khushkpatta*,

Seed

The seed used in Irbhut comes for the most part from the United Provinces, as there is a general belief that the best seed is obtainable there and that local seed does not keep good from season to season and does not germinate properly. The system of getting seed in this way, without any special selection, has caused deterioration in the varieties generally grown, and there is little doubt that the plant commonly cultivated does not now produce a satisfactory amount of dye matter particularly on worn out indigo lands. The chief cultivated form is *Indigofera Sumatrana* which was introduced about 100 years ago and not *Indigofera tinctoria* as was formerly supposed.

Within recent years Natal indigo (*Indigofera arrecta*) has been introduced the seed being obtained direct from Natal and also from plants acclimatized in Java. This plant has been found to give a very considerable increase of colouring matter from the unit area of land. It has a much more vigorous habit of growth than the old variety, and the leaf contains a larger proportion of the colour yielding principle. It appears to be eminently suited to the soils and climate of Bihar, and farms have now been established in three districts for the cultivation of its seed on an extended scale.

Colouring matter

The colouring matter from which indigotin is derived exists almost entirely in the leaf of the plant. It increases as the plant grows but deteriorates after a certain stage and harvesting and steeping have therefore to be carried on expeditiously. Plants which have been cut some time and become blackened by heating in bulk contain very little dye matter so that the green plant cannot be carted very far. A plant which is forced by manure to very active growth also gives a poor percentage of dye matter.

MANUFACTURE

Steeping

When cut the leaves are taken to the factory and are there steeped in large vats until fermentation is complete. The old system of manufacture requires two sets of vats the vats on the higher level being used for steeping the plant which is kept submerged by logs of wood or bars fixed in position. During this process active fermentation takes place through the action of soluble ferments (enzymes) causing the formation of a compound which is easily convertible into indigotin by the action of air. The period of steeping varies with the temperature of the air and water. If the temperature of the water is 90° to 92° F. steeping for ten hours is sufficient but instead of varying the time it is preferable to heat the water in the reservoir to a definite temperature. It has been found that when the plant is steeped in water at 100° to 160° F. the colouring principle is extracted in half an hour and indigo made in this way is superior in quality containing about 70 per cent of indigotin.

under *ryot* Altogether $61\frac{1}{2}$ per cent of the area under indigo is *ziraat*, out of which the factories hold $38\frac{1}{2}$ per cent under *tiuka* leases, and have therefore only a temporary landlord interest, in 11 per cent the factories have the rights of *ryots* or under *ryots*, and in practically all the remainder they have a permanent landlord interest as proprietors or permanent tenure holders (*mukarandars*)

Asamucar

When the system of *asamucar* cultivation is followed, the indigo is grown by the factory tenants at fixed rates per bigha Generally documents, called *sattas*, are executed, the *ryot* receiving an advance and binding himself to grow indigo on a certain specified portion of his holding, and to pay damages if he should fail to carry out his agreement All the expenses of cultivation are paid by the *ryot*, but the seed is given by the factory, which also cuts and carts away the indigo, the *ryot* being paid for the indigo at a rate fixed by the Indigo Planters' Association

khushki

Agreements executed by *ryots* who are not the tenants of the factory are called *khushki sattas* or voluntary agreements In this case the factory merely supplies the seed and pays for the crop when delivered it sometimes also gives an advance to the cultivator at a light rate of interest The amount of *khushki* cultivation in Muzaffarpur is small, as, if it is to pay, indigo requires selected lands, carefully cultivated, and rotated in an intelligent manner These conditions are all wanting in the *khushki* system, the rate of remuneration has to be high in order to induce the outside *ryot* to grow indigo and the factory therefore cannot afford this system of cultivation

INFLUENCE OF THE INDUSTRY.

Regarding the general effect of the industry on the district the following opinion of the Settlement Officer may be quoted —

" That a district should contain a large community of honourable English gentlemen joined together by a common bond of interest, anxious and prompt to devote their time and energies to the service of Government in times of danger and difficulty, is a source of political and administrative strength too obvious to require more than a passing notice " After reviewing the relations between the indigo concerns and the zamindars and *ryots* he sums up the position as follows — " My general conclusions are that the indigo industry confers a very material benefit on the district It has saved many a proprietor from inevitable ruin it has brought immense profits to the poorest and most depressed portion of the population the political and administrative advantages that accrue to the Government cannot admit of question Against these advantages are to be set the possible disadvantages, and perhaps in isolated cases, hard-ships of the *satta* system to a very limited portion of the cultivating classes The aggregate balance of advantage is clearly on the side of the indigo industry " " The agricultural classes ", he says, have the advantage of knowing the

are due to the financial embarrassment of proprietors and to their desire to avoid the troubles of management. The term of the lease may vary from 5 to 20 years, and its renewal is generally made an opportunity for increasing the rent. These *thika* leases are the commonest of all and it is to the *thika* system and to its influence as landlord that the factory owes the strength of its position.

The other class of leases common in the district consists of usufructuary mortgages, under which the factory grants a loan at a moderate rate of interest and receives the land of an embarrassed proprietor as security. Leases of this kind are either *zarpeshgi* or *sadua patua*. In the former case the interest on the loan is paid yearly by deducting it from the rent, and the principal is repayable on the expiry of the lease, in the latter both principal and interest are liquidated by deduction from the yearly rent due to the proprietor. It pays the factories to invest money in this way, as it gives them a footing in the villages, and, the mortgagors being generally unable to repay, the lease gives the planter greater security for his continuance in possession.

In some cases factories take a lease of an under tenure, this lease being known as *kathana*, e.g., if two factories quarrel about their respective jurisdictions a sub lease from one to the other generally forms the basis of a compromise. Again, a proprietor is prepared to grant a lease of his estate to a factory on condition that it takes the whole but part may fall within the jurisdiction of another factory. In such a case, the good services of the Indigo Planter's Association are called in to arrange for the latter factory taking a sub lease from the former, and thus the danger of friction is avoided.

Occasionally the factory acquires land as an under *ryot* under what are called *kurtauli* leases. These correspond to the *sadua patua* leases granted by proprietors to tenure holders. The factory gives the *ryot* an advance of so many years rental of the land taken up and in return is allowed to cultivate the land for that period giving it back to the *ryot* on its expiry. *Kurtauli* leases are generally executed for part holdings only, and the *ryot* remains in the village cultivating the portion which he has not sublet to the factory. An analogous form of mortgage is the *sud bharna*, in which as in a *zarpeshgi* tenure the factory gives an advance on which the interest only is liquidated by deduction from the annual rent for the land sublet the factory retaining possession until the principal is repaid.

SYSTEMS OF CULTIVATION

Ziraat

The three main systems of indigo cultivation are commonly called *ziraat* or direct cultivation by means of hired servants *asamir* or cultivation through factory tenants, and *khushki* or cultivation through outside *ryots*. The term *ziraat* includes all land in the direct occupation of the factory, whether held by it as proprietor, tenure holder, *ryot* or

at an early stage of the operations their services were offered gratuitously—an offer which they more than redeemed. Numbers of them sacrificed time, ease and health to assist Government, and many of them have been losers by their public spirited efforts. Yet the work has been cheerfully done and the community have once more proved themselves invaluable to the administration.

FACTORIES

The following is a list of the factories in the district with their outworks —

HEADQUARTERS SUBDIVISION		HAJIPUR SUBDIVISION	
Factories	Outworks	Factories	Outworks
Bhikhanpur	{ Bochahe Jhapaha Sahajpur Samraha	Agrail	{ Bela Duhaha
Daudpur	{ Ariypur Chhajan Musahri	Bhatauha	Ramdaspur
		Chaksikander	
Deoria	{ Karamwari Majhauha Sherpur	Chhitwara	{ Bishunpur Harpur (Sul- khan)
Dhuli	{ Barauli Sakri Sarbnal a	Kathari	
Kanti	{ Iauton Nariar Raghai	Kutubpur	{ Chapta Dharampur
Karnaul	{ Gauri Manain Tajpur	Vian Chhapra	
		Pokhrara	
Motipur	{ Bariarpur Chaklahran Jagannathpur Murarpur	Shahpur Mircha-	

ordinary indigo planter to be a good and considerate landlord. It is an axiom of the Association that the successful concern is the one on good terms with its tenants. The general tone in this respect is thoroughly sound and good, and Government, the indigo community itself and the cultivator are largely indebted to the Indigo Planters' Association for its introduction, as well as for the cordial relations that exist between indigo managers and the local administration."

THE BIHAR PLANTERS' ASSOCIATION

The present state of affairs is in striking contrast to that previously existing, some idea of which may be gathered from the account of the origin of the Association given in the Bengal Administration Report of 1877-78. According to this account, a report submitted by the Commissioner of Patna conclusively showed that the system of cultivation then prevailing involved an amount of lawlessness and oppression, principally in the shape of extorted agreements to cultivate and of seizure of ploughs and cattle, which could not be tolerated. On receipt of this report, some of the leading planters as well as the officials of Bihar were consulted through the Commissioner. It was important to do nothing which would unduly excite the mind of the *ryots*, and to avoid any such agitation as might lead to breaches of contract and the general embitterment of the relations between planters and *ryots* and as some of the leading planters declared themselves sensible of the necessity of reform and willing to assist in the work, and for this purpose undertook the establishment of a Planters' Association, action on the part of Government was postponed and the matter was entrusted to their hands. This body showed a sincere desire to place the relations between planters and *ryots* on a more satisfactory footing, and drew up a series of rules embodying very important reforms for the guidance of the members of the Association. The remarks quoted above show that since that time it has been successful in maintaining friendly relations both with the cultivators and Government and that it has helped greatly in advancing the development and prosperity of the district. This is the more satisfactory when it is remembered that the cultivation of indigo is not very popular with the *ryot*, as though it is raised on only a small proportion of his holding, indigo is not so remunerative as other crops which he might grow on the same land, he does not like the constant worry of being supervised by the factory servants, and there is consequently the risk of friction with the factory. On the other hand, the planters have consistently shown themselves true friends to the cultivators and labourers in periods of adversity. Their readiness to help the latter was very clearly shown in the last famine of 1896-97 and the value of their services at this time of distress may be gathered from the remarks of the Commissioner, who wrote—

"The planting community as in 1873-74 proved to be of inestimable value in the crisis. In the former year many of these were stimulated by the prospects of pecuniary advantage in 1896-97 no such stimulus was offered, but

ENCLOSURE III

Extract from the chapter on 'the People' from the Gazetteer of the Muzaffarpur District (1907).

GROWTH OF POPULATION.

" Until the year 1875 Muzaffarpur formed part of the old district of Tirhut, and no separate enumeration of its inhabitants took place. A rough census of Tirhut was, however, carried out in 1802 by the Collector, who estimated the population to be 2,000,000 persons, and seventy years afterwards when the first regular census was taken, it was reported to be 4,384,706, though in all probability the real total was nearer 4,500,000, as this first enumeration was wanting in accuracy. In other words, the increase of the population during these 70 years was no less than 125 per cent or 1.78 per cent per annum. According to the statistics which have been prepared, it appears that in 1872 the population of Muzaffarpur alone was 2,246,752, and when the next census was taken it had increased to 2,583,404. The growth of the population in these nine years was therefore, nearly 15 per cent or 1.66 per cent per annum, and though, as already indicated, some of the increase is due to the defects of the census of 1872, it is noticeable that this rate of progress closely corresponding to that observed in the seventy years after 1802, especially as the estimate of 2,000,000 then made was probably under the mark, as almost all early estimates of the population were. The Collector accordingly pointed out that if the people continued to increase at the same rate, they would double their numbers in sixty years, but it is a matter of some satisfaction that the already overcrowded population of the district has not continued to increase with the rapidity then predicted. During the next ten years there was a further increase of only 129,543, or 5.01 per cent, the total number aggregating 2,712,857, and the census of 1901 disclosed only a slight increase of 41,933 or 1.5 per cent the whole population amounting to 2,754,790* persons.

CENSUS OF 1901

During the preceding ten years the district had been severely tried both by flood, famine and disease. There were crop failures in 1891-92, when relief operations on a small scale had to be undertaken, and in 1896-97 the whole of the district except the southern part of Hajipur was visited by famine. There were heavy floods in 1898, which caused considerable damage, and there were epidemics of cholera in 1892, 1894, 1896 and 1900, which carried off more than 76,000 persons. In other respects however, the public health was fairly good the floods caused no permanent injury, and, thanks to a succession of good harvests the effects of the famine were not long felt. By the end of the decade the people had entirely recovered their normal condition, and

*This figure according to the District Census Hand Book 1951 should be 2,756,130

HEADQUARTERS SUBDIVISION.		SITAMARHI SUBDIVISION.	
Factories.	Outworks.	Factories.	Outworks.
Ottur (Athar).	{ Ghosrama. Hasna. Muhammadpur.	Balualia.	
Mahual.		Belsand ..	{ Belah'. Bhagwanpur.
Pirakpur.			
Saraiya ..	{ Azizpur. Karneji. Kewalpora. Muhammadpur.	Dumra ..	{ Bokraha. Narkatia. Panc'il aur.
Thikaha ...	{ Pakri. Godai.	Runi Saiyad. pur.	

[For more details Munden Wilson's History of Bihar, Stevenson Moore's Settlement Report, Gandhiji's Autobiography, Dr. Rajendra Prasad's Champaran Satyagraha, Dr. H. R. Ghoshal's Economic Transition in Beugal and P. C. Roy Chondhury's Gandhiji's First Struggle in India may be consulted.]

per 10,000 of the population, it will be apparent that migration is unusually active, especially as the figures do not include the persons who migrated across the Nepal frontier, where land is plentiful and rents are low. Altogether 87,700 immigrants and 153,500 emigrants were enumerated, the number of emigrants being thus nearly double that of immigrants. Of the former over 71,000 were born in the contiguous districts, and of the latter 80,700 migrated to those districts, large numbers being attracted by the unoccupied land in the north of Champaran. Muzaffarpur therefore loses slightly by this movement of the population. The immigrants from a distance are fewer in proportion to its population than in any other district of North Bihar, but on the other hand the number of emigrants to distant parts of the Province, or outside it, is exceeded only by those from Saran, though they are barely one-third as numerous as those from that district. The emigrants go to the metropolitan districts and to Bhagalpur, Purnea and North Bengal, the general trend of the people being eastward.

Towns and villages

Muzaffarpur is distinctively an agricultural district, and of the total population only 3 per cent live in urban areas, the remainder of the inhabitants congregating in 4,120 villages, the average population per village being 647. There are only 4 towns—Muzaffarpur with a population of 45,617, Hajipur (21,398), Lalganj (11,502), and Sitamarhi (9,538), but there are twenty-two places with a population of between 5,000 and 10,000 of which the most important are Sursand (9,356), Bariarpur (9,121), Charant (8,947), Manikchak (7,789), Akhta (7,234), Fagwana (6,836), Anudan Kallan (6,479), Sukchandi (6,176), and Kanti (5,217). The majority of the people, however, live in villages with a population of 500 to 1,000 or of 1,000 to 2,000 inhabitants. These villages vary greatly in size, ranging from a few acres to 3 square miles, and even to 19 square miles in the diara but the average area is 431 acres. Generally speaking, the largest are found in the north and the smallest in the south of the district, the average size ranging from 681 acres in Pupri to 296 acres in the Hajipur thana.

The rural population is far more progressive than the urban, the mean density per square mile increasing from 736 in 1872 to 847 in 1881, to 888 in 1891, and finally to 903 in 1901, or by 167 in the last 30 years. In the same period the urban population has increased only by 12.128. During the last decade Sitamarhi was the only progressive town, and Muzaffarpur lost no less than 9 per cent of its population, though it still contained 3,000 more inhabitants than in 1881. The decrease is, however, to a great extent, more apparent than real, as it was due to the exclusion of one of the old wards from municipal limits and the temporary absence of a large number of people in connection with marriage ceremonies. But for this, it would probably have returned at least as many inhabitants as in 1891.

it is a notable fact that Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga, which suffered most in the famine year, showed the greatest growth of population

In Muzaffarpur every thana in the great rice growing tract north of the Baghmata, where the stress of famine was greatest, showed a marked increase, while every thana south of that river lost population. This is at first sight the more remarkable, as the country to the north of the Baghmata is more marshy than to the south, and its climate is reputed to be less salubrious than the rest of the district, but the explanation appears to be that the increase is largely due to immigration. The population of the former tract has been growing steadily since the time of the first census of 1872, it attracts settlers both from Nepal and the southern part of the district, and the progress is greatest in the Sitamarhi and Sheohar thanas which march with the Nepal frontier. The Sitamarhi subdivision accordingly showed an increase of 6.73 per cent, while the Hajpur subdivision, which sustained a slight loss of population in the decade preceding the census of 1891, was practically stationary, in spite of the fact that it is the most fertile part of the district. The headquarters subdivision, where there was a falling off of 2.3 per cent, was the only decadent portion, the decrease of population in the Muzaffarpur thana being as high as 5.6 per cent, but here the decrease is due to the fact that it suffered most severely from cholera, and that it is this tract which supplies most of the persons who emigrate to Lower Bengal in search of work. There is a complete railway system within and to the south of this area, which greatly facilitates emigration, and the loss of population is largely due to the exodus of its inhabitants.

GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS

Density of population—Although exceeded by the figures for a few individual districts, such as Howrah and Dacca, the portion of North Bihar which comprises the three districts of Saran, Muzaffarpur and Darbhanga has a more teeming population than any other tract of equal size in Bengal or Eastern Bengal, and of these three districts the most populous is Muzaffarpur. Here there is the enormous number of 908 persons to the square mile, but the inhabitants are very evenly distributed only in a small tract to the west does the average number per square mile fall below 900 while in no part of the district does it exceed 1 000. The density is least in the Paro thana with 731 persons to the square mile, and greatest in the Pupri and Sitamarhi thanas, where it rises as high as 982 and 966 to the square mile. The mean density of the latter thana has increased by 142 per square mile since 1881, when the pressure of the population, though high, was the lowest in the district. This great growth of population is apparently due almost entirely to immigration both from Nepal and from other parts of the district.

MIGRATION

From the fact that the proportion of emigrants from Muzaffarpur enumerated during the census of 1901 was 557 and of immigrants 318

Devanagari character is used by a few of the educated classes, and is understood and read by all persons who pretend to a liberal education, besides this, the Urdu character is employed by the better educated Muhammadans

Literature

Maithili is the only one of the Bihari dialects which has a literary history * For centuries the Pandits of Mithila have been famous for their learning, and more than one Sanskrit work of authority has been written by them. One of the few learned women of India whose name has come down to us, was Lakhima Thakurani, who according to tradition, lived in the middle of the 15th Century A D. Nor was the field of vernacular literature neglected. The earliest vernacular writer of whom we have any record was the celebrated Vidyapati Thakura, who graced the court of Maharaja Siya Singh of Sugaon, and flourished about the same time. As a writer of Sanskrit works, he was an author of considerable repute, but it is upon his dainty songs in the vernacular that his fame chiefly rests. He was the first of the old master singers, whose short religious poems, dealing principally with Radha and Krishna, exercised such an important influence on the religious history of Eastern India. His songs were adopted and enthusiastically recited by the celebrated Hindu reformer Chaitanya, who flourished at the beginning of the 16th century, and through him, they became the house poetry of the Lower Provinces. Vidyapati Thakura or, as he is called in the vernacular, Bidyapati Thakur, had many imitators in Mithila itself, of whom we know nothing except the names of the most popular and a few stray verses.

Amongst other writers in Maithili may be mentioned Manbodh Thakur who died about the year 1788 A D. He composed a Haribansa or poetical life of Krishna, of which ten cantos are still extant and enjoy great popularity. The drama has had several authors in Mithila where the local custom has been to write the body of a play in Sanskrit but the songs in the vernacular. There has been a remarkable revival of Mithili literature during the past few years, and at least one author deserving of special note has come to the front, Chandrar Thakur, who has shown remarkable literary powers. He has written a *Mithila-bhasha Ramayana*, and a translation, with an edition of the original Sanskrit text, of the *Purusha pariksha* of Vidyapati Thakura, both of which will well repay the student by their perusal.

* * * * *

RELIGIONS

Hindus and Muhammadans

Muzaffarpur occupies a somewhat uncommon position in being a district practically free from any religious sect except Hindus, Muhammadans and Christians, the members of all other religions only

*There has been further research in the other dialects since (P C R C)

Sex.

In common with other Bihar districts, Muzaffarpur has a marked excess of females over males, there being 1,089 females to every 1,000 males—a ratio higher than in any other North Bihar district except Saran.

Language *

The vernacular current in the district is the dialect of Biharī Hindi called Maithilī, i.e., the language of Mithila or the country bounded on the north by the Himalayas, on the south by the Ganges, on the west by the Gandak, and on the east by the river Kosi. The Maithilī spoken in Muzaffarpur is, however, strongly infected by the Bhojpuri spoken in various forms in the adjacent district of Saran and in the greater part of Champaran. So much is this the case that, as spoken by some people, it is difficult to say whether the dialect is Maithilī or Bhojpuri. This form of Maithilī is classed by Dr. Grierson as Western Maithilī. The language spoken in the north of the district differs somewhat from that spoken in central and south Muzaffarpur, as the latter is still more strongly infected with Bhojpuri. Even in the north, however, the dialect might with equal propriety be classed as a form of Bhojpuri, though the Brahmans speak a purer form of Maithilī than other castes, and still use the Maithilī alphabets. The language is in a transition stage, and has been classed by Dr. Grierson in the *Linguistic Survey of India* as a dialect of Maithilī, because the country where it is spoken belongs historically to the ancient kingdom of Mithila †.

The low caste Muslims of Muzaffarpur speak a form of the Awadhī dialect of Eastern Hindi (literally the language of Oudh) which is locally known as the *Jolaha Boli*, as the majority of these Muhammadans belong to the Jolaha or weaver caste. This dialect is excellent Awadhī with a slight infusion of the local Maithilī and of Hindustani, and it is estimated that in Muzaffarpur it is used by 204,954 persons. When speaking to Europeans this dialect is commonly used as a sort of language of politeness by the rustics who have picked it up from their Musalman neighbours and imagine it to be the Hindustani of polite society **.

Written character

No less than three different alphabets are in use in the tract in which Maithilī is spoken. The Maithilī character proper, which is closely akin to the Bengali, is that used by Maithilī Brahmans, and the character which is used by all the other castes is the Kaithī. The

*This sketch of the language of Muzaffarpur is taken from Dr. Grierson's *Linguistic Survey of India* Vols. IV and V.

†There has been further research in the subject but we need not go into that line (P. C. R. C.).

**The conclusions mentioned as in the case of the spoken dialect for the Hindus are open to question (P. C. R. C.).

The variation in the population from 1901 figure as compared in 1901 figure shows an addition of 764,609. The figures quoted above will show that there was a decline in 1921 which recorded a minus variation of 90,569 souls. Since 1921 there was a rise in the population but the incidence of variation has fluctuated. In 1931 the variation was plus 186,080 while the variation in 1941 was plus 303,626. The 1951 figure as compared with 1941 figure shows a variation of plus 276,088.

The details of the population according to 1951 census, in the different subdivisions are as follows —

Subdivisions	Area in square mile	Number of—		Population
		Towns	Villages	
Sitamarhi	1,007	2	1,005	1,201,086
Sadar ..	1,222	1	1,737	1,377,181
Hajipur ..	786	3	1,429	942,472

The urban population of the district is 135,696, and the urban rural ratio is 1 25.

The causes for the fluctuation in the incidence of population would be apparent if the facts mentioned in the Chapters on 'Natural Calamities', 'Public Health' and 'Economic Condition' are taken into consideration. Unfortunately, the district of Muzaffarpur has been subject to a number of floods and droughts. Some of them were of severe type. Any economic deterioration in the district leads to factors affecting the population, such as emigration, casualties due to epidemics etc. The remarkable decline in the population of 90,569 souls in 1921 census was apparently due to a high prevalence of epidemics particularly of malaria. For a few years the district of Muzaffarpur was ravaged by malaria particularly in portions of Sadar and Sitamarhi subdivisions. There was also a wide influenza epidemic which took away many lives. It is also to be remembered that the two census years 1941 and 1951 almost immediately followed a war or a period of scarcity.

Urban population

Another remarkable change since O Malley's description has been the growth of towns. There has been an appreciable trend of the section belonging to the higher income group and educated section coming over to the towns from villages. The towns provide more chances for employment to the educated and more of amenities to the moneyed classes. Abolition of zamindaries and a wave of lawlessness

numbered 15 at the last census. The great bulk of the inhabitants are Hindus, who with a total of 2,416,415 persons account for 87.71 per cent of the population, and practically all the remainder are Muhammadans (337,611).

* * * *

Christians.

There are only 719 Christians, of whom 341 are natives. Four Christian missions are at work in the district, all of which have their headquarters in Muzaffarpur town, viz., the German Evangelical Lutheran Mission, founded in 1840, which maintains a primary school for destitute orphans, the American Methodist Episcopal Missionary Society, which possesses two schools, a branch of the Bettiah Roman Catholic Mission, and an independent lady missionary engaged in zanana work.

PRINCIPAL CASTES

The most numerous Hindu castes are the Golas, Bihhans, Dosadhs, Rajputs, Koiris, Chamars, and Kurmis, which all number over 100,000 and account between them for nearly a half of the total population, while Brahmans, Dhanuks, Kandus, Mallahs, Naniss, Tantis and Telis each number between 50,000 and 100,000. Of the Muhammadans, 127,254 are Sheikhs and 85,217 are Jolahas, while Dhunias (35,651) and Kunnjras (26,406) are also numerous.

This text on the People by O'Malley in the last District Gazetteer of Muzaffarpur published in 1907 needs supplementing on some of the facts.

GROWTH OF POPULATION

The growth of population of Muzaffarpur district since 1901 has been as follows —

Year	Souls	Variation	Males	Females
1901	2,756,130	..	1,319,110	1,437,020
1911	2,845,514	+ 89,384	1,360,200	1,485,314
1921	2,754,945	— 90,569	1,324,991	1,429,954
1931	2,941,025	+186,080	1,443,847	1,497,178
1941	3,244,651	+303,626	1,584,279	1,660,372
1951	3,520,739	+276,088	1,730,750	1,789,989

of the male and female population in the different census years has been as follows —

	Male	Female
1901	1,319,110	1,437,020
1911	1,360,200	1,485,314
1921	1,324,991	1,429,954
1931	1,443,847	1,497,178
1941	1,584,272	1,660,372
1951	1,730,750	1,789,989

Emigration and Immigration

The incidence of emigration from Muzaffarpur district is not recorded as high although there is a good deal of seasonal emigration. The Tea districts of Assam do not attract the labour from Muzaffarpur as the Tea districts encourage migration at least for a few years. But it is a fact that Muzaffarpur labourers migrate to other districts of Bihar and West Bengal in the reaping season and they usually come back after harvesting crops in those districts.

The table below will show the birth places of the population enumerated in the census of 1951 —

Patna Division	8,394
Tirhut Division (excluding Muzaffarpur)	43,940
Bhagalpur Division	2,667
Chotanagpur Division	403
States in India beyond the State	3,444
Countries in Asia beyond India	6,805
Countries in America	1
Countries in Australia	1
Total	60,655

Density

Regarding the density of population it may be said that for decades Muzaffarpur had the highest incidence of density in the State of Bihar but there has been a slight fall in the density of population in Muzaffarpur district in 1951 census which stands at 1,163 persons per square mile as against 1,178 persons in Saran district. O'Malley had mentioned that there were 908 persons to a square mile. At the moment the district of Saran has the highest incidence of density in the State of Bihar but Muzaffarpur comes close second. It may be mentioned that there is hardly any appreciable quantity of culturable waste land in either of the districts of Muzaffarpur or Saran. Generally cultivated lands are hardly left fallow for even a fortnight to re-coup. It shows the fertility of the soil for particular crops.

Hajipur is the most densely populated thana, supporting 1,567 persons to the square mile. Excepting Raghopur with a density of

and crime in the rural areas have also encouraged a movement of population from rural to the urban areas. This trend is not likely to go down till the conditions of the villages are upgraded or there are more avenues for employment. This will need the location of some industries in the villages. The recent trend of decentralisation of administration and the assignment of the Block Development Offices and National Extension Service Centres in the villages is a move in the right direction to upgrade the condition of the villages.

The growth of population in Muzaffarpur town has been as follows —

1901	..	45,617
1911	.	43,668
1921	...	32,755
1931	.	43,049
1941	...	51,139
1951		73,594

Since 1901 the net variation of the population in Muzaffarpur town as compared with 1951 figure is of plus 27,977.

The town of Hajipur had a population of 21,393 in 1901. There was a drop in the population in 1911 census which recorded 19,223. The 1921 census recorded a further decline of the population which dropped to 16,760. But from 1931 there has been an upward movement of population and in 1951 the recorded figure was 25,149.

Sitamarhi has recorded an even but a small accretion in the population since 1901. The population in 1951 stood at 13,267 as against 9,538 in 1901.

Lalganj in Hajipur subdivision stands on a somewhat different footing. It may be recalled that Lalganj was at one time an important commercial centre particularly for river borne trade. But there has been a trend of decline so far as the river trade is concerned. That is why Lalganj recorded a decline in population in 1911 and 1921. In 1921 the population had dropped to 7,148 as against the 1901 figure of 11,502. In 1951 the population was recorded as 12,394. The two other towns Mahnar Bazar and Dumra are of recent origin. The population figures in 1951 for Mahnar Bazar and Dumra were 9,214 and 2,078 respectively.

Rural population

There are now 4,171 villages and 6 towns as against 4,120 villages and 4 towns mentioned before. The present urban population of 135,696 as compared to 3,385,043 of rural population works out a ratio of 1:25. It could well be said that in spite of the growth of the urban areas Muzaffarpur district lives and is destined to live in the villages.

The variation of population will show that there has been a preponderance of female population over the male population. The figures

	Male	Female
Buddhists	15	6
Muslims	207,731	199,854
Christians	131	59

Thus from the above table it is seen that the great bulk of the inhabitants are Hindus, who with a total of 3,142,485 persons account for 89.2 per cent of the population and next to the Hindus are Muhammadans (407,585)

Language and literature

Dr Grierson's views quoted by O'Malley and reproduced earlier probably cannot be accepted in toto in view of the recent research and the growth of literature in the regional language in Muzaffarpur district. But it does not appear to be necessary to enter into a scholastic discussion regarding the views of Dr Grierson in this book. Vernacular literature has had a tremendous progress and there have been quite a number of Hindi writers of prominence in this district.

Principal castes

In the section 'Principal Castes' O'Malley's observations regarding the castes have been omitted deliberately. Some of the observations are far too sweeping and do not appear to have been justifiable even when O'Malley wrote. It will be preposterous to agree that any particular caste should have a bias for litigation or a propensity for unsocial activities.

The main castes remain as they were mentioned by O'Malley. It may be mentioned that in 1951 census there has been no enumeration on caste basis and hence the present strength of the population of the different castes cannot be given.

The addition of the displaced persons from Pakistan either from the East or from the West is another change in the population of the district. According to the census of 1951, the number of displaced persons was 735. Since 1951 there may have been some additions to this population of the displaced persons.

636 and Baruraj with 887 per square mile, all the remaining thanas of the district have recorded more than 900 souls. A further saturation of the population without any industrialisation may not be to the economic benefit of the district.

Sex and Civil Conditions

Regarding Sex and Civil Conditions the following figures will be of interest

In common with the other districts of North Bihar, Muzaffarpur has an excess of 59,239 females over males according to the census of 1951. The trend of increase of the female population over males is somewhat fairly steady there being 1,089 females to every 1,000 males in 1901, 1,092 females to every 1,000 males in 1911, 1,079 to every 1,000 in 1921, 1,037 to every 1,000 in 1931, 1,048 to every 1,000 in 1941 and 1,034 females to 1,000 males in 1951.

The civil condition by age periods as enumerated in 1951 census is given below —

Age periods	Total population		Married		Unmarried		Widowed and divorced	
	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female
5—14	43,840	39,947	5,368	5,418	38,243	34,468	29	61
15—24	26,227	27,226	15,982	22,574	0,967	4,216	278	436
25—34	24,643	26,700	21,753	24,239	2,224	824	666	1,637
35—44	22,097	22,311	20,102	19,213	1,001	94	994	3,004
45—54	16,220	17,116	14,344	12,365	430	64	1,443	4,687
55—64	10,071	11,322	8,258	8,715	189	30	1,624	4,577
65—74	5,150	6,326	3,717	2,899	82	29	1,351	3,399
75 and over	2,162	2,764	1,297	880	40	8	825	1,876
age not stated	206	397	99	230	5	52	32	115

From the above table it can be deduced that the major marriageable age in the district is between 15—24 and 24—34 and the percentage of child marriage is negligible.

Religion

Population by religion as enumerated in 1951 census is given in the following table —

	Male	Female
Hindus	1,552,432	1,590,003
Sikhs	431	63
Jains	10	4

APPENDIX

Statistics

TABLE I.

Decennial average of annual rainfall in inches (Muzaffarpur district).

Name registering stations in the district.		1901—10	1911—20	1921—30	1931—40	1941—50	Normal rainfall in inches
1		2	3	4	5	6	7
Poetri	..	44.26	49.34	47.67	48.91	71.51 (b)	47.59
Raghopur	..	..	42.60 (f)	33.33	33.67	39.53 (e)	37.57
Minapore	..	..	45.78 (f)	41.00	45.06	38.97	44.92
Katra	..	..	51.15 (f)	47.17	51.31	53.55	50.10
Lalganj	..	..	42.06 (e)	41.15	34.72	32.56	41.42
Surand	..	..	42.77	49.77 (g)	43.98	35.11 (e)	43.49
Sonbarsa	..	..	43.17 (g)	46.04	47.94 (f)	51.29 (b)	47.92
Bairagela	.	..	55.64 (g)	57.78 (g)	66.66	62.81 (e)	52.79
Beland	..	..	38.73 (e)	54.66 (f)	48.49	43.00 (f)	48.16
Sitamathi	..	54.56	54.97	62.21	53.91	48.70	52.71
Muzaffarpur	..	45.35	44.00 (e)	44.58	50.72	45.39	48.44
Hajipur	.	42.37	49.53	39.45	42.53	39.41	44.25
Paru	..	38.63 (g)	37.89 (g)	31.59	39.57	36.12 (a)	41.15
Mahua	.	42.67	49.37 (d)	40.75	47.16	47.03	43.84
Sheohar	.	39.79	41.63 (g)	49.12	58.71 (g)	64.22 (f)	46.14

[Out of 18 rain registering stations in the district 15 have been considered here.]

(x) Data for 3 years.

(c) Data for 5 years.

(f) Data for 6 years

(a) Data for 1 year.

(d) Data for 6 years

(g) Data for 9 years

(b) Data for 4 years.

(e) Data for 7 years.

TABLE II-A.
Area and population of Muzaffarpur district.

District and subdivision	Area in square miles	Number of—			Population in 1931.			Number of persons per square mile,	
		Towns	Villages	Urban.	Rural	Total	Male,	Female,	houses occupied,
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Muzaffarpur District	3,018	6	4,171	1,35,006	33,85,013	35,20,739	17,30,759	17,89,989	7,80,637
Sadar subdivision	1,222	1	N A	73,534	13,03,587	13,77,181	6,82,851	6,04,230	N. A.
Hajipur subdivision	786	3	N A	16,757	8,05,715	8,12,472	4,56,295	4,86,177	N. A.
Sitamarhi subdivision	1,007	2	N A	15,715	11,85,711	12,01,036	7,91,704	6,02,582	N. A.

TABLE II-B.

District and subdivision	Population at the previous Census						Percentage of variation 1901 to 1931.	
	1881	1891.	1901	1911.	1921.	1931.	1911.	1931.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
Muzaffarpur District	25,82,000	37,12,857	57,50,139	29,15,511	37,54,915	23,41,025	32,11,051	27.74
Sadar Sub Division	10,19,695	16,74,382	16,51,197	10,81,475	10,47,016	11,21,033	12,17,830	30.89
Hajipur Sub Division	7,24,531	7,14,070	7,14,181	7,10,300	6,50,002	6,05,000	8,21,893	31.23
Sitamarhi Sub Division	8,77,894	9,24,296	9,86,582	10,53,736	10,51,897	11,24,302	11,74,928	21.74

N A — Not available

TABLE II-C.

Population of towns of Muzaffarpur district.

Years.	Muzaffarpur.	Hajipur.	Sitamarhi.	Lalganj.	Mahanar- bazar.	Dumra.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7
TOTAL POPULATION—						
1872	.. 33,241	22,300	3,012	12,339	..	..
1881	.. 42,460	25,078	0,123	16,431	..	..
1891	.. 49,102	21,497	6,715	12,403	..	..
1901	.. 45,017	21,399	0,539	11,502	..	..
1911	.. 43,068	19,223	10,122	9,074	..	..
1921	.. 32,733	16,760	10,532	7,149	..	..
1931	.. 43,040	19,299	10,701	9,102	..	..
1941	.. 51,130	21,063	12,437	9,481	..	..
1951	.. 73,304	23,149	13,267	12,394	9,214	2,078
MALES—						
1872	.. 21,749	10,737	1,720	5,913	..	..
1881	.. 22,802	11,564	3,439	7,631	..	..
1891	.. 27,163	9,917	5,075	5,583	..	..
1901	.. 24,403	9,687	5,318	5,233	..	..
1911	.. 23,836	9,409	5,787	4,171	..	..
1921	.. 18,201	8,129	5,943	3,391	..	..
1931	.. 25,030	9,936	9,253	4,676	..	..
1941	.. 31,540	11,070	7,901	4,609	..	..
1951	.. 42,341	12,723	7,295	6,033	4,241	1,260
FEMALES—						
1872	.. 16,492	11,569	1,322	6,425	..	..
1881	.. 19,658	13,514	2,686	8,800	..	..
1891	.. 22,027	11,570	3,640	6,910	..	..
1901	.. 21,162	11,711	4,100	6,269	..	..
1911	.. 19,832	9,814	4,335	4,903	..	..
1921	.. 14,534	8,631	4,589	3,757	..	..
1931	.. 17,999	9,363	4,416	4,516	..	..
1941	.. 22,599	10,013	5,376	4,872	..	..
1951	.. 31,253	12,426	5,972	6,341	4,973	818

TABLE II D
Population according to Religion of Muzaffarpur district

Census year	Total population		Hindu		Sikh		Jain		Buddhist		Zoroastrian (Parsee)	
	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
1921	13 24 991	14 09 934	11 04 961	12 43 030			11	16			2	
1931	14 43 847	14 97 178	10 53 439	10 90 517	13	5	2	7	1	.	2	4
1941	15 34 079	16 00 372	13 83 040	14 33 812	103	7	10		4		10	4
1951	17 30 750	17 89 939	13 22 432	15 90 003	431	63	10	3	15	0		

Census year	Mahomedan		Christian		Annamst		Others		Tribal		Jews	
	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female	Male	Female
1	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25
1901	1 50 593	1 86 310	420	397	2	1						
1931	1 84 830	2 06 039	481	406			1		6			
1941	1 99 470	2 25 318	425	395								
1951	2 07 731	1 90 834	131	56					1 103	833	03	3

TABLE III A

Agricultural Statistics of the Muzaffarpur district
Area in acres

Years	Winter rice	Autumn rice	Wheat	Barley	Maize	Gram	L. seed	T. l	Rape and Mustard	Sugar cane	Arhar	Jute	Tobacco
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
1943-44	6 97 300	64 000	1 29 500	3 61 600	1 52 800	1 09 900	31 300	500	21 800	30 800	0 500	3 800	52 100
1944-45	5 08 900	53 100	1 23 500	2 25 200	1 54 300	1 33 300	29 200	500	22 200	30 500	0 500	3 000	53 700
1945-46	5 02 000	53 100	1 30 500	2 05 900	1 53 900	1 33 300	29 000	100	22 100	30 000	0 500	3 000	52 700
1946-47	5 02 600	53 300	1 39 500	2 25 200	1 73 800	1 33 300	20 900	500	22 100	30 500	0 500	3 000	52 700
1947-48	5 92 600	53 000	1 30 500	2 25 900	1 53 800	1 15 500	20 500	600	43 200	30 500	4 000	3 900	52 700
1948-49	6 02 600	53 000	1 30 700	2 25 200	1 53 800	1 33 300	18 100	500	31 000	27 900	0 500	3 900	52 700
1949-50	8 54 089	53 491	1 30 822	1 53 769	1 70 433	51 070	44 154	53	11,143	30 540	41 453	5 503	10 461
1950-51	8 14 005	50 430	1 16 781	1 41 047	1 57 204	33 975	33 035	101	13 728	30 070	44 817	0 647	12 747
1951-52	8 84 782	51 390	1 16 041	1 38 213	1 68 126	37 029	44 081	164	12 647	22 223	54 588	3 642	12 065
1952-53	8 31 324	64 555	1 61 323	1 57 075	1 85 499	43 020	52 978	250	10 855	20 538	55 671	6 970	11 540
1953-54	5 34 190	51 124	1 43 542	1 80 030	1 92 007	38 051	45 472	224	10 158	28 192	34 668	4 047	8 569

TABLE III B
AGRICULTURAL STATISTICS OF THE MUZAFFARPUR DISTRICT
Produce in tons (except in case of Jute which is given in bales)

Years	Winter rice	Autumn rice	Wheat	Barley	Maize	Gram	Linseed	Til	Rape and mustard	Sugarcane raw (gur)	Arhar	Jute	Tobacco
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
1913-44	2 12 00	1 01 11	38 947	99 834	16 588	1 577	3 167	72	3 756	30 544		8 233	18 011
1914-45	2 16 26	7 802	57 080	88 931	37 577	2 640	3 234	72	5 09	30 509		8 450	21 050
1915-46	1 45 852	10 435	47 747	88 931	37 878	52 640	3 979	52	4 717	30 600		8 530	21 950
1916-47	1 45 852	10 495	47 747	88 931	118 614	52 640	4 006	65	4 717	30 600		8 536	21 050
1917-18	1 43 852	10 436	47 747	88 931	37 874	52 640	4 006	65	4 717	30 500		8 536	21 050
1918-49	2 21 383	10 436	47 820	88 931	37 874	43 601	4 006	65	6 016	27 200		8 536	21 950
1919-50	2 44 514	10 336	29 219	28 356	35 813	8 930	5 518	7	1 416	23 650		11 483	5 400
1920-51	1 21 386	13 022	17 922	34 197	30 555	4 067	2 477	17	1 629	41 774		9 558	2 552
1921-52	2 05 211	9 005	17 257	10 350	41 762	6 838	4 215	10	1 901	38 734		4 060	6 537
1922-53	2 46 630	8 832	11 911	23 888	140 817	8 716	6 928	23	2 031	26 814	11 077	9 487	5 789
1923-54	1 35 600	13 700	50 884	41 094	24 520	1 822	1 711	19	1 902	21 748	8 719	2 306	2 054

TABLE IV.

Consumption of principal intoxicant in Muzaffarpur district.

Year,	Consumption of—			
	Country spirit (L. P. gallons)	Ganja,	Bhang	Opium.
1	2	3	4	5
		Md. sr	Md sr.	Md. sr. ch.
1912-13				
1913 14	27,569	130 30		
1914 15	33,449	149 20	3 3	31 11 0
1915 16	34,551	201 1	2 37	28 22 0
1916 17	30,733	87 20	2 26	28 22 0
1917 18	57,043	134 3	2 37	18 3 0
1918 19	66,736	118 20	4 1	10 26 0
1919 20	79,311	118 21	2 33	16 82 0
1920 21	89,232	103 17	8 15	14 20 0
1921 22	55,157	111 6	2 30	14 22 0
1922 23	34,528	86 24	1 27	13 28 0
1923 24	45,740	103 8	1 15	12 18 0
1924 25	38,747	63 20	1 10	13 2 0
1925 26	34,165	81 30	1 0	0 16 0
1926 27	33,896	80 2	2 7	10 25 0
1927 28	30,254	67 4	3 4	10 2 0
1928 29	30,241	71 0	3 3	10 23 0
1929 30	35,457	65 38	2 18	10 20 0
1930 31	32,952	69 20	2 27	10 34 0
1931 32	16,020	44 9	2 22	11 2 0
1932 33	16,298	36 13	1 32	10 9 0
1933 34	19,207	33 6	1 2	9 11 0
1934 35	20,602	41 18	1 6	8 10 0
1935 36	25,690	44 29	1 3	8 16 0
1936 37	29,349	55 21	1 12	8 39 0
1937 38	24,433		1 26	9 16 0
1938 39	26,446	43 35		
1939-40	25,950	43 21	4 17	7 35 0
1940 41	16,887	18 20	4 20	7 23 0
1941 42	19,996		1 38	4 23 0
1942 43	22,233		1 32	4 29 0
1943-44	28,740	17 10	1 37	4 17 0
1944 45	44,661	17 21	1 30	4 23 0
1945 46	48,369	31 21	2 4	5 30 0
1946 47	51,749	29 2	2 5	5 21 0
1947 48	59,919	30 16	3 0	6 37 0
1948 49	46,740	37 7	4 3	10 4 0
1949 50	32,748	34 12	3 21	4 27 0
1950 51	27,378	35 13	4 10	4 4 8
1951 52	40,452	23 29	5 24	3 23 8
1952 53	36,088	27 25	6 30	3 17 8
1953 54	29,432	27 0	9 23	2 21 8
	25,324	17 10	10 20	1 23 8
		12 5	10 27	1 11 8

TABLE V.

Population in Jail in Muzaffarpur district.

Period.	Convict.		Under-trial.		Security.		Total population.
	Ordinary.	Political.	Ordinary.	Political.	Class I.	Class III.	
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
1943 ..	1,803	..	2,886	..	..	..	4,689
1944 ..	1,385	..	1,390	..	..	62	2,827
1945 ..	1,452	..	1,260	..	..	14	2,726
1946 ..	978	..	1,026	..	..	..	2,004
1947 ..	844	..	1,510	..	..	7	2,361
1948 ..	1,597	..	2,473	..	..	61	4,131
1949 ..	1,487	..	2,376	..	7	23	3,893
1950 ..	1,283	..	1,942	..	1	2	3,228
1951 ..	920	..	1,992	..	2	5	2,919
1952 ..	1,698	..	1,642	..	..	..	3,338
1953 ..	1,891	..	1,544	..	..	..	3,225

N. B.—The above figures are the total admission of prisoners during the period noted above.

TABLE VI.
Epidemiological Statistics of Muzaffarpur district.

Year	Cholera		Plague		Small pox		Number of inoculation performed		Primary Re vaccination.	
	Attacks	Deaths	Attacks	Deaths	Attacks	Deaths	Anti-Cholera	Anti-Plague		
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11
1937	2,905	1,053	Nil		280	63	7,309	6,076	1,04,683	24,157
1938	1,659	878	353	367	725	127	5,506	9,420	1,01,939	66,146
1939	1,326	635	152	112	929	260	1,983	7,188	1,14,646	1,03,259
1940	1,382	705	02	53	327	46	18,503	1,060	1,10,037	2,48,314
1941	10,714	6,236	18	16	592	01	1,30,202	951	1,03,662	2,23,256
1942	1,254	622	38	22	267	45	25,271	976	1,03,882	1,62,830
1943	4,512	2,644	Nil	Nil	93	13	1,32,380	No plague	1,22,403	69,075
1944		37,907	Nil	Nil	535	135	6,88,330	Ditto	1,06,252	93,030
1945	3,343	1,915	Nil	Nil	1,378	359	3,27,816	Ditto	77,206	1,35,491
1946		13,301	Nil	Nil	277	77	9,72,051	Ditto	76,305	1,26,152
1947	704	377	Nil	Nil	141	21	1,91,740	Ditto	1,04,228	2,32,236
1948		0,380	Nil	Nil	294	32	7,42,333	Ditto	1,14,812	1,63,842
1949	160	85	Nil	Nil	96	6	45,906	Ditto	1,21,309	1,11,286
1950	1,410	868	Nil	Nil	34	6	5,75,840	Ditto	1,10,607	1,05,914
1951	49	18	Nil	Nil	1,636	171	2,88,688	Ditto	1,01,835	4,12,295
1952	412	198	Nil	Nil	518	49	1,31,845	Ditto	66,265	2,39,377
1953	1,142	598	Nil	Nil	184	9	5,66,987	Ditto	90,896	2,04,202

TABLE VII.

Factories in the district of Muzaffarpur registered under the Factories Act, 1918.

District	Description of factory.	Number of factories	Employees (average number of workers)		Total
			Male	Female	
1	2	3	4	5	6
Muzaffarpur	General and Jobbing Engineering	3	638	.	638
	Rice Mills	32	816	58	874
	Sugar Mills	3	2,627		2,627
	Oil Mills	5	61	.	61
	Cold Storage ..	1	19		19
	Tobacco	4	63		63
	Hosiery	7	69		69
	Wood and Cork except Furniture	4	34	.	34
	Printing Presses	2	20		26
	Cutlery Works	1	10		16
	Metal Containers	1	11		11
	Ice Factories	6	6		6
	Electric Light and Power	4	48		48
	Bricks and Tiles	1	83		83
	Wrapping, Packing, Filling, etc (Patrol)	1	41		41
	Flour Mills	56	185		185
	Dal Mills	1	3		3

N B—These figures were collected in 1954

TABLE VIII A
Livestock population of Muzaffarpur district

Year of Census	Cattle				Buffaloes				Sheep		Goats
	Male	Female	Young stock or calves	Total	Male	Female	Young stock or calves	Total			
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	
1920	3 00 702	2 85 554	2 03 802	8 50 058	10 042	1 30 557	90 708	2 31 307	24 188	3 40 254	
1925	3 80 327	2 79 237	1 95 122	8 00 686	8 886	1 37 454	87 772	2 34 112	22 007	5 98 975	
1930	3 80 868	2 81 240	2 04 750	8 76 858	10 732	1 38 890	92 220	2 41 854	20 769	5 84 326	
1940	3 34 319	1 53 373	1 48 419	6 36 143	3 233	1 25 265	74 422	2 02 990	17 282	3 32 701	
1945	3 04 641	1 73 840	1 40 877	6 19 364	9 990	1 22 005	78 806	2 10 801	10 823	2 78 537	
1951	3 88 119	2 01 100	1 90 825	7 83 844	9 483	1 24 234	99 053	2 02 770	10 188	4 23 034	

TABLE VIII-B

Livestock mortality in the district of Muzaffarpur (for bovine population only)

Year	Rinder pest	Haemorrhagic Septicaemia	Black quarter	Anthrax	Foot and Mouth diseases	Other diseases
1	2	3	4	5	6	7
1920 21		174	57		4	
1921 22	133					
1922 23	41	490	26		3	79
1923 24	17	104	27			
1924 25	487	270	33			2
1925 26	90	202	27	.	6	..
1926 27	41	256	33		12	7
1927 28	10	430	303		4	..
1928 29	7	659	383			1
1929 30	55	527	253		4	10
1930 31	43	199	107		2	11
1931 32	1	414	70			22
1932 33	89	131	57		2	38
1933 34	106	108	11		1	15
1934 35	39	61				607
1935 36	57	43	10		3	08
1936 37	3	50	43		3	139
1937 38	160	259	175		4	173
1938 39		311	835			
1939 40		275	137		2	"
1940 41		143	217	10	2	11
1941 42		117		1		965
1942 43	32	143	56	1		9
1943 44	6	86	60			7
1944 45	43	90	12	27		6
1945 46	4	650			"	80
1946 47		136			"	"
1947 48	22	102			3	
1948 49		47			1	2
1949 50	6	387			6	104
1950 51		163	100		4	
1951 52		48	59			1
1952 53		230	161			
1953 54	56	487	947	2		

TABLE IX

Livelihood Classes by Educational Standards in 1951 in Muzaffarpur district

Educational Standard	AGRICULTURAL CLASSES							
	Cultivators of land wholly or mainly owned and their dependants		Cultivators of land wholly or mainly unowned and their dependants		Cultivating labourers and their dependants		Non cultivators owners, rent receiv and their dep	
	Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
Literate		1 19 145	26 776	15 574	4 804	22 203	5 415	2 654
Middle School		13 242	1 193	975	153	1 418	125	497
Matriculate		3 744	144	265	41	249		241
Intermediate		621	38	63	1	24	1	71
Degrees or Diplomas —								
Graduate		400	19	14	12	17		71
Post Graduate		63	3	3		1		18
Teaching		203	19					1
Engineering		0						2
Commerce		4	2					
Agriculture		1						
Veterinary								
Legal		40						8
Medical		57	5					4
Others		1 104	13	163	4	202	1	22
TOTAL		1 38 530	28 214	17 047	5 027	24 120	5 542	3 587
NON AGRICULTURAL CLASSES								
Production other than cultivation	Commerce		Transport		Other services and miscellaneous son			
Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	Females	Males	Females	
10	11	12	13	14	15	16		
5 338	1 189	9 697	9 729	1,574	323	19 588		
404	96	844	167	104	60	2 665		
135	14	378	57	93	10	1 837		
28	1	63	11	19		618		
15	1	51	8	18		515		
3		2	1	4		109		
17		14	3	40	3	946		
1						47		
				2		32		
						5		
1						2		
1		3	3			113		
8	4	474	2	52		257		
						302		
5 951	1 305	11 426	2 981	1 906	396	27 036		

TABLE X

STATEMENT SHOWING THE AVERAGE PRICE OF LAND FOR THE LAST 30 YEARS
IN THE DISTRICT OF MUZAFFARPUR

(Source—Records of the office of the District Sub-Registrar.)

Year	Average price of lands		Remarks
1927	Rs	150 per bigba.	The average has been struck taking into account the totals of the documents registered and the bulk of the documents appertain to lands in the rural areas
1928	Rs	155 "	
1929	..	Rs 148 "	
1930		Rs 160 "	
1931	..	Rs 145 "	
1932		Rs 160 "	
1933		Rs 251 "	
1934		Rs 390 "	
1935	.	Rs 350 "	
1936		Rs 272 "	
1937		Rs 310 "	
1938		Rs 278 "	
1939		Rs 248 "	
1940		Rs 312 "	
1941	..	Rs 315 "	
1942		Rs 298 "	
1943		Rs 340 "	
1944		Rs 363 "	
1945		Rs 626 "	
1946		Rs 704 "	
1947		Rs 836 "	
1948		Rs 1,004 "	
1949		Rs 1,119 "	
1950		Rs 1 462 "	
1951		Rs 1,464 "	
1952		Rs 912 "	
1953		Rs 824 "	
1954		Rs 1,076 "	
1955		Rs 932 "	
1956		Rs 871 "	

TABLE XI.

LIST OF TOWNS AND VILLAGES ELECTRIFIED IN MUZAFFARPUR DISTRICT.

		Source of Power.
1. Muzaffarpur	...	Diesel Power House of local private licensee.
2. Hajipur	...	
3. Sarai	...	
4. Bhagwanpur	...	
5. Goroul	...	
6. Dighi	...	
7. Lalganj	...	Government Diesel Power House at Hajipur.
8. Mahua	...	
9. Prataptand	...	
10. Purantand	...	
11. Baghi	...	
12. Vaishali	...	Government Diesel Power House at Samastipur.
13. Chandanpatti	..	
14. Sundarpur Ratwara	...	
15. Baigania	...	Government Diesel Power House at Baigania.
16. Sitamarhi	...	
17. Motipur	...	Government Diesel Power House at Chakia.
18. Baijnathpur	...	
19. Sahebganj	...	

TABLE XII.

AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTS.

Wheat (*Triticum vulgare* or *sativum*), *gehun*.

Barley (*Hordeum vulgare*), *jau*.

Oats (*Avena sativa*), *jai*.

RICE.

Rice (*Oryza sativa*), *chaur*.

INDIAN CORN OR MAIZE.

Indian corn or maize (*Zea mays*), *makai*.

Jimora, millet (*Holcus sorghum*).

THE LARGE MILLET.

Large millet (*Sorghum vulgare*), *janera*.

THE SMALL BULRUSH MILLET.

(*Pennisetum typhoideum*), *bajra*.

THE SMALL MILLETS.

(*Setaria italica*), *tangun* or *kauni*.

(*Panicum mileaceum*), *china*.

Sawan (*Echinochloa crus-galli*, Var. *frumentacea*)

(*Paspalum scrobiculatum*), *kodo*.

Makra (*Eleusine aegyptaca*), (a kind of grass of which the seeds are eaten)

PULSES.

(*Cajanus cajan*), *rahar* or *rahri*.

(*Phaseolus mungo*), *mung*.

(*Phaseolus roxburghii* or *Phaseolus radiatus*), *urid*.

(*Phaseolus aconitifolius*), *moth*

(*Ervum hirsutum* or *Vicia hirsuta*) (one variety of vicia)

(*Lens esculenta*), *masur*.

Kurthi (*Dolichos biflorus*), *khesari* (*Lathyrus sativus*), *bhent* or *bhent-wans*

PEAS

Peas (*Pisum sativum*), *matar*.

GRAM

Gram (*Cicer arietinum*), *bunt*.

SUGARCANE.

Sugarcane (*Saccharum officinarum*), *ketari*.

COTTON.

The cotton-tree (*Gossypium herbaceum*), *banga*.

TOBACCO

Tobacco (*Nicotiana tabacum*), *tamaku*

OPIUM POPPY

Opium poppy (*Papaver somniferum*), *posta*

HEMP

The hemp plant (*Cannabis sativa*), *ganja*

INDIGO

Indigo (*Indigofera tinctoria*), *li* or *ni*

OTHER DYES

Al (*Morinda tinctoria*), *salu*

Safflower (*Carthamus tinctorius*), *kusum*

OILSEEDS

Mustard (*Brassica campestris* or *Sinapis dichotoma*), *sarison*

Mustard (*Brassica juncea* or *Sinapis ramosa*), *lahi* or *rai*

Sesamum (*Sesamum orientale* or *indicum*), *til*

Linseed (*Linum usitatissimum*), *tisi*

Safflower (*Carthamus tinctorius*), *kusum*

Castor oil plant (*Ricinus communis*), *renr*

(*Bassia latifolia*) *mahu* or *mahua*

(*Celastrus paniculatus*) *malkangui* or *dithauri*

Croton (*Croton tiglium*), *jamal gota*

FIBRES

Hemp (*Cannabis sativa*), *ganja*

San (*Crotolaria juncea*)

Patua, *kuturum* (*Hibiscus sabdariffa*)

BETEL

Betel (*Piper betel*), *pan*

EDIBLE ROOTS

Potatoes (*Solanum tuberosum* or *esculentum*), *ala*

Yams (*Dioscorea sativa*) *lalar*

Sweet potato (*Ipomoea batatas*), *saharkand*

Suthni, a kind of yam (*Dioscorea fasciculata*)

(*Arum colocasia* or *Colocasia antiquorum*), *aru*

GOURDS

The water melon (*Cucurbita citrullus* or *Citrullus vulgaris*) *tarbu*

The melon (*Cucumis utlatissimus* or *Cucumis melo*), *kharbuja*

(*Cucumis momordica*) *phunt*

The bitter gourd (*Momordica charantia*), *karaila*

The bottle gourd (*Lagenaria vulgaris* or *Cucurbita lagenaria*),
kadua

GOURDS—concl'd

(*Lagenaria acutangulus* or *Cucumis acutangulus*), *taroi*

Cucumber (*Cucumis sativus*), *khira*

Kankri (*Cucumis utilitissimus*)

The sweet pumpkin (*Cucurbita pepo*), *konhra*

Chichira or *chichura* (north of the Ganges), snake gourd (*Trichosanthes anguina*), *kaita*

MISCELLANEOUS VEGETABLES

Ajmoda, parsley (*Petroselinum sativum* or *Opium involueratum*)

Adrak, ginger (*Zingiber officinale*)

Cabbage (*Brassica oleracea*), *karamkalla*

Kalmi sag, the tops of (*Ipomoea reptans*)

Kasni, endive (*Cichorium endivia*)

Kahu (Patna and Gaya), a kind of lettuce (*Lactuca sativa*)

Bean (*Meccuna pruriens*), *kawachh*

Kobi, cabbage (*Brassica oleracea*)

Kath, catechu (*Acacia catechu*)

Gajar, carrot (*Daucus carota*)

Genhari (*Amaranthus frumentaceus*)

Chansur, a kind of cress (*Lepidum sativum*)

(*Ligusticum ajowan* and *Ptychotis ajowan*), *jaicain*

Jira (*Cuminum cyminum*)

Dhaniyan, coriander (*Coriandrum sativum*)

Parol (*Trichosanthes dioica*), (Roxb)

Palaki or *palanki*, spinach (*Spinacea oleracea*)

Piyaj, the onion (*Allium cepa*)

Mint (*Mentha sativa* or *viridis*), *podina*

Phulkobi, the cauliflower (*Brassica oleracea*)

Bilaeti patua, roselle (*Hibiscus sabdariffa*)

The egg plant (*Solanum meloogena*), *baigan*

(*Hibiscus esculentus*), *bhindi* or *ram taroi*

Gooseberry, or tiparee (*Physalis peruviana*), *mahoe*

(*Capsicum fastigiatum*), *mirich*

(*Piper nigrum*), *gol mirich*

Bird's eye pepper (*Capsicum baccatum*), *longita miricha*

The radish (*Raphanus sativus*), *mull*

Garlic (*Allium sativum*), *lahsun*

Saphgol (*Plumbago isabghola*)

Salgam and *saljam*, the turnip (*Brassica rapa*)

Singhara the water-caltrop (*Trapa bispinosa* or *natans*)

Sim, a bean (*Phaseolus magnus*)

Sahjana, the horse radish tree (*Moringa oleifera*)

Saumph, a kind of aniseed (*Peucedanum graveolens* or *Anethum sowa*)

Hardi (*Curcuma longa*)

GLOSSARY

GLOSSARY

<i>Abirab</i>	..	..	An illegal imposition on the tenant by the landlord. The term <i>abirab</i> has nowhere been defined in the Bihar Tenancy Act but section 71 of the said Act mentions that all impositions upon tenants under the denominations of <i>abirab</i> shall be illegal and all stipulations and reservations for the payment of such shall be void "
<i>Aghani</i>			Crops which are harvested in the winter month of <i>Aghani</i> . <i>Aghani</i> is the 9th month of Hindu calendar
<i>Amil</i>		.	Rent collector
<i>Asan</i>			Posture
<i>Bahera</i>	.	.	The fruits of <i>Bahera</i> tree are used for medicine
<i>Bakast</i>			The tenant's lands in temporary possession of landlords are known as <i>bakast</i> land. Such land originally belonged to the tenant but came into the possession of the landlords by sale for arrears of rent, surrender, abandonment or the like. The village tenant has preferential claim to the settlement of lands of this category. A settled tenant of a village gets occupancy rights in such lands as soon as the same are held by him. In areas where the Bihar Tenancy Act, 1885 prevails, a tenant whether a settled tenant or not, but with whom such land is settled, gets a right of occupancy therein, if the total of such lands in possession of the landlord exceeds 40 acres
<i>Bande Mataram</i>		..	National Anthem of India composed by Shri Bankim Chandra Chatterji, a famous Bengali novelist
<i>Bandh</i>			Embankment
<i>Basant Panchmi</i>			It is a festival which is celebrated on the 5th bright day of <i>Magh</i> that is 11th month of Hindu calendar to mark the advent of spring
<i>Basia</i>	.		Stale food

<i>Bhadas</i>	..	Autumn crops
<i>Bhatottar</i>		Bhats were the professional songsters and entertainers and for their services rent free lands were given to them
<i>Bhaul</i>	.	Rent paid in kind, produce rent
<i>Bhukti</i>	.	Division a big administrative unit, during Hindn period
<i>Bhunja</i>		Fried corn
<i>Bigha</i>	.	A particular measure of land which is approximately 5/8th of an acre
<i>Brahm</i>		A script prevalent in ancient India
<i>Brahmotjar</i>	.	A rent free property granted to Brahmans for performing priestly function
<i>Chaudhuries</i>		Headmen of the villages
<i>Chaukidar</i>	..	Village watchman
<i>Chura</i>		Parched flattened rice
<i>Dafadar</i>		Village constabulary whose rank is superior to Chaukidar
<i>Dai</i>		Midwife
<i>Dargah</i>	..	Tomb of the Muslim saints
<i>Dastur</i>		Customary allowance given to native officer (<i>Amil</i>) besides salary
<i>Daukhtra</i>		Daughter's son
<i>Devottar</i>	.	A rent free land granted for the maintenance of Hindu shrines and temples, dedicated to a God
<i>Dhar</i>		Chaoel
<i>Dharamshala</i>		A charitable institution a rest house for sojourners
<i>Diara</i>	.	Formation of soil due to deposits of clay by the river
<i>Durrie</i>	.	Carpet
<i>Fakirana</i>		Rent free land granted to Muslim mendicants for their spiritual services
<i>Farman</i>		King's orders or warrants
<i>Ghats</i>		Stairs made for bathing in a river or tank
<i>Ghee</i>		Clarified milk butter
<i>Gita</i>		A sacred scripture for Hindus
<i>Goladar</i>	...	Keeper of the grain store house
<i>Guru</i>		Preceptor

<i>Halka</i>	...	...	A division consisting of several villages.
<i>Hathia</i>	...	...	There are 27 <i>nakshatras</i> according to Hindu Calendar which are calculated according to phase of the moon. <i>Hathia</i> is one of them.
<i>Hookah</i>	...	...	Hubble-bubble.
<i>Jagir</i>	...	...	A royal grant of rent-free land in recognition for certain services.
<i>Jalkar</i>	...	...	A tax levied on water-produce, such as, fishery.
<i>Jama-Wasul-Baky</i>	...	...	An account of rent in which total rent along with realised and outstanding rent is recorded.
<i>Kababs</i>	...	...	A hot spicy meat preparation.
<i>Kabuliat</i>	...	...	An agreement which the tenant gives to landlord while taking settlement of lands.
<i>Kalasa</i>	...	...	A sacred water-pot.
<i>Katcha weights</i>	...	...	Non-standard weight.
<i>Kharif</i>	...	...	Autumn crops.
<i>Kheer</i>	...	...	A sweet preparation of milk and rice.
<i>Kistbandi</i>	...	...	An arrangement for payment by instalment.
<i>Kothi</i>	...	...	A hungalow or store-house.
<i>Lakhraj</i>	...	...	Revenue-free property.
<i>Linga</i>	...	...	Phallus.
<i>Litti</i>	...	...	A food preparation of flour and other ingredients.
<i>Lota</i>	...	...	Water pot.
<i>Madad-a-mash</i>	...	...	Maintenance grant.
<i>Maidan</i>	...	...	Open field.
<i>Malamas</i>	...	...	Intercalary month.
<i>Makhtab</i>	...	...	Urdn school.
<i>Masjid</i>	...	...	Mosque.
<i>Math</i>	...	...	A sacred Hindu institution founded by Shankaracharyya to propagate the doctrine of monism.
<i>Mauza</i>	...	...	Village.
<i>Mela</i>	...	..	Fair.
<i>Miranji-ki-Dargah</i>	...	...	Tomb of Miranji.
<i>Morabbas</i>	...	...	A sweet preserve of fruits and vegetables.

<i>Muharari</i>	Tennre held in perpetuity at a fixed rent or at fixed rates
<i>Nanhar</i>	Grant of land in lieu of cash remuneration
<i>Netwar</i>	Textile fabric used for cota
<i>Oraha</i>	An indigenous baked preparation of half dried cropped plants such as of gram, peas and wheat
<i>Pakorah</i>	An indigenous fried preparation
<i>Pargana</i>	A fiscal unit consisting of several villages
<i>Puranas</i>	Sacred books of the Hindus
<i>Pyne</i>	Artificial channel made for irrigation purpose
<i>Rabi</i>	Spring crops such as wheat, gram peas, etc
<i>Rayats</i>	Tenants
<i>Salam</i>	Payment made to the landlord when settlement is granted for mutation
<i>Sarai</i>	Inn, where people can stay without any payment till a certain period
<i>Sarkar</i>	A bigger unit of <i>Pargana</i> often taken as a district in the earlier days of British administration
<i>Sattu</i>	Powder of fried corn consumed raw with condiments
<i>Sevasram</i>	An institution dedicated to the service of mankind
<i>Shakar</i>	Hunting
<i>Shivottar</i>	A rent free property granted for the maintenance of the temple of Lord Shiva
<i>Stupa</i>	Buddhist construction for keeping holy relics
<i>Subah</i>	Province
<i>Sudbharna</i>	Usufructuary mortgage
<i>Sudi</i>	Bright part of the month
<i>Swadeshi</i>	<i>Swadeshi</i> movement was launched in Bengal in 1906 to discard foreign made goods
<i>Tahsil</i>	Realisation of rent
<i>Talukdars</i>	Tennre holder
<i>Tankas</i>	A coin prevalent in mediaeval India
<i>Tantrik</i>	A sect of Hinduism and later Buddhism
<i>Tarai</i>	Valley
<i>Tari</i>	Toddy (fermented juice of palm tree)

<i>Thakurbari</i>	...	Temple
<i>Tirthankaras</i>	...	The sanctified saints of Jains There were 24 of them, the last being Mahavira Vardhamana.
<i>Trishula</i>	...	A trident associated with Lord Shiva
<i>Vesali</i> <i>Anusamyana</i>		Out-post watch of Vaisali
<i>Takare,</i>		
<i>Vishnuprit</i>	..	Rent-free property granted for the main- tenance of the temple of Lord Vishnu
<i>Zarpeshgi</i>	..	Money given in advance for cultivable lands
<i>Zirat</i>	..	Land in personal cultivation of the proprie- tor (Zamindar) for a continuous period of 12 years

IND EX

INDEX

	PAGES		PAGES
Abolition of Zamindari	31, 35, 47, 86, 195	Bar, the	44-45
<i>Abwabs</i>	82	Barnala tal canal	8
Adauri	4	Barley	61
Adhwara	4, 58, 60, 168	Baruraj	51, 221
	171	Basath	112, 163
Administration Report 1876-77	156	Basia	34
Agrarian Act	125	Basic education	89
Agrarian Laws	193	Basic Training College, Turki	83
Agriculture	68-64	Bataidars	49 50
Agricultural Income tax	210	Batai system	244
Agricultural Labourers	69	Batesar Asthan	221
Agriculturist Loans Act	193	Bathurst Mr	150 187
<i>Ain-i-Akhari</i>	11	Baya	2 5, 59
Ajatasatru	143 144	Bela	60 163
Akbar	185	Bela	221
Akharaghat	170	Belanpur ghat	4
Ali Karim	154	Belsand	2 22, 27, 51
Ali Warris	154		221
Ambapali	143	Bengal Tenancy Act	48
Ambara Chauh	221	<i>Bhagavati sutra</i>	142
<i>Amils</i>	52	Bhagwanpur	70
Ananda	143 144	Bhauro Asthan	60
<i>Anchals</i>	45	<i>Bhajans</i>	35
<i>Anguttara Nikaya</i>	142	<i>Bhang</i>	218
Arbitration Board	194	Bharthua Chaur	108
Arboreculture	132	Bhatula	5
Archaeological Remains	161-163	<i>Bhault lands</i>	47-49
Area	46	Bhikampur	261
Arthur Butler and Co	54	<i>Bibak Panchams</i>	32 33 117
<i>Asamirar system</i>	158 259	Bihar Bakast Disputes Settlement Act 1917	50 191
Asoka	141	Bihar Earthquake 1934	6 128
Asoka Pillar at Koluba	161		160 171
Assistant Sessions Judge	208		187
Aurangzeb	185	Bihar Management of Estates and Tenures Act	194
Aviation	139	Bihar Panchayat Raj Act 1917	112
Awlauna	11-16	Bihar Planters Association	156, 251
Bagmati the	2-4, 7		260
	9 51 58	Bihar Privileged Persons Homestead Tenancy Act 1947	56 57
	66 149	Bihar Tenancy Act	48 193
	168 169	Bimbisara	142 143
Bagmati Trib taries of Bairagania	4 5	Brahama	211
	17, 22	Bra making	74
	25-27 51	Brahmar	241
	67 75 76	Blackney Captain	158
	221	Boiling and final preparation	257
Bagipur	5	Bomb case 1908	159
Bakast lands	56		
Bakus Nala	163		

	PAGES		PAGES
Bose, Khudiram, Sri	45, 159, 229	Cultivation, Improved method of	63
Boundary	1	Dafadar	203
Bradshaw, Major	153	Daily life	31—45
Brahmottar lands	47	Darbhanga Muzaffarpur road	4
Breeding	66	Darshan Das Mahila College, Mahanth	82, 232
Bridges and culverts	123	Dasaratha	142
Broadcasting	61	Dastur	185
Buddha	142—144	Daudpur	53, 261
Burhand	169	Daudpur embankment	174
Burlin Gandak	1—5, 7—9, 58, 166	Decennial Settlement	187
	170	Deokali	222
Buxar	149	Deoria	5, 261
Cash Rents	245	Deva, Ganga	145, 146
Cattle fairs	65	Deva Hara Singha	146
Central Bank, Hajipur,	92	Deva Nanyupa	145
Muzaffarpur		Deva Narasingha	146
Central Excise	219	Deva, Rama Singha	146
Central Jail	205	Development work	198
Cess and Rent	48—50	Devottar lands	47
Chaghta, Saud Khan	163	Dhaus, the	4
Chaki, Profulla Chandra Sri	45, 159	Dheng Railway station	3
Chak Ramdas	221	Dhol bandh	170
Chandragupta I	114	Dhara	60
Charaut	221, 241	Directory	221—243
Chaukidar	203	District Board	109
Chauri	2—5, 7, 51, 58	District Magistrate	201, 202, 207
	172	District and Sessions Judge	207, 208
Chetaka	143	Duani	185
Chhatk	92	Doab, the	7, 9
Chitwara	6	Dress	37
Cholera	101	Ducks	18—16
Civil Disobedience Movement	160	Dumra	4, 15
Civil Justice	206, 207	Dumra Notified Area Committee	118
Climate	17—30	Early History Land Revenue Administration	185
Collegiate Education	80—84	Economic condition of the people	46—57
Commercial spirit	218	Education	79—91
Commercial taxes	210	Education Administration of	80
Commissioner	159, 200	Education Organisation of	80
Common food stuff and cooking	38—40	Education Progress of	79
Communications	121—141	Electric Supply Co	233
Community Projects	45	Electricity Duty	210, 211
Condition of cultivation	51—53	Embankments	173
Condition of Tenantry	193	Enhancement of Rents	246
Co-operative farming	56	Entertainment tax	210, 211
Co-operative Health Association	93	European Planters	11, 48
Co-operative Inspector	31	Excise	52
Co-operative Institution	92	Factories Act	216
Cornwallis Lord	186	Fa Hien	71
Cowper William	157		144—162
Crimes and Justice	159		
Criminal Justice	207, 209		
Cultivation extension of	63		

	PAGES		PAGES
Famine	176-180	Grey, W	166
Famine 1866 1874	177	Hata ghat	6
Famine 1896 97	178	Hajipur	3 8 20,
Famine Prices	249		25-27, 50,
Famine and scarcity	176, 179		56, 60, 63,
Fardo	166		67, 74, 77,
Fauna	10-16		146, 185
Fever	98		223
First Five Year Plan	107	Hajipur Municipality	115
Fish	16	Hajipur Sarkar	148
Floods	165 167	Hajipur Subdivision	2, 49, 50,
Flood control schemes	175		51, 202
Food	40		223
Food crops	60	Hajuri Math	225
Free land grants	188	Hardi	65, 241
Gar majarva am khas lands	47	Harha the	5
Gandak the	7, 16 51,	Harauli	3
	36 166	Harsha	145
	168 172	Hazrat Jandaha	226
Gandak Bridge	225	Health Assistant	31
Gandak Embankment	3, 174	Hieun Tsang	144 161
Gandak Project	67 160	History	142-165
	161	Hobbies	40-41
Gandhi Mahatma	45 52	Holmes Major	154
	69, 125	Home for the Homeless	94
	130	Home Guards	204
Ganga the	1-3, 5,	Horticulture	50 53
	7, 16 61	Housing and Household	43 44
	54 58	Humidity	19
	142 146	Iltas Ghyaussuddin	145
	166 168	Iltas Haji	147
	171 172	Income tax	200
Gangata	166 173	Indigo	68 152
Gangeyadeva	145		156, 253
Ganja	217	Indico Planters Association	248
Gautami	143	Industries and Labour	54-57
General Administration	200-220	Industrialisation Recent	71
General configuration	5 6	Industrial Commission 1916	71
Geology	168	Inoculation	101
Ghaghara the	77	Interesting Plants	10
Ghataro ghat	5	Irrigation	66-67
Ghosewat	59	Irrigation Act	103
Gogra the	145	Itharwa	1
Gopala	82	Jagaddhara	146
Gopastami	51 71	Jail	204
Goraul	223	Jail Reforms	205
	66	Jain Prakrit Research Institute	91
Goshalas	63	Jaintpur	227, 241
Gram	31 45	Jaipur	67
Gram Panchayat	112 196	Jajwar	241
	203	Jalkar	49
	81	Jama Masjid	224
Gram Sewak	63 149	Jamwara	169
Grand Francois Mr	150 186	Jandaha	6
Great World Wars I II	54	Janta College	83

	PAGES		PAGES
Jajaha	71	Jalganj	3, 22,
Jatoka	112		25—27, 74,
Jatra Partica	73		77, 230
Jhulan	32	Jalganj Municipality	117
Jurilih	228	Land Improvement Act	193
Kabuliyat	45	Land Reforms Act	102, 101,
Kafin	65		107
Kakavarni kalasoka	141	Land Reforms Section	106, 229
Kala azar	103	Land Revenue Administration	185—199
Kalva ghat	4	Land Tenure	47-49
Kamala, the	4	Langat Singh College	80, 232
Kamtaul Jagdish	241	Large farms	51
Kanishka	144	Lassen, Mr	3
Kanti	51, 53,	Libraries	90
	229	Lime Process	257
Kanti landh	170	Little Gandak the	5
Karamchari	31, 197	Livestock	58 61—66
Karbala	226	Local Boards	111
Karnaui	3 5, 21	Local ferries	131
	27, 261	Local Self Government	109—120
	258	Local Self Government Act, 1923	109
Katkana	22, 25—	Lodi, Sikandar	147
Katra	27, 51,	Magadha	142—144
	229	Mahasanghikas	144
Kennedy, Miss	157	Mahasilakantakas	144
Kennedy, Springle Mr	45	Makarogga	143
Khajuri	242	Mahavira Vardhamana	143, 162
Khan, Azam	149	Mahila Shulpa Kala Bhawan	9
Khan, Daud	147 148	Mafnar	51, 77, 231
Khan, Mokhsus	163	Mahua	20 24, 28
Khan, Muzaffar	1, 253		212
Khan Pardil Raja	237	Mahual	267
Khan Sher	147	Mahuara	67
Khari	6	Maizo	61
Kharika bandh	170	Majorganj	51
Khesari	60 61, 63	Malaria	98, 100
Khuskpattia	257		170
Khuskhi Sattas	259	Mankhap Rent	49
Kingsford, Mr	159	Mankhap system	50, 245
Kirtans	35	Manufacture	68, 256
Kolhua	229	Manures	255
Kondochates	8	Marua	61
Konhara ghat	77 225	Matala	231
	230, 242	Maternity and Child Welfare Centre	104
Kothi	124		
Kotigrama	147	Maternal condition of the people	249
Kumara Devi	144	Mathur J C	240
Kundapura	143	Maurya	144
Kurtauli	253	Medical Personal	105
Labour Advisory Board	55	Melas and fairs	32-33 52,
Lakhandai the	2 4, 58,		78
	66, 168—170	Middle Schools	25
Lakshamana	142	Mirapur bandh	170
Lakshmana Sena era	145	Miscellaneous Departments	290
Lal Bakaya the	3 4 58	Miscellaneous factories other	73

	PAGES		PAGES
Misra, Vachaspati	146	Paru	20, 24, 26
Moore, Stevenson, Mr	250	Passengers and Goods Transport charge	210, 212
Morshead, Mr	70	Pastoral songs	41
Motipur	5, 51, 53	Patepur <i>Asthan</i>	234
Motipur <i>bandh</i>	71, 232	Payment of Rents	246
Motor spirit tax	170	Permanent Settlement	11, 173
Motor Transport Service	210 211	Permanent Zamindari system	187
Mughal Period	139	Physical Aspects	47
<i>Mukararidars</i>	147	Physical Education	1-16
<i>Mukarari</i> leases	259	Plague	93
Munsifs	191	Planters, the	101
Muslim Influence	206	Police	45
Muslim Invasion	146	Polo meets	202 203
Muzaffarpur	145	Population	52
	1 20, 24	Prasad Rajendra, Dr	53-54
	26-27, 76,	Prices	67
Bar	182 232	Primary Education	218
Club	44-45	Principal crops	87 89
Muzaffarpur Pusa Road	94	Principal Diseases	60
Muzaffarpur-Sitamarhi Road	170	Principal Roads	93
Nabhaga	9	Private Irrigation Works Act	120
Nagarbasti	142	Produce rents	193
Nankar	6	Public Health	193 244
Nanpur	135	Public Health Organisation	95-109
Narwa	233	Public Works Department	105
Narayani river	3	Pupri	127
Natal Indigo	8		20 24,
National Highway	256	<i>Puranadhar</i>	26-27, 51
Natural Calamities	127		4, 66,
Natural configuration	166-184	Pusa	168 169
Nepalese Incursions	59	Pusa Sugar Research Institute	5
New embankment	152	<i>Pynna</i>	71
Non Co-operation Movement	174	Raghopur	67
<i>Nomias</i>	45 100	Railways	7, 20 24
North Eastern Railway	70-71	Rainfall	20 51
Nutrition	3 5 135	Rajal	133
Occupancy Holdings	93	Rajal	17 18 79
Occupancy Tenure	60	Rajpara	45, 47-48,
Occupation	47	Ranchaura	50 190
Opium	69 74	Ram Davala Singh College	234
Ornaments	151, 219	Ram Krishna Vivekanand Saras	235 242
Other Diseases	41	ram	82 232
Offur	103	<i>Ram Narain</i>	93 104
Oura	203	Rana Jung Bahadur Sir	52 117
Oxidation	4	Rasulpur	224
<i>Paubhars</i>	237	Rautais	4
Pala dynasty	35	Registration	243
Pali	145	<i>Roh</i>	212
Palma il	4	Relief Measures	6
Panch Mahals	233	Rent free tenure	163
Parical Battle of	59	Rent Reduction	191
Parivrajak Swami Satyadeva	147	Rent Houses	197
Parihar	231	Revenue Council	135
Partition of Estates	233		185
Parmanil	189		
	233 242		

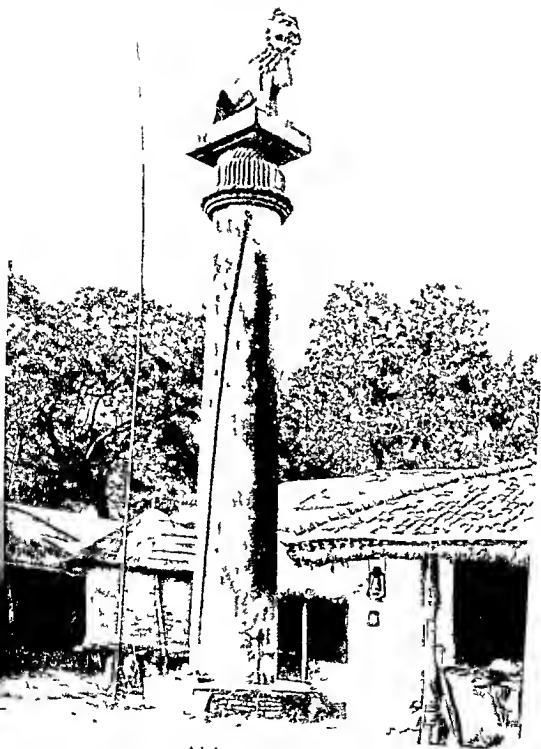
	PAGES		PAGES
Revenue, Rate of	189	Sidharatha	143
Revenue Survey	189 190	Sumraon	145
Rewa ghat	73 77	Singha Hirai	146
Rewah	242	Singh, Kuar	154
Rice	60	Singh Ratan Man	155
Riga	71	Singhi Marha	169
River system	2	Sitalpur Sugar Factory	71
River Training scheme	176	Sitamarhi town	3, 4 6, 65
Road Cess Committee	125 126		183, 235
Road finances	132		242
Road maintenance, difficulties in	128	Sitamarhi Municipality	117
Roadways	121	Sitamarhi subdivision	2 11 50,
Rotary Club	95		55, 202
Roy Sitab Raja	185		234
Rumisyadpur	51	Sita Virah	32
Rupa Narain Raja	147	Size of Estates	190
Rusera	4	Small pox	102
Sadanira	3	Snake Worship	43
Sadar subdivision	50-51,	Social Education Centres	90
	202	Social Welfare	92-95
Sadua Patua	259	Soil	59 255
Sahabganj	20 25	Sonbarsa	22, 25 26
	27 234		51
Salamti	49 56	Sonechauria	225
Sales tax	210	Sonepur mela	52, 56
Salt Department	70		78 224
Saltpetre	68-70	Special schools	97
Salutation	37	Spoonar Dr	240
Samudragupta	144	Steward, Charles	172
Sanitation	103	Stupa mound Koluha	161
Sankara	146	Subdivisional Officer	201
Sapt Gandaki	3	Subhagarh	236
Saraisa	5 262	Sudbharna	259
Sarkar Tirhut	121, 185	Sugaona dynasty	146
	270	Sugarcane	67
Sarkhaadi Bhita	234	Sugar Factories	209
Satta system	259	Sumati	147
Satichaura	231	Superintendent of Police	207 203
Scarcity 1876 1889 1892	178-189	Sursand	22 25 76
Second Five Year Plan	197	Sista	65 243
Secondary Education	64-87	Survey and Settlement	192 193
Sena dynasty	145	Operations	
Service Tenures	47	Synthetic dye	159
Shah Ibrahim Sultan	163	Tal Bara la	9 13
Shah Mahmud	147	Tavler W	155
Shah Nusrat	147	Tea and Smoking	40
Shakra	234	Technical education	59
Shaktas	32	Tehwara	4
Sham-Suddin Ilvas Shah Haji	163	Temperature	18-19
Sharqi kings	147	Tenures	47 191
Sheohar	20 74	Thakur Kameshwar	147
	26-27 93	Theravad as	144
Shere S A	240	Thikadari system	157 219
Shore Sir John	187	Thukaha	272
Shrikrishna Jubilee Law College	82 932	Timber trade	75
		Tinkathia	52

	PAGES		PAGES
Tirabhukti	163	Vaisala, Raja	142
Tirhut Division	54, 159,	Vaishnavas	82
	200	Vasanti Nataratri	32
Tirhut Institute	74, 232	Vegetation	7-10
Tobacco	63	Vehicular traffic	183
Todar Mal	185	Veterinary aid	65
Toilet	26	Videha	142-149
Town Club	95	Vidyapati	146
Trade	68-78	Vital statistics	96
Trade with Nepal	151	Wages	247
Transplantation	61	Waste Land Reclamation Act	193
Tree Worship	43	Water Transport	133
Tribeni Canal system	67	Waterways Division	168
Tribeni <i>Ghat</i>	3	Weights and Measures	78
Trisula	143	Wheat	63
Tuberculosis	104	Wheeler, Sir Henry	82
Tughlaq Firuz Shah	146, 147	Whistler, Hugh	16
Tughlaq Ghiyasuddin	145	Wilson J A	15
Turki	237, 243	Wilson, Mindon	155
Turki embankment	2, 4, 167,	Worsler, C F	132, 156
	174	Youth Welfare Activities	91
Under Tenures	191	Zamindars	31, 44,
Vaccination	102		45-47
Vaisali	142-144,	Zerpesgi tenures	191, 258
	237-241	Zirat lands	47-48, 56,
			158, 259



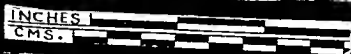
Figure of Lord Buddha near Ashoka Pillar at Kolhua

[Plate no 1]



Ashoka Pillar at Kolhua

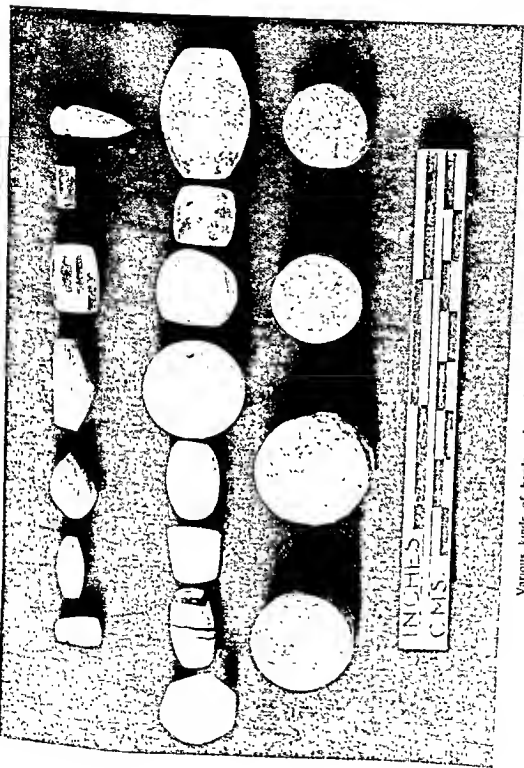
[Plate no 2]



Terracotta figure from Varsali
[Plate no 3]

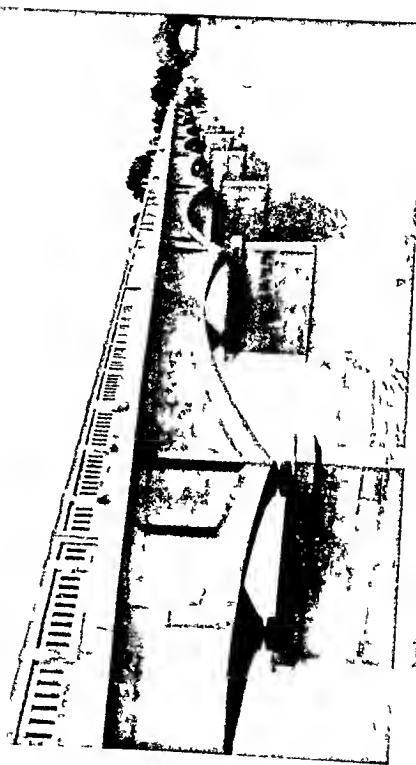


Ivory and Bone objects from the excavation at Vaisali

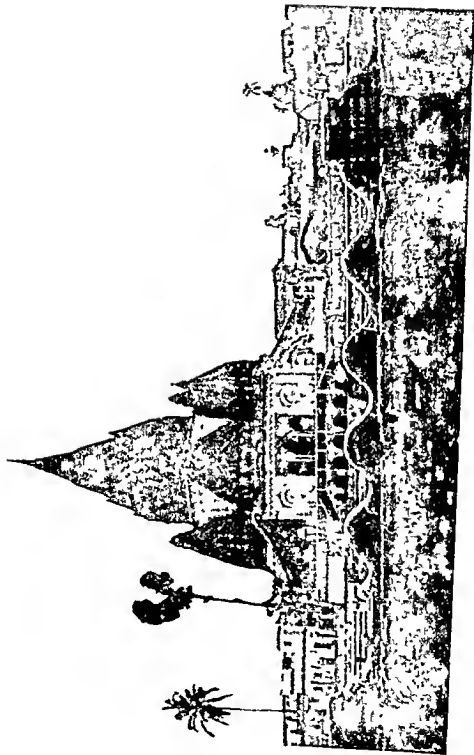


Various kinds of beads and weights from the excavation at Vaisali.

[Plate no. 5]



Newly constructed bridge of Akhara Ghat on Burhi Gandak on Muzaffarpur & Sitamarhi Road
[Plate no 6]



Shaojee's temple at Muzaffarpur
[Plate no 7]